



# 224 - end of file  
pending

U.S. Department of Justice

# 61  
3/1/08

Federal Bureau of Investigation

Washington, D.C. 20535

March 31, 2008

JBS

MR. ERNIE LAZAR  
APARTMENT #6  
577 SOUTH THORNHILL ROAD  
PALM SPRINGS, CA 92264 7884

SF 100-47042

#1 - #99

3/10/59 → 11/22/61

Subject: SF FILE NUMBER 100-47042

FOIPA No. 1093092- 000

Dear Requester:

The enclosed documents were reviewed under the Freedom of Information/Privacy Acts (FOIPA), Title 5, United States Code, Section 552/552a. Deletions have been made to protect information which is exempt from disclosure, with the appropriate exemptions noted on the page next to the excision. In addition, a deleted page information sheet was inserted in the file to indicate where pages were withheld entirely. The exemptions used to withhold information are marked below and explained on the enclosed Form OPCA-16a:

Section 552

Section 552a

☒ (b)(1)

☐ (b)(7)(A)

☐ (d)(5)

☒ (b)(2)

☐ (b)(7)(B)

☐ (j)(2)

☐ (b)(3)

☒ (b)(7)(C)

☐ (k)(1)

☒ (b)(7)(D)

☐ (k)(2)

☐ (b)(7)(E)

☐ (k)(3)

☐ (b)(7)(F)

☐ (k)(4)

☐ (b)(4)

☐ (b)(8)

☐ (k)(5)

☐ (b)(5)

☐ (b)(9)

☐ (k)(6)

☒ (b)(6)

☐ (k)(7)

144 page(s) were reviewed and 144 page(s) are being released.

☐ Document(s) were located which originated with, or contained information concerning other Government agency(ies) [OGA]. This information has been:

☐ referred to the OGA for review and direct response to you.

☐ referred to the OGA for consultation. The FBI will correspond with you regarding this information when the consultation is finished.

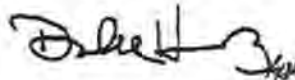
☒ You have the right to appeal any denials in this release. Appeals should be directed in writing to the Director, Office of Information and Privacy, U.S. Department of Justice, 1425 New York Ave., NW, Suite 11050, Washington, D.C. 20530-0001 within sixty days from the date of this letter. The envelope and the letter should be clearly marked "Freedom of Information Appeal" or "Information Appeal." Please cite the FOIPA number assigned to your request so that it may be easily identified.

☐ The enclosed material is from the main investigative file(s) in which the subject(s) of your request was the focus of the investigation. Our search located additional references, in files relating to other individuals, or matters, which may or may not be about your subject(s). Our experience has shown, when ident, references usually contain information similar to the information processed in the main file(s). Because of our significant backlog, we have given priority to processing only the main investigative file(s).

If you want the references, you must submit a separate request for them in writing, and they will be reviewed at a later date, as time and resources permit.

☒ See additional information which follows.

Sincerely yours,

A handwritten signature in black ink, appearing to read "D. Hardy", with a stylized flourish at the end.

David M. Hardy  
Section Chief  
Record/Information  
Dissemination Section  
Records Management Division

Enclosure(s)

This is in response to your Freedom of Information Act (FOIA) request for information pertaining to San Francisco File 100-47042. Enclosed is an interim release consisting of Section 1 of this file.



(F) ROBERT H. W. WELCH, JR. - INFORMATION CONCERNING (INTERNAL SECURITY) -- Information has been received that Welch resides at 43 Fletcher Road, Belmont, Massachusetts; maintains an office at 810 Main Street, Cambridge, Massachusetts; is an officer and director of the James O. Welch Company, candy manufacturers, 810 Main Street, Cambridge, Massachusetts; and is editor and a director of the publication "American Opinion," which he irregularly publishes and issues of which have in the past contained anticommunist articles. Neither Welch nor his publication has been the subject of Bureau investigation. In January, 1959, he met with a group of leading industrialists of the Milwaukee, Wisconsin, area, at which time he lectured on communism, the urgent need for anticommunist action in the United States and his desires to establish ostensible communist front groups which in reality would be anticommunist groups. Welch indicated he is conducting a drive to obtain funds to be used for

3/10/59  
SAC LETTER NO. 59-13

- 3 -

Ag - copy  
3/17

14

SEARCHED.....INDEXED.....  
SERIALIZED.....FILED.....  
MAR 12 1959

--

b6  
b7C

100-0-0-1024  
100-47042-1

1  
anticonnunist activity and that his plans would necessitate large financial contributions. No further information has been received indicating Welch's success in putting his program into effect.

The personnel of your office should be made aware of Welch's activities and contemplated plans. You must be certain that your employees are alerted to promptly report to the Bureau any information concerning further activity by Welch in this regard. In the event information is received regarding any activity of Welch in the furtherance of setting his plan into operation, no investigation should be made but the Bureau should be promptly advised.

3/10/59

SAC LETTER NO. 59-13

(C) ROBERT H. WELCH, JR. - INFORMATION CONCERNING (INTERNAL SECURITY) -- SAC Letter 59-13 (F) dated March 10, 1959, set out background data concerning Welch, a candy manufacturer of Belmont, Massachusetts, and his anticommunist campaign, Bufile 62-104401. Welch has written a manuscript entitled "The Politician," which is a vicious attack on the political life and beliefs of President Eisenhower. Welch has not published the manuscript but has had a limited number of copies printed which he has distributed or "loaned" to friends or individuals who he believed would be interested in its contents. The Bureau is in possession of a copy of it. Therefore, if the manuscript is offered to you for reproduction purposes, it will not be necessary to send copies to the Bureau.

Welch also created an organization in Indianapolis, Indiana, in December, 1958, called "The John Birch Society," the long-range objective of which has been summarized as "less government, more responsibility, and a better world." Chapters of this Society are coming into existence in various parts of the country. The Bureau has received several inquiries concerning the Society and is in possession of a copy of "The Blue Book," which sets forth information on the Society.

The above is furnished for information purposes. In the event a chapter of The John Birch Society is organized in your territory, the Bureau should be notified promptly and furnished a resume of the chapter's activities. The Bureau is particularly interested in any efforts by subversive elements to take over or use this Society or its chapters. No investigation should be conducted.

1/26/60  
SAC LETTER NO. 60-5

Very truly yours,  
John Edgar Hoover  
Director

- 3 -

SEARCHED	INDEXED
SERIALIZED	FILED
JAN 28 1960	

--

b6  
b7C

100-47042-2

100-00-1027A

DIRECTOR, FBI (62-104401)

2/3/60

SAC, LOS ANGELES (100-

*John Birch*  
100-21841 (no detail card)  
100-00-1024A  
THE JOHN BIRCH SOCIETY  
INFORMATION CONCERNING  
(INTERNAL SECURITY)

Re SAC Letter 60-5(C).

On 2/1/60 [redacted] 105-3884-51  
Riverside, California, advised that about a week ago she  
attended a luncheon at which the forming of a chapter of the  
captioned society was discussed. She stated that [redacted]  
[redacted] from Berkeley, California, was present and discussed  
the aims and background of the society. [redacted] related data  
about the society much the same as set out in referenced  
SAC Letter. She stated that [redacted] is due to return  
to Riverside towards the latter part of February, at which  
time further discussion on a chapter formation will be held.  
At the present time there are no definite plans for a chapter  
in Riverside.

The foregoing is for the Bureau's information.  
*S-5*

- 2 - Bureau (REGISTERED)
- 1 - San Francisco (Info.) (REGISTERED)
- 1 - Los Angeles

HLP:CEA  
(4)

*guy*  
SEARCHED *guy* INDEXED *guy*  
SERIALIZED *guy*  
FEB 4 1960  
FBI - SAN FRANCISCO  
*PSB*

100-47042-3

100-0-92450



SAC, SAN FRANCISCO (100-45725)

3/9/60

SA [REDACTED]

b6  
b7C

SE - C

Reference is made to memo of SA MORRIS M. DE JEAN reflecting information that the subject as [REDACTED] telephone Underhill 3-1570, had possession of numerous cartons of material bearing emblems of the Communist Party.

b6  
b7C

San Francisco City and Telephone Directories were found to contain no listing for the subject other than the above information which was contained only in the yellow pages of the telephone directory

Records of the San Francisco Retail Credit Association and the SFPD reflected no information concerning [REDACTED]

b6  
b7C

It was ascertained through reference to the City Directory that [REDACTED]

On 1/29/60, [REDACTED] San Francisco, advised that he has rental of the property at [REDACTED] and that the only tenant at that address is [REDACTED]

b6  
b7C

Office indices contained no information regarding [REDACTED]

Efforts were made to contact [REDACTED] San Francisco, but he had moved and his new address was not known there.

On 3/8/60, [REDACTED] was telephonically contacted to make an appointment for confidential interview at his home. [REDACTED] stated he was alone at his office and suggested the interview be held there and on being personally contacted, [REDACTED] said that [REDACTED] now resides at [REDACTED] San Francisco, telephone SK 2-8321. He said she came to San Francisco, from Reno, Nevada about last October and that she has no connection with his business, [REDACTED] She is employed [REDACTED] by the All American Society which is now in the process of forming a branch of this Society in San Francisco. [REDACTED]

b6  
b7C  
b7D

[REDACTED] exhibited a copy of the minutes of an Executive Committee of the Society on 3/7/60. These minutes reflect the purpose of the All American Society is to fight Communism through various means aimed at revitalizing opposition to Communism at the consumer or "grass roots" level. [REDACTED] said this organization was founded by [REDACTED] who is the owner of [REDACTED] Reno, Nevada, and as such has considerable income of which he is devoting a substantial amount to the All American Society.

SEARCHED	INDEXED
SERIALIZED	FILED
MAR 9 1960	
FBI - SAN FRANCISCO	

Orig'l in 100-45725

100-47142-4  
45725-2

[ ] said the All American Society furnished the funds used by the Americanism Committee of the American Legion to purchase and distribute Masters of Deceit and that this Society has directly distributed large quantities of the following anti-Communist books:

b6  
b7C  
b7D

"Wodemeyer Reports!" by Albert C. Wodemeyer.

"The Enemy at His Back" by Elizabeth Churchill Brown

"Communism Diagnosis Treatment" by Dr. Fred ~~Walt~~ Schwarz, an Australian.

[ ] said the latter book by SCHWARZ had a red cover and bore a Communist insignia but was none-the-less an anti-Communist publication.

[ ] said that they have also distributed copies of a pamphlet entitled "Look At The Score" by ROBERT WELCH, this being a transcript of a speech made by Welch on December 8, 1958, in Indianapolis, Indiana on the background, methods, and purposes of the John Birch Society. One of these copies reflects the following addresses for the All American Society: # 8 Commercial Row, Reno, Nevada, RAYMOND I. SMITH, Secretary-Treas.; Suite 404 Kearns Building, Salt Lake City, Utah, ALEX CAER, Secretary-Treas.

b6  
b7C  
b7D

In view of this mention of the John Birch Society, the pamphlet is being retained as an exhibit in this file.

[ ] further informed that [ ] was formerly married to [ ] and has two sons by [ ]. The younger of these sons is attending [ ] California.

b6  
b7C  
b7D

[ ] said that [ ] whole philosophy is opposed to Communism and in keeping with the highest principles of Americanism as is the All American Society.

(In this contact with [ ] he was given to understand that no malicious report had been made concerning the subject and that the reason for the inquiry was based on information indicating she might be distributing CP literature and if that be so, she would have been in a position to assist the Bureau. [ ] was friendly and cooperative throughout.)

b6  
b7C  
b7D

[ ]

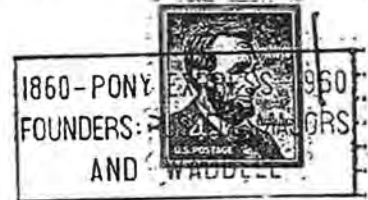
b6  
b7C  
b7D

SF indices are negative on the All American Society.

RECOMMENDATION: CLOSE CASE. COMPLAINT UNFOUNDED.

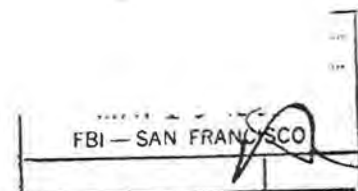
CLJ/  
(2)

b6  
b7c



2-10-60  
150-0-4672

F.B.I.  
~~Room # 223~~  
~~Post Office Bldg~~  
~~13th & Alameda St.~~  
~~Oakland, Calif.~~



100-47042-5

100-0-90000



USE ZONE  
FOR BETT  
MAIL SERV



POST CARD



California

ALL INFORMATION CONTAINED  
HEREIN IS UNCLASSIFIED  
DATE 11-27-2007 BY 60324 UC BAW/RS/LSC

b6  
b7C

7.B.1.  
Rm # 223  
Post Office  
13th + Blue St.



STAY AWAY—U.S.A.  
The Summit Leads To Disaster!



## Stay Away — U. S. A. The Summit Leads To Disaster!

As Louis Budenz so brilliantly pointed out and prophesied, years ago, "the cry is peace."

There is already peace, of course, in Estonia and Latvia and Lithuania, and Armenia and Byelorussia, and Georgia and the Ukraine. And not just peace for the dead millions that have been murdered, but peace for the living millions that have been enslaved.

There is already peace in Poland and Hungary; in Albania and Yugoslavia and Czechoslovakia; in Romania and Bulgaria and East Germany; and of course in Russia itself. Even such resistance as existed in any of those countries has been provoked into showing itself prematurely—so that it could be destroyed, and a more deadly peace bestowed on the remainder of the population.

Except for a few million Chinese here and there, engaged in desperately suicidal rebellion on behalf of freedom, there is peace on all the mainland of China. There is the same peace in North Korea, and North Vietnam, and Guiana, and Guinea, and Ghana. With guns and bayonets and clubs, and with more refined instruments of terror and of torture where necessary, the henchmen of unspeakable Communist murderers like Achmed Sukarno in Indonesia, Juan Lechin in Bolivia, Karim el-Kassem in Iraq, and Fidel Castro in Cuba are bringing more and more peace to their respective countries.

Peace has many faces. There is the morning peace of the grave, for those who during the night have died of hunger and despair; the evening peace of the slaughter house, when the day's slaughtering is done; and the timeless peace of the escapeless prison, after a hopeless revolt has been subdued. The Communist peace (the Cold Peace to which the Cold War leads) is compounded of all three. And the conspirators now expect, after a few more rounds of fraternizing visits and one or two more summit conferences, to be able to impose that peace on the rest of a rapidly surrendering world.

## Stay Away — U. S. A. The Summit Leads To Disaster!

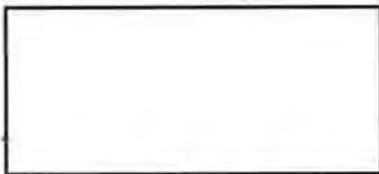
Copyright 1960 by AMERICAN OPINION, Belmont 78, Massachusetts

*These cards will be supplied promptly at 12 for \$1.00.*

SEARCHED *PL* INDEXED *PL*  
SERIALIZED *PL* FILED *PL*

MAY 10 1960

422 Federal Office Building  
Civic Center  
San Francisco 2, California  
May 10, 1960



b6  
b7C

Thank you for the material which you recently  
furnished to the FBI Office, Oakland, California.

Your interest which prompted you to make this  
available is indeed appreciated.

Sincerely,

R. D. AUERBACH  
Special Agent in Charge

1 - Addressee  
1 - San Francisco (100-0)

ISO:DAS

(2)

Searched.....  
Serialized.....  
Indexed.....  
Filed.....

100-47042-6  
100-0-72623

SAC, Los Angeles (100-59001)

June 7, 1960

Director, FBI (62-104401)

JOHN BIRCH SOCIETY, INC.  
INFORMATION CONCERNING  
(INTERNAL SECURITY)

100-00-1024A

Reurairtel 6-1-60.

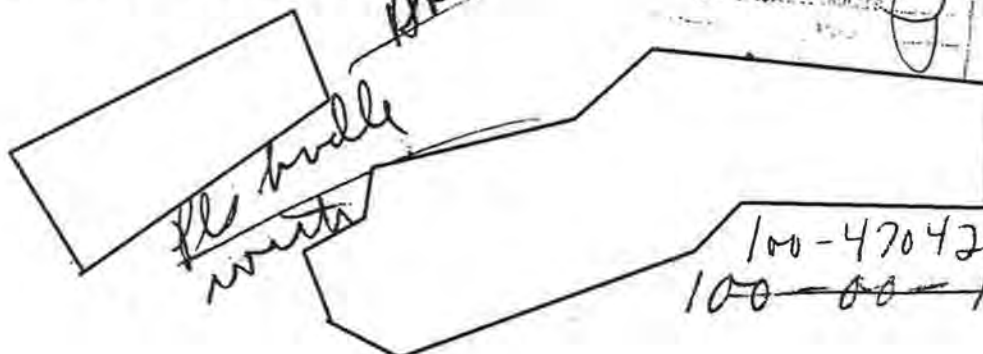
A review of the information in reairtel and the memorandum enclosure thereto discloses that the information did not warrant transmittal to the Bureau by airtel; is not the type of material to be designated as "Cinal" material; and the material contained in the memorandum enclosure does not warrant the "Confidential" security classification. The fact that the information was received from a panel source does not justify the security classification. It is also noted that the character of reairtel was listed as "SM-X." The character for transmitting information concerning captioned society should be carried as "Information Concerning, (Internal Security)."

Offices receiving instant communication are instructed to declassify the memorandum enclosure to reairtel. Bureau copies have been declassified.

2 - San Diego

2 - San Francisco

1cc in 100-41758B-560



b6  
b7C

## ORGANIZATIONS

### The Americanists

Among the U.S. brotherhoods dedicated to the fight against Communism, nothing is quite like the John Birch Society. Except for an elite corps of leaders, its members shun personal publicity, and their names are held by the society in strictest secrecy. Its cells, of 20 to 30 members apiece, take orders from society headquarters, promote Communist-style front organizations that do not use the John Birch name. Carefully avoiding normal channels of political action, the society accepts the hard-boiled, dictatorial direction of one man who sees democracy as a "perennial fraud" and estimates that the U.S. is 40% to 60% Communist-controlled. In other times, other places, the John Birch "Americanists"—as they call themselves—might seem a tiresome, comic-opera joke. But already the society admits to cells in 33 states, and its partisans have made their anonymous and unsettling presence felt in scores of U.S. communities.

In Wichita, Kans., student members of the society are trained to tell their cell leader of any "Communist" influence

schemes as social security and federal income tax laws were part of a Red plot to ready the U.S. for Soviet conquest. Welch left candy for fulltime anti-Communist pamphleteering in 1957. He founded the John Birch Society the next year, naming it for a U.S. Navy captain killed by Chinese Communist guerrillas after V-J day.

Welch's *Mein Kampf* is a masterpiece of invective called *The Politician*. Shown only to close friends, the book is now being withdrawn from circulation, largely because its judgments on contemporary leaders repelled more people than they attracted. Some Welchian estimates:

¶ The Eisenhower brothers: "... Milton Eisenhower is actually Dwight Eisenhower's superior and boss within the Communist Party ... For [the former President], there is only one possible word to describe his purposes and his actions. That word is treason."

¶ CIA Director Allen Dulles: "The most protected and untouchable supporter of Communism, next to Eisenhower himself, in Washington."

¶ The late John Foster Dulles: "A Communist agent."

Right-Wing Names. For public consumption, Welch has kept his vitriol well enough in check to avoid libel suits. A prolific author, he has turned out reams of Red-baiting copy, including the *White Book* that guides the society's actions. He puts out the monthly *American Opinion*, as well as a bulletin that informs all



Boston Herald-Traveler

### LEADER WELCH

His word for the Eisenhowers: treason.

dues-paying (\$24 a year for men, \$12 for women) members of the society's monthly aims. Despite the ill fame of *The Politician*, Welch has been highly praised as a freedom fighter by a horde of familiar right-wing names, e.g., Actor Adolphe Menjou, Lawyer Clarence Manton, ex-Diplomat Spruille Braden, who grace the society's council and have the right to appoint his successor.

Not all conservatives are so sanguine about Welch. Many object to the society's contempt for dissent from its views, feel that its militant words and thoughts are barely a goose step away from the formation of goon squads. "This is the kind of thing that does violence to everything we're trying to accomplish," says one Chicago conservative who backed away from Birchism after a glimpse at *The Politician*. "It siphons a lot of well-meaning, respectable people off into a lunatic fringe run by Welch, at the same time giving anti-Communist efforts a black eye. It hurts us much more than it helps us."

noted in classroom lectures; by phone, parents belabor the offending teacher and his principal for apologies and admissions of guilt. A Wichita businessman who planned to make a modest contribution to a University of Wichita fund was dissuaded because members of the society were demanding that certain professors and books be thrown out. "My business would be wrecked," said he. "If those people got on the phone and kept on yelling that I am a Communist because I give money to the school." Society members in Nashville, Tenn., started telephone campaigns to warn homeowners that some of their neighbors were suspected Reds. The project with current top priority is the impeachment of Chief Justice Earl Warren, and activities in a dozen cities range from the "spontaneous" circulation of petitions to a rash of letters to newspapers, and a HELP IMPEACH EARL WARREN banner strung across the main street of Pampa, Texas (and taken down by the police a few hours later).

The Red Plot. All society activity comes under the firm thumb of a balding, deceptively mild-mannered, retired businessman from Belmont, Mass., named Robert Welch. Son of a North Carolina farmer, Baptist Welch, 61, spent 25 years as an executive with Cambridge's famed candy-making James O. Welch Co. (run by his brother). After the war, Welch began to bone up on Communist literature; eventually he decided that such

21

See FD-160

JOHN  
BIRCH  
SOCIETY  
15-\*

TIME, MARCH 10, 1961

Open  
160  
15-\*

ANALYST 20-1-100-1000  
SEARCHED 100-1000  
MAR 11 1961  
FBI - SAN FRANCISCO

b6  
b7c



TO: CHIEF CLERK

Date

Subject

Aliases

Address

Birth Date

Birthplace

Race

Sex

☐ Male

☐ Female

☐ Exact Spelling

☐ Main Criminal Case Files Only

☐ Restrict to Locality of

☐ All References

☐ Criminal References Only

☐ Main Subversive Case Files Only

☐ Main Subversive (If no Main, list all Subversive References)

☐ Subversive References Only

☐ Main Criminal (If no Main, list all Criminal References)

File & Serial Number	Remarks	File & Serial Number	Remarks
<i>John Birch Society</i>			
<i>100-0-92450 (2/60)</i>	<i>- Placed in Case file</i>		
<i>100-00-1024A (1/60)</i>	<i>- Instructions (?)</i>		
<i>100-45725-2 (3/60)</i>	<i>Placed in Case file</i>		
<i>Robert Welch</i>		<i>Robert H W Welch</i>	
<i>NI 65-0-1788</i>		<i>100-00-1024 Dup</i>	
<i>NI 97-1501-50 p. 17, 25 (2/56)</i>		<i>Search</i>	
<i>100-45725-2 (3/60)</i>	<i>Dup Search</i>		
<i>NI 105-0-418</i>			
<i>Blue Book</i>			
<i>94-238-1604 p. 36 (1/53)</i>	<i>} Destroyed</i>	<i>94-283-1604</i>	<i>} NI</i>
<i>94-238-1715 p. 98 (7/53)</i>		<i>-1715</i>	
<i>94-238-1765 p. 109 (1/54)</i>		<i>-1765</i>	
<i>American Opinion</i>			
<i>100-0-92623 (5/60)</i>	<i>- Placed in Case File</i>		
<i>100-00-1024 (3/59)</i>	<i>- Instructions (?)</i>		

Requested by

Squad

Extension

File No.

Searched by

Consolidated by

Reviewed by

File Review Symbols

I - Identical  
NI - Not identical

? - Not identifiable  
U - Unavailable reference

**Rightist Group**

# Brown Plans Probe Of Birch Society

**SACRAMENTO, March 21** — Governor Edmund G. Brown announced today he will ask Attorney General Stanley Mosk to inquire into the activities of the John Birch Society, an ultra-right-wing organization.

The Governor said he would ask Mosk to see what they are doing, find out whether they are violating any law.

Brown accorded the Birch

Society members full right to state their views. "As long as they don't violate the law, they have a right to take any position they want."

"When they want to impeach Chief Justice Earl Warren," declared the Governor, "and when they call Dwight Eisenhower a pawn of the Reds it seems to me that we don't have to worry about it too much. The people will see through the transparency of such a group. We've always had them in this country; they rise and fall."

The Governor said he believed that the House Un-American Activities Committee might properly inquire into the activities of the Birch Society to find out what their motives are, because Fascism is just as dangerous as Communism.

The Governor took a sharp dig at United States Senator James Eastland (Dem-Miss.) who had praised the Birch Society as a patriotic organization.

"Well, I disagree with him," he has praise for segregationists down there and I disagree with him on that," said the Governor.

"We have the radical right," declared the Governor, "and we have the radical left, and I think the great majority of us are in the middle. We have our John Birch societies on one side and we have all these leftist groups that spring up from time to time. I with the majority in the middle would start an organization, call it the Patrick Henry Society, just to take a look at things objectively and make up our own minds on them."

*file*

SAN FRANCISCO CHRONICLE  
San Francisco, California  
Date:  
Edition: 3-22-61  
City Editor: ABE FINAL HOME  
MELLINKOFF  
Publisher: CHARLES de  
YOUNG THIERICT  
Author:  
Case:  
Classification:

SEARCHED.....	INDEXED.....
SERIALIZED.....	FILED.....
MAR 23 1961	
FBI — SAN FRANCISCO	

100-47042-9

## 'Scurrilous Attacks'

# Resolution In Assembly Asks US To Investigate Birch Anti Red Group

Assemblyman Gordon H. Winton of Merced County today introduced a resolution, HR 173, requesting United States Attorney General Robert Kennedy to investigate the John Birch Society.

Winton accused the group of "scurrilous and irresponsible attacks on various Americans in public office," including Chief Justice Earl Warren.

Assemblyman John A. O'Connell of San Francisco yesterday introduced a resolution criticising the right wing society's activities.

The O'Connell resolution describes the activities of the society as "divisive, coercive and unAmerican."

Senator Hugh M. Burns of Fresno County, chairman of

the upper house committee on unAmerican activities, disclosed his committee is looking into the organization and after the legislature adjourns will hold a hearing on the society's activities.

### Founder Would Appear

And a press dispatch from Beverly Hills, Los Angeles County, quoted Robert Welch, founder of the society, as saying he gladly will appear before an investigating committee.

In fact, Welch sent a telegram to Governor Edmund G. Brown demanding an investigation.

"A dozen or a hundred or a thousand of our members in California will gladly testify and we can assure you that, unlike our Communist en-

emies, none of our members will take the 5th Amendment," wired Welch.

The governor has asked Attorney General Stanley Mosk to make a report on the society.

Cites Blast At Ike  
Assemblyman O'Connell charged the society represents an unAmerican point of view.

He noted it has referred to former President Dwight D. Eisenhower as a Communist sympathizer and suggested impeachment proceedings against United States Chief Justice Earl Warren.

"The fostering of national loyalty and patriotism is a worthy aim," states O'Connell's resolution, "but some of the methods used by the John Birch Society are as unAmerican in their way as many employed by a subversive organization."

SACRAMENTO BEE

Sacramento, California

Date: 2/23/61

Edition: PM

Editor: WALTER JONES

Publisher: ELINOR MCCLATCHY

Author:

Case:

John Birch Society  
Classification:

### Santa Barbara Distressed

Another press dispatch, this one from Santa Barbara, quotes Chancellor Samuel B. Gould of the University of California campus as saying a new type of secret student organization has been set up on the campus and "unless it is checked, can destroy the university."

Although Gould mentioned no names, another university official said he understands the chancellor was referring to the John Birch Society, which has an office in Santa Barbara.

100 - 47042 - 10

## Assemblyman Asks U. S/ To Probe Birch Society

SACRAMENTO, March 23 (AP) — The right-wing John Birch Society came under attack in the Legislature again today.

Assemblyman Gordon Winton Jr. (D-Merced) introduced a resolution asking U.S. Atty. Gen. Robert Kennedy to investigate the group, which was formed to combat Communist influence.

Winton accused the society of "scurrilous and irresponsible attacks on various Americans in public office," including former President Eisenhower. A resolution criticizing the society's tactics was introduced yesterday.

In the upper house, Chairman Hugh Burns (D-Fresno) of the Senate Un-American Activities Committee received a wire from the society's

founder, urgently demanding an investigation in view of statements to the press by officials of your state.

A DOZEN or a hundred or a thousand of our members in California will gladly testify," said John Welch of Belmont, Mass., in a wire also sent to Gov. Brown.

Burns said the committee had been investigating the society for some time and would continue to do so.

SAN FRANCISCO NEWS-CALL  
BULLETIN  
San Francisco, California  
Date: 3-23-61  
Edition: HOME FINAL  
Editor: CHARLES H. SCHNEIDER  
General Manager: WELLS SMITH  
Case:

Classification:

SEARCHED <i>ml</i>	INDEXED <i>ml</i>
SERIALIZED <i>ml</i>	FILED <i>ml</i>
APR 4 1961	
FBI — SAN FRANCISCO	

100-47042-11



## 'We Won't Take 5th' Birch Society 'Demands' Probe

BEVERLY HILLS, March 22 (UPI)—Robert Welch, founder of the John Birch Society, said today that members of his right-wing group will "gladly" testify in a proposed investigation of the organization by the California State Senate Committee on Un-American Activities.

Welch "demanded" that the investigation be held and promised that no members of the society will take the Fifth Amendment to avoid testifying.

A telegram from Welch addressed to Governor Edmund G. Brown was released here by Paul H. Talbert, member of the Birch Society's National Council.

Yesterday, Brown said he asked the attorney general to make a report on the John Birch Society.

"Unless they violate a law," said Brown, referring to the society, "they have a right to speak. I intend to ask the attorney general to look into it to see if they have violated any law. Although I can imagine what it would be like, I don't think Senator Hugh Burns, or anyone chairman of the State Senate Un-American Activities Committee, said his group had the society under surveillance for several weeks. But he said the com-

mittee had found no irregularity and as yet has no plans to call public hearings.

(In another Sacramento development, Assemblyman John A. O'Connell, (Dem-S.F.) introduced a resolution condemning the organization for "divisive, coercive and un-American tactics."

(The resolution was co-authored by the chairman of both the Republican and Cuses—Jerome E. Waldie, (Dem-Antioch) and John A. Busterud, (Rep-S.F.). It said that the organization employed methods which "are as un-American in their way as many employed by a subversive organization.")

A copy of the Welch telegram was given to UPI by Talbert.

The telegram said:

"We respectfully and in view of statements made to press by officials of your State, we urgently demand the proposed investigation of John Birch Society by the California State Senate Un-American Activities Committee. A dozen or a hundred or a thousand of our members in California will gladly testify and we can assure you that unlike our Communist enemies, none of our members will take the Fifth Amendment. We will gladly cooperate with the committee in every way that we can."

SAN FRANCISCO CHRONICLE  
San Francisco, California  
Date: 3-23-61  
Edition: FINAL HOME  
City Editor: ABE

MELINKOFF  
Publisher: CHARLES de  
YOUNG THIERIOT  
Author:  
Case:

Classification:

SEARCHED <i>rub</i>	INDEXED <i>rub</i>
SERIALIZED <i>rub</i>	FILED <i>rub</i>
MAR 24 1961	
FBI - SAN FRANCISCO	

*[Signature]*

100-47042-12

**'Glad to Testify'**  
**Birch Society**  
**Happy at Quiz**

BEVERLY HILLS, March 22 — (UPI) — Robert Welch, founder of the John Birch Society, said today that members of the extreme right-wing group will gladly testify in a proposed investigation of the organization by the California State Senate Committee on Un-American Activities.

Welch demanded that the investigation be held and promised that no members of the society will take the Fifth Amendment to avoid testifying.

A telegram from Welch of Belmont, Mass., addressed to Governor Brown, was released here by Paul H. Talbert, member of the Birch society's national council.

**REPORT ASKED**

Yesterday, Brown said he asked Attorney General Mosk to make a report on the John Birch society, but emphasized: "Unless they violate a law, they have a right to speak."

Senator Hugh Burns, of Fresno, chairman of the State

STAND TOLD

Talbert, a Stanford University graduate, scoffed at charges that the society was subversive. He issued a statement which read:

The John Birch Society believes in less government, more responsibility, more individual freedom, preserving and protecting our constitution and our glorious heritage.

"We all believe in loyalty oaths, preservation of the Connally amendment, restoration of the investigative powers of the FBI and any other government committee for the purpose of investigating subversion."

Why is it wrong to have these beliefs?

What is happening to cause supposedly reputable newspapers to refer to us as Fascists, Neo-Fascists, Silver Shirts, Red Shirts, Black Shirts, subversives, and even to compare us with the Ku Klux Klan?

100-00-1024A (1/60) See  
100-0-92450 (2/60) FUP/EO  
100-45725-2 (3/60)

SAN FRANCISCO EXAMINER  
San Francisco, California  
Date: 3-23-61  
Edition: FINAL  
Managing Editor: LEE  
ETTELSON  
City Editor: LARRY McMANUS  
Publisher and General  
Manager: CHARLES MAYER  
Case:

Classification:

mk if  
wp  
SEARCHED INDEXED  
SERIALIZED FILED  
MAR 23 1961  
FBI - SAN FRANCISCO

100-47042-13

## A Dangerous Student Group

SANTA BARBARA, March 22. — (UPI) — Chancellor Samuel B. Gould of the University of California at Santa Barbara said last night a "new type" secret student organization has been set up on the campus and unless it is checked, can destroy the university.

Gould, speaking at a Charter Day banquet in suburban Montecito, did not give the name of the organization, but said it is "controlled and affiliated from the outside."

One university official, who asked that his name be withheld, said today that "it was understood" Gould was referring to the John Birch Society, which has an office here.

SAN FRANCISCO EXAMINER  
San Francisco, California  
Date: 3-23-61  
Edition: FINAL  
Managing Editor: LEE  
ETTELSON  
City Editor: LARRY McMANUS  
Publisher and General  
Manager: CHARLES MAYER  
Case:

Classification:

*file*



100-47042-14

(D) THE JOHN BIRCH SOCIETY, (JBS) -- SAC Letter 59-13 (F), dated March 10, 1959, set out background data concerning Robert H. Welch, Jr., a candy manufacturer of Belmont, Massachusetts, and his anticommunist campaign. SAC Letter 60-5 (C), dated January 26, 1960, advised that in December, 1958, Welch created an organization called "The John Birch Society," the long-range objective of which has been summarized as "less government, more responsibility, and a better world."

Recently, a printer in Santa Barbara, California, advised he had received an order from JBS to print 10,000 copies of my poster, "What You Can Do To Fight Communism." The JBS also requested the printer to print an addition on the poster to the effect that this statement was being distributed under the auspices of the JBS. We have advised the printer that the FBI has not given approval for JBS to reproduce the poster nor could the FBI approve of the addition to the poster reflecting its distribution by JBS.

In view of this irresponsible organization's attempt to capitalize on the FBI's prestige, no Bureau publications of any kind are to be made available to JBS or to any of its representatives. You should be alert to the possibility that this group may attempt to reproduce Bureau publications and distribute them giving the impression that the FBI sanctions JBS. Immediately advise the Bureau of any such information coming to your attention. Further, any requests by JBS to reproduce Bureau publications should be turned down.

Very truly yours,

John Edgar Hoover

Director

*Copy in 100-0-0*  
3/21/61  
SAC LETTER NO. 61-14

- 4 -

SEARCHED	INDEXED
SERIALIZED	FILED
MAR 28 1961	
FBI - SAN FRANCISCO	

*100-47042-15*

mt

*[Handwritten signature]*

ALL INFORMATION CONTAINED  
HEREIN IS UNCLASSIFIED  
DATE 11-27-2007 BY 60324 UC BAW/RS/LSC

## Birch Group Promised State Probe

SACRAMENTO, March 24—The State Senate Un-American Activities Committee has announced it will hold hearings on the Jean Birch Society after the Legislature adjourns — if the society's founder agrees to appear.

Chairman Hugh Burns (D-Fresno) disclosed the plans yesterday in a wire to Robert Welch in Belmont, Mass., who had "urgently demanded" committee investigation because of complaints about the right-wing society by state officials and legislators.

He said his members would "gladly testify" before the committee.

"We have been aware of your society's existence and have made some investigation of its activities," Burns wired. "In the normal course of events we would expect to continue this investigation at the conclusion of the current session of the Legislature."

"At that time, you will be beyond the jurisdiction of a California legislative committee. However, if you are still willing to appear before our committee, we will arrange such a hearing."

*100-0-92450*  
*4/60*

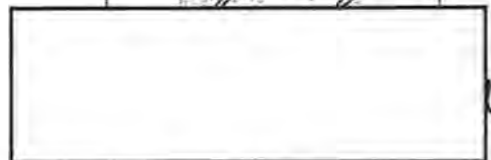
*file*

OAKLAND TRIBUNE  
Oakland, California  
Date: 3-24-61  
Edition: RED STREAK  
City Editor: FRANK WOOTTEN  
Publisher: JOSEPH R.  
KNOWLAND

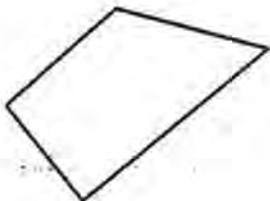
Case:

Classification:

SEARCHED.....	INDEXED.....
SERIALIZED.....	FILED.....



b6  
b7C



*100-47042-16*



**Art Hoppe**

## **If Birches Bark, Do People Bite?**

I WROTE THIS sort of thing the other day on the John Birch Society. Which is more right-wing than a fruitcake. Only I hope no one thinks I'm against it.

I'm for everybody saying what they want. As long as they don't try to do what they have in mind. Which is rare. And, besides, it's good to see the Liberals happy again.

I've never seen the Liberals so happy. Mr. Mosk, our Liberal Attorney General is happily investigating the Society because he thinks it may be "subversive." And Our Governor, Mr. Brown, says happily the Society might well be investigated by the Un-American Activities Committees. Of which we have so many.



GO UP IN SACRAMENTO, here's Assemblyman Lou Francis going around somberly investigating all the Communists in Humboldt county. And all the Liberals are going around happily investigating Mr. Francis. To see if he's a member of the John Birch Society.

Mr. Francis says he is not now nor has he ever been a member. And the Liberals say they can't make up their minds whether he's a card-carrying member, a fellow traveler or a John Birch dupe. I've got one Liberal friend who says happily "If it walks like a duck and talks like a duck, I say it is a duck." Which sounds familiar.

Only I'm getting worried. If the Un-American people start an investigation, they'll get lots of publicity. And pretty soon they'll stack their meetings with left-wing sympathizers. And a lot of students will get mad because they can't get in and they'll all be washed down the City Hall steps.

SAN FRANCISCO CHRONICLE  
San Francisco, California

Date: 3-27-61

Edition: FINAL HOME

City Editor: ABE

MELLINKOFF

Publisher: CHARLES de  
YOUNG THIERIOT

Author:

Case:

Classification:



b6  
b7c

100-47042-17

★ ★ ★  
SO THE COMMITTEE will produce a film called "Operation Absolution" which will prove several known John Birchers were among the students. Mainly because they were subpoenaed. And we'll have to go through that all over again.

And the first thing we know, liberal commentators like Fulton Steamboat Jr. will be saying: "I can't definitely prove definitely that he's a card-carrying John Bircher. But there's no question he's one of those anti-anti John Birchers." Which proves Mr. Steamboat is a loyal anti-anti-anti Bircher.

Right now, I'm just an anti-anti-anti-anti-Communist. And I don't think I could face becoming an anti-anti-anti-anti-Bircher too. I think I'll just become anti-people who want to investigate other people for what they think. Instead of what they do. People have got enough trouble thinking as it is. I think.

# 'Radicals of Right' Labeled A Threat to U. S. Position

By MARQUIS CHILDS

WASHINGTON — How dangerous to the well-being of this nation and to America's position as leader of the Free World are the radicals of the right?



CHILDS

This is a question being asked here seriously today as these radicals increasingly resort to the tactics of the Communists. They practice character assassination without regard for the truth. They spread fear, hatred and suspicion. They advocate infiltration of non-political organizations such as the Parent-Teachers Assn. and the taking over of those organizations.

**THEY ARE** often allied with the White Citizens Councils, identifying integration with Communism. And at the extreme end of the spectrum they are openly anti-Semitic.

A few years ago this would have been dismissed as merely another manifestation of the "lunatic fringe" — this time on the right rather than the left. But with the rise of the John Birch Society and its intrusion into politics that is not so easy to do. Founded by Robert Welch, a former Massachusetts candy manufacturer, the Birch society now claims nearly 100,000 members with chapters in most states and a goal of a million. They are

pledged to accept the discipline of Welch and many of their operations are secret.

**WELCH'S** secretly circulated book, "The Politician" — now reportedly withdrawn because it alarmed some members — has been compared to "Mein Kampf" if only in the Hitlerian view that the greater the lie the more likely that simple minds will believe it. He calls every president beginning with Franklin Roosevelt a Communist. Of the Eisenhower brothers he writes:

"While I, too, think that Milton Eisenhower is a Communist and has been for 30 years, this opinion is based largely on general circumstances of his conduct.

"But my firm belief that Dwight Eisenhower is a dedicated, conscientious agent of the Communist conspiracy is based on an accumulation of detailed evidence so extensive and so palpable that it seems to put this conviction beyond any reasonable doubt."

**BOTH THE** late John Foster Dulles and his brother, Allen, head of the Central Intelligence Agency, are called Communists.

One of the recent political targets of the organization was Sen. Milton Young (R-ND). Members of the four Birch societies in Bismarck, the state capital, were pushing in the Legislature a proposal for a constitu-

SAN FRANCISCO NEWS-CALL  
BULLETIN  
San Francisco, California  
Date: 3-27-61  
Edition: HOME FINAL  
Editor: CHARLES H. SCHNEIDER  
General Manager: WELLS SMITH  
Case:

Classification:

SEARCHED INDEXED  
SERIALIZED FILED  
MAR 28 1961



b6  
b7C

100-47042-18

national convention to act on an amendment abolishing the federal income tax, 700 government agencies, and greatly restricting the government's treaty-making power.

The House had already approved the proposal when Sen. Young sent a telegram urging the Senate to defeat it. Thereupon, the Birchists came down on Young seeking to put the Communist label on one whose record has on the whole been conservative. The state Senate voted 34 to 14 to kill the proposal which in various forms has been adopted by nine other states.

Sen. Thomas Kuchel of California, a moderate Republican, has also been under fire. One of the main goals of the Birch letter-writing blitz is to bring about the impeachment of Chief Justice Earl Warren, who was Kuchel's sponsor in politics. Asked about this at a press conference, he called it a "contemptible and vicious thing" to suggest the impeachment of "one of the great men of our time."

**BIRCH SOCIETY** members have used their pressure techniques to force the showing of the House un-American activities film, "Operation Abolition." And they have denounced as Communist anyone questioning its accuracy or daring to suggest that the committee may have exceeded its rights.

## What Are Its Goals?

# John Birch Society Gets Going Here

The John Birch Society, two years a-building, has burst upon California and the nation in recent weeks as a radical right-wing organization dedicated to fighting Communism. The views it proclaims, the methods it avows have so disturbed Gov. Edmund G. Brown and the Legislature that investigations and public hearings have been ordered.—The Editor.

By FRANCIS B. HAMILTON

News-Call Bulletin Staff Writer

The John Birch Society, whose operations have stirred great controversy in Southern California, exists also in the Bay Area.

It has a co-ordinator—a paid staff man—working full-time in California.

And a member of its 28-man National Council, Lt. Gen. Charles B. Stone III (USAF, ret.) is a former San Francisco business executive who has recently moved to Los Angeles.

Southern California has been its stronghold on the West Coast, and it is particularly active in Santa Barbara, and in Fullerton and Garden Grove in Orange County.

The somewhat similar socio-economic climate of Marin County and the Peninsula is viewed by those who have analyzed the society as ideal for its propagation.

FOR TWO YEARS after its formation in Indianapolis

Marquis Childs writes on "The Radicals of the Right" Page 20.

lis, Dec. 8-9, 1958, the society worked in semi-secrecy.

SAN FRANCISCO NEWS-CALL  
BULLETIN  
San Francisco, California  
Date: 3-27-61  
Edition: HOME FINAL  
Editor: CHARLES H. SCHNEIDER  
General Manager: WELLS SMITH  
Case:

Classification:

SEARCHED.....	INDEXED.....
SERIALIZED.....	FILED.....
MAR 23 1961	
FBI - SAN FRANCISCO	

b6  
b7c

cc 6423/A, 100-47042-19



# What's Behind John Birch Society?

But it is secret no longer; it has been explored at length and denounced editorially in California and elsewhere in the nation by staunchly conservative newspapers, such as the Los Angeles Times.

Actually, its leaders, once located, appear eager to get their views before the public.

Figures are not handed out, but the society says it expects to have 100,000 members (at \$24 a year for men, \$12 for women) by the end of this year.

The society is the brain-child of one Robert W. Welch, 61-year-old native of North Carolina, who retired from a candy-making firm (Jas. O. Welch Co., Boston, Los Angeles, and else-

where) four years ago devoted his energy and money to this cause.

Welch named his anti-Communist crusade for a young fundamentalist Baptist missionary from Georgia, who was an intelligence officer in China during World War II and killed 10 days after V-J Day by Chinese Communists.

According to Welch, the 27-year-old Birch was probably the first American casualty in that third world war between Communism and the ever-shrinking free world, which is still being waged against us.

**THE ESSENCE** of Welch's cause is this:

- That the world-wide Communist conspiracy has so infiltrated the United States that it is running the Pentagon, subtly influencing our defense program, international policies, and our taxes.

- The outcome, Welch says, will be increasingly greater deficits, wild inflation, and eventually government "socialistic" controls over every operation of our economy and every activity of our daily lives.

- This will be followed by a softening up of the American will through "horror of modern warfare" and eventual surrender on Communist terms.

These views, and what the society intends to do about them and the way it proposes to do it, are contained in a 180-page "Blue Book of The John Birch Society," which is a transcript of remarks by Welch on the occasion of the society's founding.

**WHAT IS TO** be done is dictated by Welch. The books says that a republican form of government at this time "lends itself too readily to infiltration, distortion and disruption" and that "democracy is merely a deceptive phrase, a weapon of demagoguery, and a perennial fraud."

So, says Welch: "The John Birch Society will operate under completely authoritative control at all levels." He means his control.

"The men who join The John Birch Society during the next few months or few years are going to be doing so primarily because they believe in me and what I am

doing and are willing to accept my leadership anyway and are going to use their loyalty, time, money, and other resource to the fullest possible advantage that we can.

Whenever and wherever, either through infiltration by the enemy or honest differences of opinion, that loyalty ceases to be sufficient to keep some fragment in line, we are not going to be in the position of having the society's work weakened by raging debates. We are not going to have factions developing on the two sides of every question theme.

**THOSE MEMBERS** who cease to feel the necessary degree of loyalty can either resign or will be put out before they build up any splintering following of their own inside the society.

Welch said, early this year, that so far fewer than a dozen have been kicked out, about 100 resigned.

The villains who have made such stern adherences to an authoritarian leader necessary are many, in Welch's view. He cites, among others, Edward Bellamy, whose utopian novel, "Looking Backward," was published in 1888.

They include, on the record, Upton Sinclair, Woodrow Wilson, Franklin D. Roosevelt, Chief Justice Earl Warren, Nelson Rockefeller and, in fact, virtually everyone in the political scene in the past 27 years with the notable exceptions of Joseph McCarthy and Barry Goldwater.

Off the record, in the privately circulated pamphlet, "The Politician," still hard to come by despite the society's current relish for the limelight, the list of so-called Communist dupes is staggering.

**THEY INCLUDE:**

- President Eisenhower. "There is only one possible word to describe his purposes and actions. That word is treason."

- Milton Eisenhower. "The chances are very strong that (he) is actually Dwight Eisenhower's superior and boss within the Communist Party."

- John Foster Dulles, Allen Dulles, and, of course, Harry Truman.

Now, on the record, from page 121 of the society's Blue Book, Welch's opinion of Richard Nixon, in Dec., 1958:

"He is one of the ablest, shrewdest, most disingenuous, and slipperiest politicians that ever showed up on the American scene. He can sit in Washington one night and convince some of the most 'modern' Republicans that he is the best ball-carrier they have, and

particular wave at any given time was moving left or right; and a manipulator of uncanny skill, behind the scenes."

Welch went on to say that Nixon participated in or engineered "the dirtiest deal in American political history" at Chicago in 1952 to make himself vice president and put Warren on the Supreme Court.

"Nobody should overlook," he added, "the vicious undercover knifing of Bill Knowland by Nixon's men in California in the campaign just finished." (In 1958, Edmund G. Brown defeated William Knowland for Governor).

**HOWEVER**, Welch granted, Nixon could be "the best bet we have" for 1960. "I think Nixon could become a very patriotic anti-Communist if we could create circumstances in which it would be smart politics to be one."

And how does Welch equate the ethics of using such a dubious (according to his analysis) player on his team?

Admittedly, the tactics he espouses are mean and dirty, he says.

"But the Communists we are after are meaner and dirtier, and too slippery for you to put your fingers on them in the ordinary way."

spend four hours in the Waldorf Towers the next day convincing General MacArthur and Herbert Hoover that he is their man.

"He can use the tremendously overrated and overpublicized but actually highly cautious part he played in the Alger Hiss exposure, to hang onto the hopeful loyalty of the vigorous anti-Communists, at the very same time when he is insinuating himself into the good graces of the Left by quietly knifing McCarthy.

**HE HAS BEEN** a rider of waves, so far as public support was concerned, without caring whether the



Robert Welch

ALL INFORMATION CONTAINED  
HEREIN IS UNCLASSIFIED  
DATE 11-27-2007 BY 80324 UC BAW/RS/LSC

## 'Like Nazis,' Hearing Is Told

SACRAMENTO, March 28 (UPI) — A committee of the California State Legislature today began hearings on the conservative John Birch Society, which one lawmaker said "reminds us very much" of the Hitler organization in Germany before World War II.

"This is an organization to fight Communists," said Assemblyman Gordon Winton (Dem-Merced). "The Hitler organization started out the same way and attracted some very respectable businessmen." The legislator spoke at a hearing by the Assembly Rules Committee, which is considering a proposal to request a federal investigation of the Birch group.

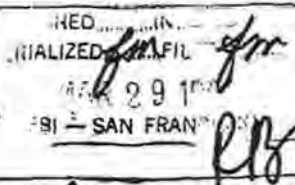
Another Assemblyman, Richard Hanna (Dem-Garden Grove), opposed any investigation of the society. He said the government had no proper role in approaching these people on what they believe, unless they have committed some overt act.

SAN FRANCISCO CHRONICLE  
San Francisco, California  
Date: 3-29-61  
Edition: FINAL HOME  
City Editor: ABE

MELLINKOFF  
Publisher: CHARLES de  
YOUNG THIERIOT

Author:  
Case:

Classification:



b6  
b7C

cc Bur 3/29

100-47042-20

## Mosk Favors Check On Far Rightists

Special to The Chronicle

SONOMA, March 27.—Fanatical groups on the extreme right must be as closely checked as the Communists for they are equally dangerous to orderly democracy, Attorney General Stanley Mosk said here tonight.

Mosk spoke at the annual meeting of the Tuolumne County Chamber of Commerce.

He said one of these groups "has labeled the last three Presidents of the United States as willing tools of the Communist conspiracy. Others have impugned the integrity of churches, schools and other agencies in our society. These scatter gun attacks achieve no purpose other than to destroy confidence in American institutions."

Mosk urged business and professional men to beware of groups that attack the schools and churches with blanket accusations, assail American institutions with wild unsupported charges, label those who disagree with them as un-American, resort to crude pressure tactics such as anonymous phone calling and letterwriting campaigns and try to rewrite modern history by blaming American statesmen for wars, Communism, depressions and all the other ills of the world.

SAN FRANCISCO CHRONICLE  
San Francisco, California  
Date: 3-28-61  
Edition: FINAL HOME  
City Editor: ABE

MELLINKOFF  
Publisher: CHARLES de  
YOUNG THIERIOT  
Author:  
Case:

Classification:

SEARCHED.....IN.....
SERIALIZED.....FILED.....
MAR 29 1961
FBI - SAN FRANCISCO

b6  
b7c

100-47042-21

## Attorney General Mosk Outlines:

# 6 Tests to Determine Extremism

SONORA, March 28 (AP) — Contending subversion from the radical right is as dangerous as from the radical left, Atty. Gen. Stanley Mosk has listed six tests for determining extremism.

In a speech to the Tuolumne County Chamber of Commerce here he said they are:

Does the organization attack schools and churches with blanket accusations?

• Does it attack other traditional American institutions with unsupported charges?

• Does it label everyone un-American or subversive with whom it disagrees politically?

• Does it try to rewrite modern history by blaming American statesmen for war, communism, depression and all other evils?

• Does it resort to undue pressure, such as means as anonymous phone-calling and letter-writing?

• Do the spokesmen appear more interested in the size of their money collections than in the principles they purport to espouse?

"Apply these six tests," Mosk said, "and you will avoid entangling memberships with such groups as the American Nazi party, the Communists, the Ku Klux Klan, the John Birch Society, the Cinema Education Guild, the Muslims, and others of that type."

SAN FRANCISCO NEWS-CALL  
BULLETIN  
San Francisco, California  
Date: 3-28-61  
Edition: HOME FINAL  
Editor: CHARLES H. SCHNEIDER  
General Manager: WELLS SMITH  
Case:

Classification:

SEARCHED.....INDEXED.....  
SERIALIZED.....FILED.....  
MAR 29 1961  
FBI — SAN FRANCISCO

b6  
b7C

cc Bur 100-47042-22



## Report Ready on Birch Quiz

By PETER TRIMBLE

Attorney General Stanley Mosk will give Governor Edmund G. Brown a secret report on the activities of the ultra-conservative John Birch Society before the end of this week, The Examiner learned yesterday.

Mosk, who has been investigating the group's activities in California since March 21, refused to disclose his findings or even hint at the conclusions he will present to the Governor.

### Extremist

The Attorney General, however, already has publicly grouped the Birch Society with such extremist organizations as the American Nazi Party, Communists, the Ku Klux Klan, the Cinema Educational Guild and the Black Muslim movement.

As Mosk prepared his report to Brown, the society—dedicated to fighting what it believes is Communist influence on persons in high places—was attacked by a legislator in Sacramento.

Assemblyman Gordon Winton, Democrat of Merced, declared the group "reminds us very much" of the Hitler organization in Germany before World War II.

The statement was made as the Assembly Rules Committee opened hearings on Winton's proposal asking that U. S. Attorney General Robert Kennedy investigate the society.

"This is an organization to fight Communists," said Winton. "The Hitler organization started out the same way and attracted some very respectable businessmen. But it resulted in something even

SAN FRANCISCO EXAMINER  
San Francisco, California  
Date: 3-29-61  
Edition: FINAL  
Managing Editor: LEE  
ETTELSON  
City Editor: LARRY McMANUS  
Publisher and General  
Manager: CHARLES MAYER  
Case:

Classification:



b6  
b7C

cc bur 3/29  
100-47042-23

## ***Mosk Study Near End***

# **Secret Birch Report to Brown Soon**

worse than Communism, or at least as bad."

The lawmaker said the Birch Society was "genuinely dangerous" because it "can easily step over the bounds of saying things and move into the ground of overt activities."

Assemblyman Richard Hanna, Democrat of Fullerton, indicated that when the committee has a full dress hearing on the Winton proposal, scheduled for Thursday, he will oppose the resolution.

### **IN OPPOSITION**

"I cannot see us as playing our proper role in reproaching these people on what they believe unless they have committed some overt act," Hanna told the committee. "We have to say that all voices must be heard."

Hanna predicted the society eventually would disband. "It will have broken its stick on the basic fairness of the people of the United States," he said.

Committee Chairman Augustus Hawkins, Democrat of Los Angeles, set the Thursday hearing and said consideration will be given at the same time to a resolution by Assemblyman John A. O'Connell, Democrat of San Francisco, denouncing the society.

### **IN 34 STATES**

The society, which has its most active California chapters in Santa Barbara and Orange Counties, claims to have similar organizations in 34 States.

While it has been in existence since 1958, it drew little attention until recently when its attacks on leaders in Government and religion — some of whom were termed Communist dupes — brought it nationwide publicity.

The society's two chief current targets are Chief Justice Earl Warren and the National Council of Churches.

The John Birch Society was named on Dec. 8, 1958, by Robert Welch, a retired Boston candy manufacturer in a speech before 11 business leaders in Indianapolis.

Welch, in what has been published as the organization's "Blue Book," declared the United States was in danger of being turned over to "collectivism" and called for an organization dedicated to "less government and more responsibility to build a better world."

Toward that end, he preached, the United States was originally established as a republic, not as a democracy. Since it has become a democracy there must be restraints imposed on the ability of the people to rule themselves or it will run wild.

As examples of what he thinks is happening to the country, Welch has listed persons who, he says, may be unwittingly aiding the Communist conspiracy. They are virtually a "Who's Who in Government."

### **MEN AT TOP**

In addition to Warren, those blasted include President Eisenhower, Milton Eisenhower, the late Secretary of State John Foster Dulles and Gen. George C. Marshall.

Welch borrowed his name for the activist group from John Birch, a fundamentalist Baptist missionary who was a wartime military intelligence captain with Gen. Claire Chennault, a charter member of the society.

Birch was killed by Chinese 10 days after V-J Day, and with his death, Welch said, "the battle lines were drawn in a struggle from which either Communism or Christian-style civilization must emerge with one completely triumphant and the other completely destroyed."

While the membership of the Birch Society is not known, one of the places where the members can be counted on the fingers of one hand is San Francisco.

Welch attempted to organize a chapter here in 1959



during a two-day seminar at the Mark Hopkins Hotel. The meeting, coincidentally, was called to order as Nikita Khrushchev was leaving the same hotel following his visit here.

Some 30 persons attended the meeting, including retired Air Force Lt. Gen. Charles B. Stone. But the movement did not catch on here and Stone moved to Los Angeles, where Welch's theories found a more enthusiastic welcome.

One of those at the original meeting here was Mrs. Dorothy Schoonmaker, a housewife and mother of two children, who has known Welch personally since 1955 and has been an ardent follower of his since the society was founded.

She said she knows of only two or three friends here who are members of the organization. The Police Department Intelligence Unit estimates there may be five or six members here and eight or 10 in Berkeley.

Mrs. Schoonmaker is appalled to find the Birch group linked with extremist movements.

"To have people call you ultra-conservative and right-wing just because you are for individual freedom is terrible," she said yesterday. "Anti-Communism is not the ultimate aim of the Birch Society. It is less government."

Admitting that Welch "is wordy" and that some of the things he says could best be left unsaid, Mrs. Schoonmaker declared, "I haven't found anything wrong with what he has said."

"We aren't advocating the overthrow of the Government," she added, "we are supporting it."

Regarding Welch's charges against Warren, she said Welch "does not feel that Warren is a Communist. He feels that some of the Supreme Court decisions have broken the meaning of the law as outlined by the Constitution."

On Eisenhower—"He is a

nice person who shouldn't have been the leader of our country."

Mrs. Schoonmaker admitted that some of the tactics advocated by Welch were similar to the infiltration tactics and use of front groups used by the Communists.

"But what we have been doing in the past hasn't worked with the Communists. We join the P-TA and similar organizations. We support any good organization, such as the Christian Anti-Communist Crusade."

#### AMERICAN WAY

"We work through letter writing," said Mrs. Schoonmaker. "That is the American way."

Bombarding congressmen and senators, with letters appears to be one of the Birch Society's main activities, directed by Welch from his Belmont, Mass., headquarters and by a 26-member national council of the organization.

In Washington, Senator Milton R. Young of North Dakota told the Senate he had received "many requests" for information regarding the Birch Society and also some demands for a Senate investigation of it.

#### WHISPERS

Senator Gale McGee of Wyoming said that during a recent visit to Phoenix, Ariz., he found that city "torn badly within because of agitation and whispers stirred up in the name of this society." McGee declared it is "time the searchlight of truth" be turned on the group.

In Beverly Hills, Paul H. Talbert, a member of the Birch Society's National Council, assailed what he termed the "gratuitous and unsolicited concern" of the American Civil Liberties Union, which has declared its opposition to a proposed State Senate probe of the organization.

Talbert said the society would "welcome" an investigation and added, "We will not invoke the constitutional

provision against self-incrimination as so many of the clients of the ACLU are prone to do."

Many conservatives who might otherwise share Welch's political and economic views have criticized him for apparently believing that everything he personally considers wrong is a Communist plot.

They cite, for example, a 1958 Welch article in his magazine, "American Opinion," asserting that among pro-Communist activities was the "snatching of the Republican nomination" from the late Senator Robert Taft in 1952. Thus, Welch claimed, was accomplished "by purchase, theft, secret deals and other tactics more foul than had ever before appeared in American politics."

#### KENNEDY HIT

In a later article, his views on President John F. Kennedy—before his election—were reflected when he wrote about what he characterized as "an amoral man." Without mentioning the then Senator Kennedy by name, Welch wrote:

"You will usually find him in church on Sunday morning, maybe even a Catholic church. But, as a member of the United States Senate, running for the presidency and smart enough to know the strong Communist support behind-the-scenes which he will have to get in order to have any chance of being nominated in 1960, such an amoral man can do a tremendous amount of ball-carrying on behalf of the Communist aims here. . . .

"And any similarity of characters in this story to any living persons is not coincidental."

A drive to obtain the impeachment of Chief Justice Warren is the biggest of the

current Birch Society projects. In the latest issue of his periodical, Welch, a native of the South, aims a heavy blast at the Supreme Court's 1954 school desegregation decision. He contends this stepped up Dixieland's racial disorders, which he says stem from Communist planning, and Welch writes:

"There is plenty of evidence that we already have the pot of the Warren impeachment boiling."

California's U. S. Senator Thomas H. Kuchel reported he has received some 200 "impeach Warren" letters. Kuchel has denounced the society's drive as "contemptible and vicious."

#### ANNUAL DUES

How does the Birch Society finance itself? Its male members pay dues of \$24 a year and the woman pay \$12, with life memberships available for \$1,000. It also solicits contributions, particularly from members or sympathizers who are wealthy or prominent.

# Mosk Blasts Rightists

'As Dangerous  
As the Reds'

Examiner Capitol Bureau

**SACRAMENTO, March 27.**—Attorney General Stanley Mosk said tonight "a number of fanatical groups on the extreme right have been springing up in California" and elsewhere and must be as closely checked as the Communists, for they are "equally dangerous to democracy."

"One of these groups has labeled the last three presidents of the United States as willing tools of the Communist conspiracy," he said.

"Others have impugned the integrity of churches, schools, and other agencies in our society.

## Six Tests

"These scatter-gun attacks achieve no purpose other than to destroy confidence in traditional American institutions," Mosk told the Tuolumne County Chamber of Commerce in Sonora.

The Attorney General suggested six tests "to ascertain whether an organization is extremist and should be suspect by loyal Americans":

- "Does it attack churches and schools with blanket accusations?"

- "Does it attack other traditional American institutions with wild, unsupported charges?"

- "Does it label everyone un-American or subversive with whom it disagrees politically?"

- "Does it try to rewrite modern history by blaming American statesmen for wars, Communism, depressions, and all other ills of the world?"

- "Does it resort to crude pressure tactics by such means as anonymous phone calls and letter-writing campaigns?"

- "Do the spokesmen for the group appear more interested in the size of their money collections than in the principles they purport to espouse?"

"Apply these six tests," Mosk said, "and you will avoid entangling memberships with, and contributions to, such groups as the American Nazi Party, the Communists, the Ku Klux Klan, the John Birch Society, the Cinema Educational Guild, the Muslims and others of that type."

SAN FRANCISCO EXAMINER  
San Francisco, California

Date: 3-28-61

Edition: FINAL

Managing Editor: LEE  
ETTELSON

City Editor: LARRY McMANUS

Publisher and General

Manager: CHARLES MAYER

Case:

Classification:

INDEXED  
SERIALIZED *ja* FILED *ja*  
599 1961  
FBI — SAN FRANCISCO  
*RB*

b6  
b7C

CC bu 3/29 100-47042-24



## Back to the 19th Century

# What Birchers Live By

By Charles Raudebaugh  
The John Birch Society  
is not the stuff that is  
spires.

It inspires astonishment,  
laughter, anger and—in a  
few—starry-eyed dreams of  
an America that is not only  
safe from Communists but  
safe from government —  
even its own government.

Robert Welch, referred  
to simply as the Founder of  
the new right-wing society,  
is prepared to lead America  
back into the secure days  
of the 19th Century.

### BLUE BOOK

"The increasing quantity  
of government in all nations  
has constituted the greatest  
tragedy of the 20th Cen-  
tury," he says with under-  
lined emphasis in *The Blue  
Book*, the Society's gospel.

Welch, who sometimes  
speaks of himself in the  
third person, amplifies his  
thought:

"...your speaker would  
like to have it understood  
that he does not condone  
dishonesty in the slightest  
degree.

"Yet I had rather have  
for America, and I am con-  
vinced America would be  
better off with, a govern-  
ment of 300,000 officials  
and agents, every single  
one of them a thief, than a  
government of three million  
honest, honorable public  
servants.

"For the first group  
would only steal from the  
American economic and po-  
litical system; the second  
would be bound in time to  
destroy it."

Governor Edmund G.  
Brown has asked Attorney  
General Stanley Mosk for a  
report on the extent and  
character of the Society's  
activities in California. It  
has only a relatively few  
members in the San Fran-  
cisco Bay Area — perhaps  
200 — but is widespread in  
Southern California.

Mosk's report is due by  
the end of the week.

### SANTA BARBARA

In Santa Barbara, a com-  
munity which has been  
wracked by suspicions,  
name-calling and other di-  
visive consequences of rabid  
Birch Society activity, sev-  
eral clergymen have taken  
note of Welch's statements.

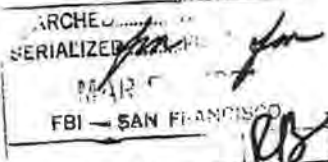
"When you hear Welch's  
charges out of context, their  
absurdity is plain enough,"  
said one of them, the Rev.  
John A. Crane, pastor of  
the Santa Barbara Unitar-  
ian Church.

SAN FRANCISCO CHRONICLE  
San Francisco, California  
Date: 3-29-61  
Edition: FINAL HOME  
City Editor: ABE

MELLINKOFF  
Publisher: CHARLES de  
YOUNG THIERIOT  
Author:  
Case:

Classification:

b6  
b7C





"The man is a marvelous, ly gifted demagogue. But there is another factor apart from the magic of Robert Welch that lends power to the movement.

"Both Welch and his people are genuinely afraid, driven by an almost wild fear of a persistent and pervasive sort.

"Everywhere they look in our society they see signs of an incredibly devious subversion."

Such social and civic violence was wrought by the Society in Santa Barbara that Thomas M. Storke, venerable editor of the News Press, denounced the Society in scathing language.

Storke, who is 85 and has been a United States Senator, a member of the California Crime Commission and a Regent of the University of California, recalled that in the early days of the West, slanderers were often tarred and feathered.

"Come up from underground," he challenged the Birchers.

Like others, Storke ob-

served that the goal of the Society for 1 million members would give Welch an income of about \$18 million. Dues are \$24 a year for men, \$12 for women. A life membership may be purchased for \$1000.

"For reasons you will understand," said Founder Welch in outlining the structure of the Society at an Indianapolis meeting of business friends in 1958, "there can be no accounting of funds."

#### INFILTRATION

The reasons that Birchers are supposed to understand have to do with the Society's need to protect itself from Communist infiltration.

Small membership units, or cells, and a monolithic authoritarian structure controlled from the top may be Communist devices, but they are effective also to keep Communists out of the Society and to fight Communism, Welch reasons.

The conventional democratic type of organization in which the members elect officers and choose their own program "lends itself too readily to infiltration, distortion and disruption," Welch maintained.

Lieutenant General Charles B. Stone, USAF, retired, a member of a distinguished San Francisco family, is a member of the National Council of the John Birch Society.

Criticism of the structure of the Society as being akin to Communist organization, he says, "is a defense of people who don't like it."

He emphasized that members do not have to share any views—even those of the Founder—beyond the necessity for opposing Communism.

#### EISENHOWER

General Stone, now a business executive in Los Angeles, said he "certainly does not share" Welch's views that President Dwight Eisenhower was a dupe of the Communists and that General George C. Marshall was a Communist.

"But on the other hand, I think everyone is entitled to his own viewpoint and Welch is entitled to his," said Stone.

The general said he supports the John Birch Society because he believes in its aims of "smaller government, more personal responsibility and a better way of life."

Members don't get into politics, he said, but "are doing their darndest to further the American Way."

The Society is not in politics—yet. But this is for lack of a candidate who measures up to Founder Welch's standards of a patriotic anti-Communist.

In the Blue Book he speaks highly only of the late Senator Robert A. Taft. Vice President Richard M. Nixon was an opportunistic rider of waves, said Welch.

"I think Nixon could become a very patriotic anti-Communist if we could create circumstances in which it would be smart politics to be one," Welch said.

He said Franklin D. Roosevelt, Harry Truman and Dwight Eisenhower represented three stages in the capture of the White House by the international Communist conspiracy.

"In the first stage, Roosevelt thought he was using the Communists to promote his personal ambitions and grandiose schemes," wrote Welch.

"Of course, instead the Communists were using him; but without his knowledge or understanding of his place in their game.

"In the second stage, Truman was asked by the Communists with his knowledge and acquiescence as the price he consciously paid for their making him President.

"In the third stage, in my own firm opinion, the Communists have one of their own actually in the Presidency. For this third man, Eisenhower, there is only one possible word to describe his purposes and his actions. That word is treason."

#### KENNEDY

Welch has not publicly mentioned President Kennedy by name, but prior to the election had this to say about what he called an "amoral man."

"You will usually find him in church on Sunday morning, maybe even a Catholic church," Welch said.

But as a member of the United States Senate, running for the Presidency, and smart enough to know the strong Communist support behind the scenes which he will have to get in order to have any chance of being nominated in 1960, such an amoral man can do a tremendous amount of ball-carrying on behalf of the Communist aims here in the United States."

(Tomorrow: Two local Birchers talk.)

## Those John Birchers

THE JOHN BIRCH SOCIETY is a native American know-nothing movement, secret and authoritarian, yet presumably happy to be getting sudden publicity for that is the yeast that makes fringe organizations grow.

But the fringe organizations should not mislead us. They do not have a very wide appeal or great staying power. Anyone who believes what Robert Welch, founder of the John Birchers, has said, that Dwight Eisenhower is a Communist party subordinate of his brother Milt, must be slightly cracked. Like the Gerald L. K. Smith groups, the Silver Shirts, and other know-nothing movements in the stream of American history, this outfit appeals to a sort of paranoia that lurks among extremists of all persuasions. Fortunately most of us are not in that stage of mental imbalance wherein we are disposed to believe that Chief Justice Warren is daily conspiring with his fellow Justices to overthrow the Constitution.

The John Birch movement might become a ponderable political problem in California because of its rate of growth in Los Angeles, which happens to be for the John Birchers what it is for so many cults, a cradle of the disoriented. Apparently the fear of political Birchism has caused Governor Brown to urge the society's investigation by the Attorney General.

WE AGREE with the American Civil Liberties Union. Regardless of how extreme and distorted its views may be, to investigate them is unconstitutional, uncalled for, and not worth the trouble or attendant front-page publicity.

SAN FRANCISCO CHRONICLE  
San Francisco, California

Date: 3-29-61

Edition: FINAL HOME

City Editor: ABE

MELLINKOFF

Publisher: CHARLES de  
YOUNG THIERIOT

Author:

Case:

Classification:

SEARCHED.....	INDEXED.....
SERIALIZED <i>gm</i>	FILED <i>gm</i>
MAR 29 1961	
FBI - SAN FRANCISCO	

*RS*

b6  
b7c

cc Bur 3/29 100-47042-26

LS

ALL INFORMATION CONTAINED  
HEREIN IS UNCLASSIFIED  
DATE 11-27-2007 BY 60324 UC BAW/RS/LSC

# Birch Society Rejects Help From ACLU

BEVERLY HILLS, March 28 (UPI) — A spokesman for the John Birch Society here said today its members were not impressed by the "gratuitous and unsolicited concern of the American Civil Liberties Union."

Paul H. Talbert, member of the Birch Society's national council, issued a statement in response to the ACLU's announced opposition to an investigation of the society by a State Senate committee.

SAN FRANCISCO CHRONICLE  
San Francisco, California  
Date: 3-29-61  
Edition: FINAL HOME  
City Editor: ABE  
MELLINKOFF  
Publisher: CHARLES de  
YOUNG THIERIOT  
Author:  
Case:

Classification:

SEARCHED.....  
SERIALIZED.....  
MAR 29 1961  
FBI — SAN FRANCISCO

b6  
b7C

100-47042-27

## ACLU Fights Any Probe of Birch Society

LOS ANGELES, March 27 (UPI)—The American Civil Liberties Union said today that it opposes any investigation of the right-wing John Birch Society by Congress or the State Legislature.

"The right of all citizens to hold and to advocate their political views, regardless of how extreme and distorted these views may be, is inviolate," said Eason Monroe in a letter to California Governor Edmund G. Brown.

Monroe, executive director of the Civil Liberties Union in Southern California, said any investigation of the Birch Society would violate the First Amendment.

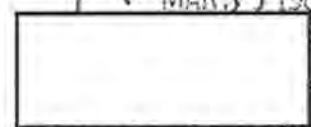
"Only a showing that the advocacy of such views constitutes a clear and present danger that unlawful acts will be committed would justify a restraint upon the speech or assembly of the John Birch Society," he added.

Even the alleged secret character of the society does not constitute grounds for investigation, Monroe said. "As long as its assembly is peaceable, any minority has the right to conduct its business in private fashion."

SAN FRANCISCO CHRONICLE  
San Francisco, California  
Date: 3-28-61  
Edition: FINAL HOME  
City Editor: ABE  
MELLINKOFF  
Publisher: CHARLES de  
YOUNG THIERIOT  
Author:  
Case:

Classification:

SEARCHED	INDEXED
SERIALIZED	FILED
MAR 30 1961	



100-47042-28

b6  
b7C

## Super Right-Wing Birch Society Active in S. F.

By Charles Raudebaugh

The John Birch Society, a new, secret, right-wing organization that wants to save America from such Communist perils as Dwight Eisenhower and Chief Justice Earl Warren, has perhaps 200 members in the Bay Area, The Chronicle has found.

It is a big "perhaps"—and a source of dis-  
appointment to the dedicated handful of local  
Birchers who have mounted the ramparts.

There is a cell—chapter  
in the terminology of the  
society—in Berkeley, and  
one in San Francisco, each  
with a membership of  
about 20. The rest of the  
local members pay dues  
to the home chapter at  
Belmont, Mass.

Even San Francisco's  
most prominent member,  
Lieutenant General  
Charles B. Stone III,  
USAF, retired, has moved  
out of the area.

He went to Los Angeles,  
where the John Birch So-  
ciety has—in the words  
of one of its top officers—  
"exploded all over hell."

The explosion there and  
in Santa Barbara a com-  
munity that has been split into two bitter camps  
by the society, has brought an investigation of the  
society by the Attorney General on orders of Governor  
Edmund G. Brown.

The State Senate Un-American Activities Com-  
mittee is also looking into the organization and has  
scheduled a public hearing in July.

The society spreads across the Nation and has  
been denounced in the United States Senate.

Critics see not only structural similarity to the  
Communist party — a similarity admitted by the

SAN FRANCISCO CHRONICLE  
San Francisco, California  
Date: 3-28-61  
Edition: FINAL HOME  
City Editor: ABE  
MELLINKOFF  
Publisher: CHARLES de  
YOUNG THIERIOT  
Author:  
Case:

Classification:

SEARCHED	INDEXED
SERIALIZED	FILED
MAR 30 1961	
29	

b6  
b7c



## Super Right-Wing

# 'Birchers' Active in S.F.

Continued from Page 1

Birchers—but an ultra-conservative nationalism that suggests the most rabid nazism.

Members are given a ten-point program of action to defend America against Communism and rid Washington of those the society considers Reds. The program includes exposing these alleged Communists, tripping them up by questions at public meetings, writing letters to legislators, infiltrating the Parent-Teachers Association, organizing front groups of all kinds, petitioning for the impeachment of Chief Justice Warren, and generally girding for political action.

### 'Goldwater for President'

"I'd love to see Senator Barry Goldwater of Arizona as President of the United States, and maybe some day we shall," says the founder of the society.

Units of the society—cells to Communists, chapters to Birchers—have a chapter leader, and membership ranges from 12 to 20.

The Nazis had Mein Kampf, the Communists their Manifesto, and the John Birch Society has the Blue Book.

The Blue Book consists of a speech made to a group of 11 business and industrial leaders at Indianapolis on Dec. 8 and 9, 1958, by Robert Welch, the founder of the society.

Welch, a wealthy retired candy manufacturer of Boston, summoned some patriots who he thought shared his feelings, and talked for two days.

He proposed the John Birch Society as a monolithic structure, with himself as authoritarian leader. But he was to be called the founder, not the leader.

He said, in effect, that the country is going to hell in a handbasket and that the only way it can be saved is by the best people of the country dedicating themselves to the fight against Communism.

Mr. Eisenhower, said Welch, was put in the presidency by the international Communist conspiracy to call the plays for the Kremlin. Only one word can describe Mr. Eisenhower's purposes and actions—treason.

"In my opinion," declaimed the 61-year-old Welch, "the chances are very strong that Milton Eisenhower is actually Dwight Eisenhower's superior and boss within the Communist party. For one thing, he is obviously a great deal smarter."

Secretary of State John Foster Dulles was a Communist agent, and General George C. Marshall was for years "a conscious, deliberate, dedicated agent of the Soviet conspiracy."

Etc., etc.

### 25 Prominent Members

The time had come to establish the John Birch Society and Welch was prepared to do just that, with or without the support of his 11 listeners as members of the council.

The records do not indicate how many of the 11 remained, but the Blue Book lists 25 prominent members of the council.

They include General Stone, who succeeded General Claire Chennault as commander of the 14th Air Force, and who until last year was president of the U.S. Leasing Corp. in San Francisco.

Others are former Commissioner of Internal Revenue T. Coleman Andrews; two former presidents of the National Association of Manufacturers; Spruille Braden, former U.S. Ambassador to several countries and specialist in Latin American affairs; and other prominent persons.

The Society derives its name from John Birch, a fundamentalist Baptist missionary who was a wartime military intelligence captain with Chennault.

He was killed by Chinese ten days after V-J Day.

With his death and in his death the battle lines were drawn in a struggle from which either Communism or Christian-style civilization must emerge with one completely triumphant and the other completely destroyed," Welch says.

Birch's parents still live on a Georgia farm and they say they are proud the society is named after their son.

Some of the members of the Birch Society make no bones about their membership. Getting acknowledgment out of others is like trying to pry open a clam with a toothpick.

Dr. Robertson Ward, a San Francisco and Marin county surgeon who is a former president of the San Francisco County Medical Society, says he welcomes the Governor's investigation and is "proud of my membership in the Birch Society."

Dr. Ward says he concurs absolutely with one of the society's goals—"Less government, more individual responsibility and a better world."

He is "disappointed," he says, that there are so few local members. He blames it on lack of an aggressive, informed local leader.

Paul H. Talbert, a Beverly Hills insurance executive who is one of the members of the society's council, says San Francisco would have more members if an organizer were sent here.

### 'Great Response' at L. A.

Mrs. R. G. Hamilton, a middle-aged Berkeley teacher, says an organizer was here but went to Los Angeles and found so great a response that he has not been able to keep up with the growth.

The Bay Area, says Mrs. Hamilton, is "the poorest locality for the John Birch Society in the United States of America."

"I don't think it's strange if you understand the locality," she went on. "From where I live here in Berkeley I can look down on the University of California and I know a great deal about what is in charge of different departments at the University of California."

"And I can look down on the Pacific School of Religion and I know a good deal that's happening there. I can look down on the Episcopal Seminary and we know what Bishop Pike is doing. And then there is the school of public health and the Department of Public Health."

"All these places have been very much tied in with the kind of things that Governor Brown is promoting, and so on."

"I just mention these things as being one reason that we don't have more activity for conservatives in this part of the world."

"After all, the U.N. was put over in San Francisco, and the U.N. whatever you may think of its branches and activities is not national, you see."

Asked to amplify some of the goings-on at the University of California that called for anti-Communist activity, she recalled:

"I was at the Charter Day exercises and it would have taken an expert to have seen through some of the things that were said from the platform."

"Now these are things that we are trying to learn. We are trying to learn the difference between things and I know that not very many people are going to take the trouble."



ROBERT WELCH  
"Saving America"



PAUL H. TALBERT  
Beverly Hills member

CHARLES B. STONE III  
He went to L. A.



## Assembly Drops Probe of Rightists

**SACRAMENTO** March 30 — Assembly resolutions attacking the John Birch Society were discarded today while California's American Legion commander was urging investigation of the group. These were the developments in the Assembly rules committee after having arranged for special hearings on the society, postponed them indefinitely after sponsors of two resolutions calling for a probe conceded they didn't have the votes for adoption. State Legion Commander John Hann urged a congressional inquiry into the aims, methods, and financial backing of the Birch Society. **RULES COMMITTEE** Chairman Augustus Hawkins (D-L.A.) said sponsors of the anti-Birch measures, Gordon Winton (D-Merced) and John O'Connell (D-San Francisco) said they lacked sufficient votes to get the measures out of committee. O'Connell's resolution, which would have put the Assembly on record as opposing the Birch Society, was introduced yesterday. Winton said he thinks the Birch group is being "used by Communists as a divisive agent" but added he has decided to "wait a while" before trying to get his resolution adopted. Hann urged a congressional probe, but the committee.

*file*

SAN FRANCISCO NEWS-CALL  
BULLETIN  
San Francisco, California  
Date: 3-30-61  
Edition: HOME FINAL  
Editor: CHARLES H. SCHNEIDER  
General Manager: WELLS SMITH  
Case:

Classification:

SEARCHED <i>mt</i>	INDEXED <i>mt</i>
SERIALIZED <i>mt</i>	FILED <i>mt</i>
MAR 31 1961	
FBI - SAN FRANCISCO	

100-47042-30

**U.S. Probe of  
Birch Society  
Is Urged**

DEVILS LAKE, N.D., March 29 (UPI) — Democratic National Committee man S. F. Hocking asked Attorney General Robert F. Kennedy today to start a Federal investigation of the ultra-conservative John Birch Society.

Hocking said the society is engaging in activities detrimental to the welfare of the United States at a time of grave international danger. The society has a dozen chapters in North Dakota.

SAN FRANCISCO CHRONICLE  
San Francisco, California  
Date: 3-30-61  
Edition: FINAL HOME  
City Editor: ABE  
MELLINKOFF  
Publisher: CHARLES de  
YOUNG THIERIOT  
Author:  
Case:

Classification:



100-47042-31

## Assembly Drops Birch Hearings

Special to The Chronicle

SACRAMENTO, March 29

— Further hearings on a proposal to request a Federal investigation of the John Birch Society were postponed indefinitely by the Assembly Rules Committee today.

Observers concluded the committee members felt there is no basis for a legislative demand for an investigation.

John R. Hann, State commander of the American Legion, declared in a state-

ment today that a Congressional investigation of the Society "should be commenced at once to ward off unnecessary and uninformed discussion until the Society's true nature is known."

"There has been much public discussion recently of the Society," he said. "However, apparently little is really known of or about it. After an investigation, the Legion and others can competently decide whether to support or reject the John Birch Society."

SAN FRANCISCO CHRONICLE  
San Francisco, California  
Date: 3-30-61  
Edition: FINAL HOME  
City Editor: ABE

MELLINKOFF  
Publisher: CHARLES de  
YOUNG THIERIOT

Author:  
Case:

Classification:



100-47042-32



## Goldwater Pleads Ignorance on Birch

LOS ANGELES, March 29 (UPI)—Senator Barry Goldwater, leader of the conservative wing of the Republican party, declined to say if he was for or against the John Birch Society, an ultra-conservative organization.

"I can't answer that question (concerning his position) because I don't know too much about the society," the Arizona Senator told a news conference.

However, he added, "I think their avowed purpose is anti-Communist, and I don't see how we can be against that. I might add I know the type of people it has attracted in my own community of Phoenix, and I am impressed with them. They are the kind we need in politics."

Goldwater said he was not and never has been a member of the Birch Society, although he knows Robert Welch, head of the organization.

In fact, he said, he disagrees with certain state-

ments put forth by Welch.

He said Welch was "wrong" in implying that former President Eisenhower was a dupe of the Communists. And he disagreed with Welch who had proposed that Chief Justice Earl Warren should be impeached. Goldwater said he believed Warren arrived at his decisions honestly. He added he did not think the Supreme Court has been Communist-influenced, although he said some of its decisions might have had the effect of being favorable to the Communists.

Goldwater said he also disagreed with the Birch Society position on combatting the Communist use of force.

"I believe in the power of ideas over force," he said, emphasizing he did not think America should copy Communist weapons to fight the Reds.

Goldwater said the Birch Society was not a political organization. He said it was not as far to the right as the Americans for Democratic Action was to the left.

SAN FRANCISCO CHRONICLE  
San Francisco, California  
Date: 3-30-61  
Edition: FINAL HOME  
City Editor: ABE

MELLINKOFF  
Publisher: CHARLES de  
YOUNG THIERIOT  
Author:  
Case:

Classification:



100-47042-33

## Berkeley Woman Tells Rightist Fears

# A Teacher's Faith in the Birch

By Charles Raudebaugh

### RELIGION

Mrs. R. G. Hamilton, a pleasant middle-aged Berkeley schoolteacher, believes she is living in an occupied land.

It is occupied by alien ideas and is aswarm with forces that, she says, can only result in "the liquidation of our country."

But there is a ray of hope in her life—the John Birch Society, patriotic bulwark against Communism.

"The John Birch Society is the most wonderful organization I know," she says. With a faraway look in her eyes.

### MEETINGS

✓ Mrs. Hamilton is a Chapter Leader in the society. About 20 men and women of assorted ages, professions and occupations join with her in the Claremont Hotel on the first Saturday of each month to discuss their common assault on Communism.

Mrs. Hamilton pays the rent for the meeting room out of her own pocket. It's one of the ways she marches in the Army of American patriots.

The members read the society's Blue Book, the society's magazine, American Opinion, and discuss the monthly society bulletin.

The society has enunciated a program of action which gives the members lots of leeway.

"My group," says Mrs. Hamilton, "is given over to study of comparative religions and comparative activities in the country. We are trying to find out the significance of many things that are in the public eye, and to clarify things for people so they won't be so confused."

In the field of religion, Mrs. Hamilton feels definitely that our churches

*file*

SAN FRANCISCO CHRONICLE  
San Francisco, California  
Date: 3-30-61  
Edition: FINAL HOME  
City Editor: ABE  
MELLINKOFF  
Publisher: CHARLES de  
YOUNG THIERIOT  
Author:  
Case:

Classification:



100-47042-34

"are in danger of being divided by Communist ideology."

Asked for examples, she said that the "doctrines of Bishop Pike are becoming very dangerous to the church."

What doctrines?

"Most of his ideas amount to subversion," she said.

She's concerned about the University of California, too, the American Civil Liberties Union, and a number of other institutions and organizations — notably the schools.

Take the Nobel Prizes, for instance.

"That's a pretty shifty business," she said. "You don't get it unless you are a Socialist—you don't even get mentioned for it."

Her cup runneth over at the thought of Dr. Glenn Seaborg, a Nobel Prize winner, as Chancellor of the University of California. He is now on leave as chairman of the Atomic Energy Commission.

Chief Justice Earl Warren is one of the prime targets of the John Birch Society and Mrs. Hamilton concurs that he should be impeached.

The Birchers are admon-

ished by the society's founder, Robert Welch, retired Boston candy manufacturer, to write letters to public officials on a "co-ordinated" basis.

Point No. 6 in their 10-point program is to start shocking the American people into a realization of what is happening. They can speak up on vital issues and silence Communist speakers masquerading as anti-Communists by using the question technique before audiences.

"The question technique is mean and dirty," says founder Welch. "But the Communists we are after are meaner and dirtier and too slippery for you to put your finger on them in the ordinary way."

Three San Francisco men and a nun at the College of Holy Names in Oakland are members of the Society's national Committee of Endorsers, listed in the February bulletin of the organization.

The San Franciscans are Frank P. Adams, attorney; D. Hanson Grubb, a retired businessman; and Dr. Richard H. Creel, former head of the Marine Hospital here.

Sister Mary Margaret Patricia, Ph. D., of the College of Holy Names, said she was properly listed as an Endorser of the Society, but declined to say if she was a member.

#### INFILTRATION

Dr. Robertson Ward, San Francisco and Marin county surgeon, who is a former president of the San Francisco County Medical Society and a member of the Birch Society, had this to say about infiltration:

"I think a society that's dedicated to an issue ought to use any legitimate means to further that thing. Now, I've been very upset about Federal aid to education and you can't really call that a Communist activity, but it certainly lends itself to control of education by the Federal government."

He thinks that the society's plan for impeaching Chief Justice Warren is "right," and goes along in general with Welch's feelings about President Eisenhower.

"I don't suspect him of being a Communist," said Dr. Ward. "But he has certainly helped them a lot."

Dr. Ward also approves of the monolithic structure of the society rather than the pyramidal type associated with democratic organizations.

"I have a feeling that to combat Communism that we almost have to have the same structure," he said.

"Do you think the end justifies the means?"

"You mean to have control by one person?"

"Yes, sir," replied the doctor. "That worries me a bit."

#### MISSIONARY

The Society was organized December 8, 1958, in Indianapolis by Welch, and is named after a fundamental Baptist missionary who served as a military intelligence officer with the Flying Tigers in World War II. Captain Birch was killed by Chinese ten days after V-J day and it is Welch's claim that the news of his killing was suppressed from the American people by the Communist conspiracy in Washington.

Welch maintains that the Society is not revolutionary in character or intent, but says with passion that "our determination to overthrow the entrenched tyranny is the very stuff out of which revolutions are made."

"We are living in such a fool's paradise as the people of China lived in 20 years ago," he said, at Indianapolis.

#### GOAL

The Society has made little headway in the Bay Area but is a prairie fire in the Los Angeles area. Its national goal is 100,000 members this year, one million eventually.

The spread of the Society in Los Angeles came to the attention of the Los Angeles Times. Publisher Otis Chandler was so shocked at what his reporters found that he declared in a signed editorial:

"The Times believes implicitly in the conservative philosophy. It has challenged all these men and most of these institutions (which Welch attacks) on the soundness of one or more issues. But the Times does not believe that the argument for conservatism can be won—and we do believe it can be won—by sneering at enemies and

traitors those with whom we sometimes disagree. Subversion, whether of the left or the right, is still subversion."

#### BROWN'S VIEW

Governor Edmund G. Brown has instructed Attorney General Stanley Mosk to look into the Society's activities for possible violations of the law.

"As long as they don't violate the law, they have a right to take any position they want," said the Governor.

"When they want to impeach Earl Warren and when they call Dwight Eisenhower a pawn of the Reds it seems to me that we don't have to worry about it too much."

"The people will see through the transparency of such a group. We've always had them in this country—they rise and fall."

The Chronicle's appraisal of the Society was stated editorially on March 10:

"Unless the national intelligence has suffered more profound and lasting impairment from the McCarthy epidemic than seems possible, this organization is ideally contriving to get itself laughed to death."

(Third of three articles)



ROBERT H. WELCH JR.  
A recent photo



DR. ROBERTSON WARD  
Concern over school aid

## Solon Says Birch Group Recalls Nazi Brown Shirts

Assemblyman Gordon H. Winton, Jr., of Merced County told the state assembly rules committee the John Birch Society, a right wing organization under fire nationwide, reminds him of Hitler's brown shirts in pre World War II Nazi Germany. "This organization goes beyond free speech," Winton said. He stated it has an "aura of respectability that attracts business and financial leaders as members," noting Hitler also got respectable businessmen to join his movement.

### Tool Of Reds?

Winton voiced the possibility that Communists could be using the John Birch Society to disrupt the United States. He pointed out a leader of the ultra conservative group told a television interviewer last week that Communists might even "influence" the Birch society.

"I think an organization like this could be one of the easiest ways Communists could disrupt the nation," the lawmaker stated.

### Asks Probe

He appeared before the

committee in support of a resolution asking the United States attorney general to investigate the society, headed by Robert Welch, who said his goal is to get 1 million members, each paying annual dues of \$18.

The committee postponed action on the resolution until tomorrow.

### Mosk Promises Report On Birchers

Attorney General Stanley Mosk said in Sacramento today he is making a study of the Birch Society and will have a report ready for Governor Edmund G. Brown in about 10 days.

Governor Brown has asked Mosk to make an investigation of the organization.

SACRAMENTO BEE  
Sacramento, California  
Date: 3/29/61  
Edition: PM  
Editor: WALTER JONES  
Publisher: ELINOR Mc-  
CLATCHY

Author:

Case:

John Birch Society

Classification:

b6  
b7C

SEARCHED	INDEXED
SERIALIZED	FILED
APR 3 1961	
FBI - SAN FRANCISCO	

100-47042-35



## 'Libel Against Ike'

# Kuchel Urges Inquiry Into Birch Society Chief

Compiled from dispatches of UPI & AP

WASHINGTON, March 30—Thomas Kuchel asked today for an investigation of the head of the John Birch society for what the Senator called "a fantastic and incredible libel" against former President

Eisenhower.

"Good God," the California Republican said, "should the American people permit this kind of spleen to be poured on a man who has dedicated his whole life to Freedom?"

Another California legislator, Representative Edgar W. Hiestand (Rep-Altadena), disclosed that he is a member of the ultra-conservative Birch Society and that he would like to see an investigation of the group because it would dispel charges that it is "a dictatorial fascist" organization.

Hiestand said he has written some House members asking them not to "sound off" about the society until they have the facts.

Senator Thomas J. Dodd, who often has been acting chairman of Mississippi Senator James Eastland's internal security subcommittee and is an outspoken anti-communist, sided with Kuchel. The Connecticut Democrat said that attacks by the Birch Society's founder, Robert Welch, on Mr. Eisenhower, former Presidents Franklin D. Roosevelt and Harry S. Truman, the late Secretary of State John Foster Dulles, Chief Justice Earl Warren and others, were "an affront to both decency and intelligence."

Senator Milton R. Young (Rep-N.D.) followed Dodd and Kuchel on the floor of the Senate. Young, who first discussed the Birch group in the Senate, said the majority of the society's members in North Dakota are good people and some of them "repudiate many statements of their leader."

SAN FRANCISCO CHRONICLE  
San Francisco, California  
Date: 3-31-61  
Edition: FINAL HOME  
City Editor: ABE  
MELLINKOFF  
Publisher: CHARLES de  
YOUNG THIERIOT  
Author:  
Case:

Classification:

b6  
b7c

SEARCHED.....IN.....  
SERIALIZED.....FILED.....  
APR 13 1961  
FBI - SAN FRANCISCO

100-47042-36

Kuchel said that Welch had called former President Eisenhower a "card-carrying Communist" and that members of the society had "besmirched" the character of Chief Justice Warren. The Californian told the Senate that the government operations committee should summon Welch and make him document these miserable charges and, since he will be unable to do so, to apologize, not alone to Mr. Eisenhower and Warren but to the people of this country.

In the House, Representative Henry S. Reuss (Dem-Wis.) said that his office had been "flooded with letters suggesting that Chief Justice Warren is a traitor and demanding his impeachment." Many of the letters are mimeographed, are similarly worded or bear other evidence of an organized campaign, Reuss said, and that there are indications the letter-writing campaign was conducted by the Birch Society.

"It would be hard to imagine more un-American propaganda activities than these," Reuss said, in a letter demanding an investigation by the House un-American activities committee.

Representative Francis E. Walter (Dem-Pa) chairman of that committee, which has investigated numerous individuals and organizations accused of being Communist, said:

"It is not the function of this committee, of course, to serve as a sounding board—either for an organization against individuals or for individuals against an organization."

## The John Birch Society

Free democratic government lives under twin totalitarian threats, one, Communism, from the extreme left, the other from the radical right. Neither philosophy has any faith in the ability of people to govern themselves.

The Communist conspiracy has been exposed well and often; no one with eyes, ears and a brain is unaware of it.

**DISCLOSURE OF** the activities of the John Birch Society in the News-Call Bulletin in recent days now has shown the other edge of the sword—the radical right. It potentially is as dangerous to liberty as Communism, as the people of Germany under Hitler can sadly testify.

Undoubtedly many members of the Birch Society are no more than pre-McKinley ultra-conservatives, who we always have with us just as we do the super-liberals who sometimes are hard to distinguish from Communists.

But the record of the society itself does not encourage us to believe that it is devoted to the preservation of liberty and our traditional freedom of expression. It has employed slander to absurd extreme, such as: Former President Eisenhower is a Communist or at

best a willing tool. His brother Milton even more so! Allen Dulles, too!

The Los Angeles Times, that citadel of conservatism, noted editorially the argument for conservatism cannot be won by smearing as traitors those with whom we sometimes disagree.

Thomas M. Storke of Santa Barbara, that grand old man of California journalism, accused the society of raising mutual suspicions and mutual distrust among men of good will.

Democracy is weak, indeed, if it has to be defended by distortion and defamation.

The American Civil Liberties Union has opposed a legislative investigation of the Birch Society on grounds such an inquiry would violate freedom of speech.

**WE DISAGREE.** We believe an inquiry of the extreme right is called for in the same way that Congress (or state legislative bodies) should remain alert against the subversive left and be armed with the necessary information if legislation is called for.

Free speech is a large area. There is plenty of room within it for democratic disagreement. There is no room, however, for slander, misrepresentation and the calculated smear.

SAN FRANCISCO NEWS-CALL  
BULLETIN  
San Francisco, California  
Date: 3-31-61  
Edition: HOME FINAL  
Editor: CHARLES H. SCHNEIDER  
General Manager: WELLS SMITH  
Case:

Classification:

SEARCHED.....	INDEXED.....
SERIALIZED.....	FILED.....
APR 3 1961	
FBI — SAN FRANCISCO	



b6  
b7C

100-47042-37

## U. S. Official Shows Concern

# Atty. Gen. Kennedy Eyes Birch Society

The frayed anti-democratic John Birch Society was a "matter of concern" to the U.S. attorney general today, amid these other developments:

- California Rep. Edgar W. Hiestand (R-Burbank) admitted being a member of the society and insisted, while he had some reservations, "98 pct. of its program is intense patriotism and anti-Communism."

- FBI Dir. J. Edgar Hoover, in a signed editorial in the FBI Law Enforcement Bulletin, spoke against "reckless charges" and "vigilante action." He did not mention the Birch Society by name, but stressed:

"The job of curtailing and containing Communism is one for legally constituted authorities with the steadfast co-operation of every

*Cop*

See editorial, "The John Birch Society," Page 14

loyal citizen. This is neither the time for inaction nor vigilante action . . .

"Attributing every adversity to Communism is not only irrational, but contributes to hysteria and fosters groundless fears."

- Members of both the House and Senate denounced the organization, and particularly its founder, Robert Welch, retired Boston candy manufacturer. What irred legislators most was Welch's insistence President Eisen-

hower and other top officials were Communists.

"GOOD GOD," exploded Senator Thomas Kuchel (R-Cal). "Should the American people permit this kind of spleen to be poured on a man who has dedicated his whole life to freedom."

He also defended U. S. Chief Justice Earl Warren, whom the society is seeking to impeach.

Kuchel said Welch has called Eisenhower "a card-carrying Communist" and that this is "a fantastic and incredible libel."

Senator Thomas J. Dodd (D-Conn), one of the Senate's

SAN FRANCISCO NEWS-CALL  
BULLETIN  
San Francisco, California  
Date: 3-31-61  
Edition: HOME FINAL  
Editor: CHARLES H. SCHNEIDER  
General Manager: WELLS SMITH  
Case:

Classification:

SEARCHED.....	INDEXED.....
SERIALIZED.....	FILED.....
FBI - SAN FRANCISCO	



b6  
b7c

100-47042-38



**REP. EDGAR HIESTAND**  
Acknowledges membership  
in John Birch Society  
—Associated Press Wirephoto.

most outspoken anti-Communists, joined Kuchel in the attack against the society, which freely admits its tactics parallel to Communists and decries democracy as a great and dangerous criminal fraud.

**DODD TOLD** a reporter he would ask the Senate internal security subcommittee to investigate the society and its leaders. Dodd's a member of the subcommittee and often serves as its acting chairman.

Kuchel, who has been attacked by the society, said Welch should be called before a Senate committee and asked the basis for "these miserable charges."

The committee, he said, should "make him apologize, not alone to Eisenhower and Warren, but to the people of this country."

Hiestand, in revealing his Birch membership, said other Congressmen probably are members, too, but insisted they should decide for themselves whether to admit so publicly.

**HE INSISTED** Welch's charges against Eisenhower and others were taken out of context and were made before the society was formed and were supposed to be confidential.

In another development, the National Assn. of Manufacturers disclosed today had in effect censured the John Birch Society in a board resolution adopted

last September.

Three past NAM presidents who are listed as directors of the controversial society voted for the resolution, which doesn't mention the society by name but blasts its attack on Eisenhower. Welch is a former director of NAM.



## Ouster of Warren Still Birchers' Aim

New York Times Service

WASHINGTON, March 31—A field representative of the John Birch Society said today that the impeachment of Chief Justice Earl Warren was one of the organization's primary aims.

Bryton Barron of Springfield, Va., a retired State Department historian, said the movement for the removal of Justice Warren was instituted several months ago, because since joining the court, he had "voted 92 per cent of the time in favor of Communists and subversives."

Barron identified himself as the society's field repre-

sentative for Virginia, the District of Columbia and part of Maryland. He said there were "several hundred" members in the Washington metropolitan area, but declined to give any other figures on the organization's size.

He confirmed the belief already widely held here that the society is promoting a letter-writing campaign aimed at Warren's impeachment. Congressional offices have recently been flooded with letters from many parts of the country demanding such action. Apparently none of the writers has identified himself as a member of the John Birch Society.

The impeachment drive is one of four items on the society's current agenda for action, according to Barron. He said the others were:

- A campaign against the purchase of goods manufactured by Communist countries.

- A constitutional amendment repealing the Federal income tax.

- Support for the work of the House Committee on Un-American Activities.

SAN FRANCISCO CHRONICLE  
San Francisco, California  
Date: 4-1-61  
Edition: FINAL HOME  
City Editor: ABE

MELLINKOFF

Publisher: CHARLES de  
YOUNG THIERIOT

Author:  
Case:

Classification:

b6  
b7c

INDEXED
SERIALIZED
FILED
APR 3 1961
FBI - SAN FRANCISCO

100-47042-39

# How Birch Group Can Harm U. S.

## Warning by FBI Chief

By FRANK CONNIFF

—By Hearst Headline Service.  
Special to The Examiner

The timely warning of FBI Director J. Edgar Hoover that "vigilante action" by irresponsible organizations can do more harm than good in combatting Communism in America should put a crimp in the burgeoning activities of the John Birch Society.

Hoover speaks from a lifetime of experience when he inveighs against groups which callously smear patriotic Americans in their misguided attempts to inject their own prejudices into the ideological struggle.

What is frequently forgotten about the FBI is that it keeps an eye cocked on neo-Nazi and Fascist organizations as well as on Communist fronts. This reporter happens to know that the FBI has taken a dim view of the John Birch Society for quite some time now and has its agents in the proper places to maintain surveillance over its activities.

From what one can learn of the inner structure of the John Birch outfit, its table of organization resembles nothing so much as the prospectus of the Ku Klux Klan when it was gathering strength in the 1920's.

It can be taken for granted that eventually it will reveal itself as an anti-Catholic, anti-Semitic movement. This trend is clear insofar as the anti-

Catholic philosophy is concerned by the words in which its founder refers to our President, John F. Kennedy.

Here is what Robert Welch, founder of the organization, thinks of President Kennedy, wartime hero, dedicated public servant, and devoted Catholic:

"You will usually find him in church on Sunday, maybe even in a Catholic church," writes Welch.

We take it that this passes for great wit in the Birch Society. One can just visualize the members doubled up in laughter at the merry quip of The Fuehrer.

"Such an amoral man can do a tremendous amount of ball-carrying on behalf of the Communist aims here in the United States. And he can do an almost equal amount of damage to anti-Communist morale in other parts of the world."

President Kennedy, then an obscure naval lieutenant, should have been thinking of Welch's ultimate judgment when he was risking his life in enemy-infested waters to save his comrades.

As if the warning of J. Edgar Hoover were not enough, we would think the words of Senator Thomas Dodd of Connecticut would be the clincher in deterring anyone misled by the Birch Society's alleged anti-Communism.

SAN FRANCISCO EXAMINER  
San Francisco, California  
Date: 4-2-61  
Edition: FINAL  
Managing Editor: LEE  
ETTELSON  
City Editor: LARRY McMANUS  
Publisher and General  
Manager: CHARLES MAYER  
Case:

Classification:

SEARCHED	INDEXED
SERIALIZED	FILED
APR 2 1961	

b6  
b7c

100-71042-40

## Justice Dept. Worried by Birch Society

From UPI and AP

WASHINGTON, March 31. — The Justice Department said today that Attorney General Robert F. Kennedy is concerned about the ultra-conservative John Birch Society. But it declined to say whether Kennedy was investigating the organization.

The society, whose founder has tagged former President Eisenhower as a Red, was the target for more criticism in Congress and from FBI Director J. Edgar Hoover today, but got a boost from two California representatives.

### MANY FIGURES

A Justice Department spokesman said Kennedy's concern about the society was prompted by the "growing number of inquiries the Justice Department has received" about the group.

Representative Edgar W. Hiestand (Rep-Calif.), the first member of Congress to reveal that he belongs to the society, said he and the founder, Robert Welch, would welcome a congressional inquiry, "the more thorough the better." He called the attacks on the rightist group a part of a "pro-Communist smear."

Hiestand said a fellow California Republican, Representative John Rousselot, was active in the society. Heistand added he was sure other Congressmen belong to the organization.

Rousselot affirmed that he is a member of the society.

### "STUDY GROUPS"

"The reason I joined — I joined last fall — is that in my area the societies I know of are basically study groups, not arm-waving people who run around harassing others," Rousselot said in San Marino, Calif.

Rousselot said he, too, knew of "several" other members in Congress. But he said he believed they should identify themselves.

FBI chief Hoover spoke out against "reckless charges" and "vigilante action" in a signed editorial in the FBI law enforcement bulletin.

Several more House members criticized the Birch Society, particularly its drive to impeach Chief Justice Earl Warren and Welch's statement several years ago that former President Eisenhower, the late Secretary of State John Foster Dulles and Central Intelligence Agency chief Allen W. Dulles were Communists.

SAN FRANCISCO CHRONICLE  
San Francisco, California  
Date: 4-1-61  
Edition: FINAL HOME  
City Editor: ABLE  
MELLINKOFF  
Publisher: CHARLES de  
YOUNG THIERIOT  
Author:  
Case:

b6  
b7C

Classification:

SEARCHED.....	INDEXED.....
SERIALIZED.....	FILED.....
3 1961	
FBI — SAN FRANCISCO	

100 - 47042-41

## Lists Names On Council of Birch Group

BELMONT (Mass.), March 31. — (AP) — Robert Welch, founder of the John Birch Society, today gave a reporter a quantity of literature issued by the organization, including a pamphlet listing the society's top governing council.

The council includes many prominent businessmen, educators and diplomats.

Listed as members are:

Dr. N. E. Adamson Jr. of Boston, assistant medical director of the New England Mutual Life Insurance Company.

Thomas J. Anderson, editor and publisher of Farm and Ranch, a farm publication.

F. Coleman Andrews of Richmond, Va., former U. S. Commissioner of Internal Revenue.

Spruille Braden of New York City, former Assistant Secretary of State and former Ambassador to several countries.

Retired Army Col. Laurence E. Bunker of Wellesley, Mass., former personal aide to Gen. Douglas MacArthur.

F. Gene Chance, president of A. B. Chance Company, Centuria, Mo.

S. J. Conner, president of Conroth Company, Chicago, Ill.

Ralph E. Davis, president of General Plant Protection Corporation, Los Angeles.

Dr. S. M. Draskovich, editor in chief of "The Serbian Struggle," published in Chicago.

The Rev. Richard Ginder, editor of The Priest, and associate editor of Our Sunday Visitor, Catholic weekly newspaper.

William J. Grede, president of Grede Foundries, Inc., Milwaukee; a former president of National Association of Manufacturers.

A. G. Heinsohn Jr., president of Cherokee Mills, Sevierville, Tenn.

Dr. Granville F. Knight, Santa Barbara, Calif., physician.

Fred C. Koch, president of Rock Island Oil and Refining Company, Wichita, Kan.

Alfred Kohlberg, deceased, was a charter member of the council (no address listed).

Clarence Manion, former dean of Notre Dame University Law School, and founder of the Manion Radio Forum.

Frank E. Masland Jr., president of Masland & Sons, carpet manufacturers, Carlisle, Pa.

Floyd McGowin, president of W. T. Smith Lumber Company, Chapman, Ala.

W. B. McMillan, president of Hussmann Refrigerator Company, St. Louis, Mo.

Revilo P. Oliver, University of Illinois professor.

Cola G. Parker, former president of Kimberly-Clark Company, and a former NAM president.

M. T. Phelps, former Arizona Supreme Court Chief Justice.

Louis Ruthenburg, former board chairman of Serval, Inc., Evansville, Ind.

J. Nelson Shepherd, president of Midwest-Beach Company, Sioux Falls, S. D.

James Simpson Jr., deceased, charter member of council.

Robert W. Stoddard, president of Wyman-Gordon Company, Worcester, Mass.

Retired Air Force Lt. Gen. Charles B. Stone III, formerly of San Francisco.

Paul H. Talbert, president of Paul H. Talbert Company, Beverly Hills.

SAN FRANCISCO EXAMINER  
San Francisco, California

Date: 4-1-61

Edition: FINAL

Managing Editor: LEE

ETTELSON

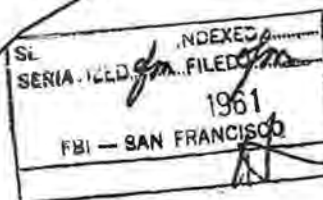
City Editor: LARRY McMANUS

Publisher and General

Manager: CHARLES MAYER

Case:

Classification:



100 - 47042 - 42



JP

ALL INFORMATION CONTAINED  
HEREIN IS UNCLASSIFIED  
DATE 11-27-2007 BY 60324 UC BAW/RS/LSC

## Ike a Red? Welch Denies Saying He Carried Card

BELMONT, Mass. March 31 (CP) — Robert Welch, founder of the ultra-rightist John Birch Society, denied today that he ever called former President Eisenhower a "card-carrying Communist."

When asked in an interview whether he ever did view Mr. Eisenhower as a Red agent, he replied:

"I never had that opinion. I never thought it then with firmness enough to publish it or to say it in public and I don't today."

The reply came when a

reporter asked him to comment on this statement published in a book comprising what Welch calls an expansion of a "private confidential letter written years ago."

"But my firm belief that Dwight Eisenhower is a dedicated conscious agent of the Communist conspiracy is based on an accumulation of detailed evidence so extensive and so palpable that it seems to me to put this conviction beyond any reasonable doubt."

BEING USED

The book or letter also

SAN FRANCISCO CHRONICLE  
San Francisco, California

Date: 4-1-61

Edition: FINAL HOME

City Editor: ABE

MELLINKOFF

Publisher: CHARLES de  
YOUNG THIERIOT

Author:

Case:

Classification:

b6  
b7c

SEARCHED.....	INDEXED.....
SERIALIZED <i>fm</i>	FILED <i>fm</i>
APR 3 1961	
FBI — SAN FRANCISCO	

100-47042-43

describes Presidents Harry S. Truman and Franklin D. Roosevelt and the late Secretary of State John Foster Dulles as tools of Communism. When asked about this, he told a reporter he had said that "they were being used by the Communists—I never said they were Communists and I don't say it now."

The interview with Welch in the headquarters of the Birch Society here took place after he issued a prepared statement "offered as an effort to pierce some of the incredible fog of falsehood now being so widely circulated about me."

Welch said in the statement that he does not think Mr. Truman and Mr. Roosevelt were Communists "or sympathizers in any way with ultimate Communist aims."

# NOT SECRET

Welch, a retired 61-year-old candy manufacturer, said the John Birch Society is not "simply because we have sought to avoid publicity thereby a secret organization. Our objective has been to build strength and understanding instead of creating noise," he said. "All of our materials are wide open for anybody to purchase."

As for the Society, Welch said:

"Our only crime is fighting Communism. And that we intend to continue until our side wins."



ROBERT WELCH  
Statement for press

4/4/61

SAC (105-4222)

SA [redacted]

b6  
b7C

[redacted] aka.;  
SM - C

On March 17, 1961, [redacted]  
[redacted] San Francisco, California, was interviewed  
by SAs [redacted]

b6  
b7C  
b7D

She advised she was employed by [redacted] which  
agency places girls in office work. She is currently moving out  
of her apartment and is going to Lake Tahoe to work for [redacted]  
[redacted] She advised that, as employees of [redacted] she and  
another girl were called upon to work in the office of [redacted]  
[redacted] San Francisco, for approximately three  
weeks in February 1961. She related the woman in charge of  
[redacted] was responsible for  
engaging the girls. [redacted] was in Washington, D.C., all this time  
and consequently the girls never saw him.

b6  
b7C  
b7D

[redacted] continued that, when [redacted] talked  
to [redacted] on the phone one day and mentioned the extra help she  
had hired, evidently [redacted] did not approve because [redacted] and  
the other girl were dismissed the next day. She said their  
work in the office consisted of stuffing envelopes with  
literature and form letter requests for donations. She stated  
the literature came mainly from England, and that the "Northlander,"  
a copy of which she had previously submitted to this office, was  
typical. She said the form letter contained 32 questions such  
as, "Are you against the UN; are you against urban redevelopment;  
are you against Communism," etc. The letter, which was on the  
letterhead of Liberty Lobby, asked for donations and/or names  
of five other people to mail literature. She said that many  
contributions were mailed in, including donations as high as  
\$100.00. She commented that obviously the response was greater  
than [redacted] had expected.

b6  
b7C  
b7D

[redacted] said she noted that the Kaiser's picture  
was on the wall; that there were signs of "Faubus for President"  
on the wall, and that the literature mailed out seemed pro-Nazi

b6  
b7C  
b7D

- 1 - 105-4222
- 1 - 100-47042 (John Birch Society)
- 1 - 100-44511 (Northern League)
- 1 - 100-41920 [redacted]
- 1 - 105-3824 "Right"
- 1 - 100-New [redacted]

ZJ:mhb  
(6)

SEARCHED	INDEXED
SERIALIZED	FILED
APR - 4 1961	
FBI - SAN FRANCISCO	

b6  
b7C

Read by \_\_\_\_\_  
Reviewed by \_\_\_\_\_

-44

SF 105-4222

and pro-racial supremacy. She said that for this reason she wanted to notify the FBI. She also said that [redacted] also made statements such as it would not have been bad if HITLER had won the war because now we have to worry about the Russians. She further stated the office, in which they worked, had some men's clothing "hanging around," which made [redacted] think that someone lived there. She said that [redacted] was the only regular employee there, and that [redacted] dropped in after 5:00 p.m. on occasion. She related that [redacted] worked at a regular job elsewhere. She related that at night a young man, possibly a teen-ager, would come to the office and mail out pamphlets. She said this individual was German. She also stated that one of the suitcases in the office had the name [redacted] on it, but she did not know if it was [redacted] suitcase. [redacted] told her that [redacted] was French, but she did not know if this were true. She also mentioned that [redacted] had an old Hudson, in which she drove to work, and that [redacted] also banked the donations received.

b6  
b7C  
b7D

It is noted that [redacted] submitted to this office the October 1960 issue of "The Northlander," Vol. 3, No. 9, which has been filed as 105-4222-81. This newsletter describes itself as "a monthly review of Pan-Nordic Affairs." It also reflects the following:

b6  
b7C  
b7D

The Northlander, Editor - EDWARD LANGFORD.  
Assoc. Editors - DAVID FORDYCE, RONALD BRYDEN.  
Editorial Offices - P.O. Box 444, Clarendon Cross,  
London W. 11.  
Subscription rates per annum: U.K. and Europe 8s.  
od., USA and Dollar Area  
\$2.00.  
Published by Northern World, P.O. Box 444, Clarendon  
Cross, London W. 11.  
Published by Clair Press, 111-A Westbourne Grove W.W.

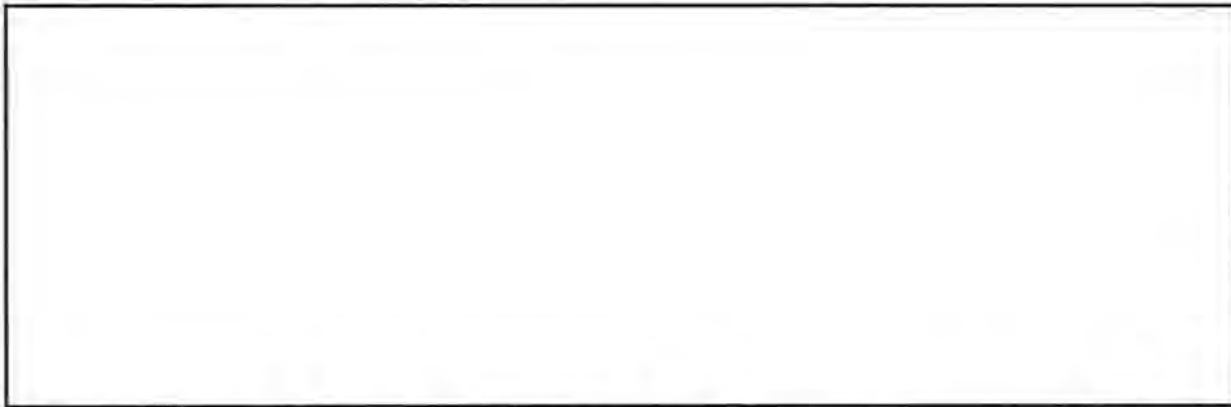
A review of this issue reflects that it concerns itself with articles favorable to "nordic" race, as well as anti-integration and anti-communist articles. This issue also reflects that it is understood that editors Dr. ANDERSON and EDWARD VARGAS have decided to continue the publication of "Right." (It is noted that [redacted]) "Right" is described as a stimulating monthly news publication for Americans and others interested in the race question.

b6  
b7C

On March 22, 1961, [redacted]  
[redacted] San Francisco, advised SA [redacted]

b6  
b7C  
b7D





b6  
b7C  
b7D

The above information from [redacted] is not to be made public except in a usual proceeding following the issuance of a subpoena.

b6  
b7C  
b7D

On March 20, 1961, [redacted] advised that nonpublished phone #UN 1-0624 is listed to [redacted] San Francisco.

b2  
b6  
b7C  
b7D

On March 24, 1961, [redacted] was observed by SA [redacted] entering a car, an old Dodge, brown, bearing Ohio license plate [redacted]. A review of [redacted] file reflects he had a 1949 Dodge; this may be the same car.

b6  
b7C

On March 28, 1961, the same car, Ohio license [redacted] was noted to be parked in a parking lot across the street from [redacted]. The lot is on the southwest corner of [redacted].

b6  
b7C

A copy of this memo is being placed in the file of the John Birch Society for information.

RECOMMENDATION: It is suggested that a file be opened on [redacted] to consolidate references on him and to obtain background information on him.

b6  
b7C

# Birch Leader Rips Kennedy Aides

By UPI

A national officer of the John Birch Society says the Kennedy Administration includes "weak-in-the-head personalities" who may act in the interest of the Communist conspiracy.

Reville Pendleton Oliver, a University of Illinois professor and a council member of the ultra-conservative society, said President Kennedy's loyalty would be in question unless he rids himself of "political payoffs."

HE SAID he had "no means of knowing whether President Kennedy is a Communist or not."

Oliver has been a member of the society since it was founded by Robert Welch, Jr.

An 80,000-word "letter" written by Welch said "Dwight Eisenhower is a dedicated, conscious agent of the Communist Party."

**OTHER BIRCH** Society developments:

- House Speaker Sam Rayburn warned that the society would destroy American freedom if allowed to spread.

"We have people who are, by nature, joiners," he said. "Yet the men who spread these strange nostrums would destroy our freedom. They go the length and breadth of our land claiming that we, in America, do not have freedom."

- In Los Angeles, Thomas Anderson, an official of the society, said he believes former President Eisenhower was a dupe of the Communists.

Anderson said, "The policies he laid down played into the hands of the Communists. The Communists made more strides under Mr. Eisenhower than under any other regime."

- Also in Los Angeles, Robert Welch, founder of the society, was called irresponsible by Arthur Motley, president of the U. S. Chamber of Commerce.

Welch has charged that the chamber is Communist, left wing and subversive.

"I have known Welch for a long time and I called him on that," Motley said. "He

told me he was only quoting an informer.

"But he couldn't name the informer and I doubt if there was one. I think he's irresponsible."

SAN FRANCISCO NEWS-CALL  
BULLETIN  
San Francisco, California  
Date: 4-4-61  
Edition: HOME FINAL  
Editor: CHARLES H. SCHNEIDER  
General Manager: WELLS SMITH  
Case:

Classification:

CWZ

SEARCHED.....INDEXED.....  
SERIALIZED.....FILED.....  
FBI - SAN FRANCISCO

b6  
b7C

100-47042-45

HELD IN SECRET

## Marinite Tells About Birch Group Meetings

San Francisco chapters of the controversial John Birch Society meet in secret, on the advice of San Francisco police, to avoid "bodily harm" from the Communist underground, Kentfield surgeon Robertson Ward declared today.

Police told the society it would be safer to meet in secret and change the meeting

place each time, Dr. Ward said. The reason for the secrecy of the society was "in large measure" due to this advice, he declared in a talk on Kitty Oppenheimer's "Open House" program over radio station KTIM.

Dr. Ward is a member of the society's "home chapter" in Belmont, Mass. The organization's purpose is fighting communism. This description covers most of its activities, Dr. Ward said.

Its methods have stirred controversy in many U.S. cities.

Ward said the advice the society received was an "astounding statement" to come from police.

Ward blasted the San Francisco press for "twisting" the advice given by police against the society. To me it is certainly a reflection of how far communism has advanced within the United States, and how far we have slipped in our

See BIRCH, page 8

## BIRCH

Continued from page 1  
fight against Red terrorism," he declared.

The physician declared that the Reds "have succeeded fully in enlisting the support of the free press."

Ward said he could not associate himself with statements made by Robert Welch, founder of the society, attacking former President Eisenhower and Chief Justice Earl Warren. The suggestion Eisenhower might be communist was an excerpt from a letter Welch wrote to a friend in 1954, Ward said. It was made privately before the society was founded, he added.

Ward agreed, however, that impeachment of Chief Justice Earl Warren is now one of the principal projects of the society. He is in favor of it.

"I am not a fascist, and anyone who says so is a liar or a fool," Ward said. He considers himself a loyal patriotic citizen who supports our country's constitution and form of government. I also believe this country and institutions are in the greatest peril they have ever been.

Ward said he didn't know if Marin County has a chapter of the society. "I suspect there is one in Sausalito," he said. He thinks the county would be "fertile soil" for a chapter.

ALL INFORMATION CONTAINED  
HEREIN IS UNCLASSIFIED  
DATE 11-27-2007 BY 60324 UC BAW/RS/LSC

INDEPENDENT JOURNAL  
San Rafael, California  
Date: 3/21/61 P1 col 1  
Edition:  
Editor: JACK CRAEMER  
Publisher: ROY A. BROWN  
Author:  
Case: John Birch Society

Classification:

SEARCHED	INDEXED
SERIALIZED	FILED
APR 4 1961	
FBI - SAN FRANCISCO	

b6  
b7c

100-47092

-46

**Student Birch  
'Underground' at  
Santa Barbara**

*Special to The Chronicle*

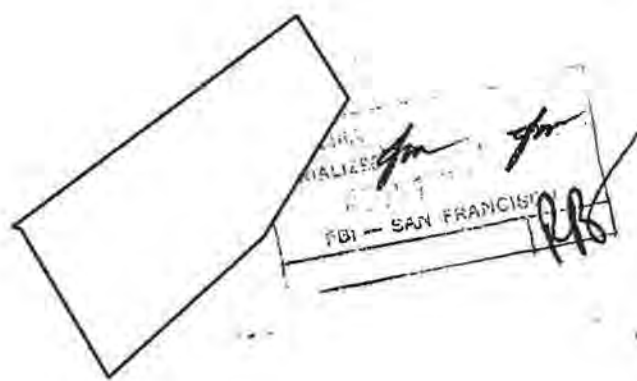
SANTA BARBARA, April 7—The "Freedom Club" on the University of California campus here is actually a front organization for a secret student chapter of the John Birch Society, a member charged today.

David Arnold, freshman from San Leandro, said in a letter to the campus news paper that he "infiltrated" both organizations.

A paid Birch Society organizer, whom he identified as Chet Merriam, ran both organizations, Arnold said.

SAN FRANCISCO CHRONICLE  
San Francisco, California  
Date: 4-8-61  
Edition: FINAL HOME  
City Editor: ABE  
MELLINKOFF  
Publisher: CHARLES de  
YOUNG THIERIOT  
Author:  
Case:  
Classification:

b6  
b7C



100-47042-47



# Pulse

OF THE PUBLIC



• Editor: The means to an end employed by the John Birch Society is a terrible thing indeed and the News-Call Bulletin's editorial is so right: that free speech is a large area, that there is plenty of room within it for democratic disagreement without personal abuse. But the best thing said on the subject, I think, was by Richard Nixon.

"But, in the end, refusing to resort to methods that are wrong not only is right but in the long run is the most effective way to combat an evil doctrine like Communism." — Cabell Carrington, Redwood City.

• Editor: I was thrilled and heartened to read of the existence of the John Birch Society, of its fine and noted members, and of its courageous fight against the very real and dangerous Communist subversion entrenched in every facet of American life.

The very ruthlessness of the attacks and smears directed against any man or group daring to so warn his countrymen is proof positive of the enemies' virulent strength in this land.

I shall join the Birch Society at once and hope millions of others do likewise.—Charlotte Field, S. F.

• Editor: From what has already been reported about the John Birch Society, it would seem that its anti-Communist aims are praiseworthy, but that the remedies proposed are almost worse than the disease.

However, I think some of Mr. Welch's allegations regarding the gradual acceptance of Communist ideas and the culpability of certain individuals must be accepted as being at least partially true.

It is undeniable that Franklin Roosevelt's assistance to Russia and his yielding to Stalin's demands during World War II have placed us in our present position vis-a-vis Russia and China. He did demonstrably yield Eastern Europe to Russian domination, and he did yield National China to the Chinese Communists. Not, be it added at once, because he was pro-Communist, but because his colossal vanity and dependence on his admittedly considerable charm led him to believe that he could manage Stalin—which, obviously, he could not, as we see by the results today.

In line with its recent policy of publishing condensed versions of books, I believe the N-CB would do its readers a great service by publishing "Roosevelt's Road to Russia," by George N. Crocker, a well-documented book, although the author somewhat oversteps the bounds of the dispassionate historian in his use of colorful language.

Alex R. Stenbeck S. F.

What  
Readers  
Say  
About  
The  
Birch Society



JOHN BIRCH

SAN FRANCISCO NEWS-CALL  
BULLETIN  
San Francisco, California  
Date: 4-5-61  
Edition: HOME FINAL  
Editor: CHARLES H. SCHNEIDER  
General Manager: WELLS SMITH  
Case:

Classification:

b6  
b7C

100-47042-48

Editor: John Welch should have stuck to his candy making, and changed his brand.

The American people do not like his Birch flavored "Nutty Bars," nor will they go for his chocolate-dipped Hitler and Mussolini sticks or McCarthy sweet balls and absolutely no "Daffy Taffy."

We still like the old reliable Red, White and Blue American candy.—Walter M. Beam, S. F.

• Editor: The Birch Society is parading as a patriotic organization, but its members are working to divide the nation, and in so doing are giving the Communists an assist in their program of divide and conquer, which lends weight to an old adage: "Patriotism is the last refuge of a scoundrel."

The light of freedom is going out in many parts of the world. If this ultra-right wing organization has the answer to halting Communistic aggression let them unfold it, but refrain from abusing the right of free speech by making wild and unfounded accusations involving former heads of state.—Stanley H. Bray, S. F.

• Editor: In this cold war of superpatriots vs. Communists there are many of us old mediocre patriots who object to the hard lines of the "stand-up-and-be-counted" and the "if-you-are-not-with-us-you-are-against-us" schools.

I do not object so much to the existence of the superpatriot as I do to his attempt to convert the rest of us by coercive means. I object, also, to his exclusiveness, in that he alone loves his country which, without discernment, must be superior to all others in all things.

In contrast, the patriot loves his country because it is his. He loves it in spite of defects and is willing to work at correcting faults and at making his country all that the superpatriot believes it already is.

The so-called patriotism of the superpatriot is ridiculous vanity; it is ignorance; it is injustice to all other countries; it negates universal fraternity, both Christian and human; it is, also, a paralysis of the dynamism necessary to promote the country's well being.—J. Wentworth Graham, S. F.

• Editor: I do not know if the statement made by the John Birch Society regarding Chief Justice Warren being a Communist is true or not. But I do know that a review of his record to date will disclose that he has never failed to favor the Communists and pinkos in his decisions.—William Blackwell, Petaluma.

• Editor: I resent deeply the attack by Marquis Childs in your paper. The article, "Radicals of Right" is, for the most part, an article full of flagrant falsehoods.

Why does the News-Call Bulletin attack a patriotic organization such as the society but remain silent regarding the many known and proven subversive organizations in the San Francisco Bay Area?

Is the News-Call Bulletin going to smear the American Legion next?—Marvin Rehm, San Mateo.

• Editor: How can the John Birch Society be anti-Semitic when one of the 12 charter members was a Jew? These charges by Childs are typical Communist tactics although Mr. Childs may or may not be a party member himself. He certainly uses their methods.—John Nash, San Mateo.

• Editor: I am a so-called liberal Democrat, whatever that means today, and I would like to hear what this so-called grass roots movement, the John Birch Society, has to say. I would like to read a more impartial reporting on the subject than seems to emit from the various newspapers.

Let's hold up our honest judgment, "till we know all the facts," as William Allen White would say, and he was without doubt one of America's great editors—George Haines, Berkeley.

## State Senate Unit to Probe Birch Society

*Special to The Chronicle*

SACRAMENTO, April 8 —  
The controversial John Birch  
Society will be investigated  
by the State Senate's Un-  
American Activities Commit-  
tee after the Legislature ad-  
journs in June, it was an-  
nounced today.

The committee will at-  
tempt to find out if the ultra-  
conservative group is "tied to  
a foreign ideology" or linked  
to "any master race theory,"  
according to Senator Hugh M.  
Burns (Dem-Fresno), commit-  
tee chairman.

Robert Welch, founder of  
the Birch Society, told Burns  
by telegram last month he  
would welcome a legislative  
investigation.

SAN FRANCISCO CHRONICLE  
San Francisco, California

Date: 4-9-61

Edition: FINAL

City Editor: ABE

MELLINKOFF

Publisher: CHARLES de  
YOUNG THIERIOT

Author:

Case:

Classification:

REB

SEARCHED	FILED
SERIALIZED	FILED
FBI — SAN FRANCISCO	

REB

b6  
b7c

100-47042-49

## Birch Group Discussion Over KQED

The controversial John Birch Society will be discussed tonight at 9:30 p. m. on "Profile: Bay Area" over KQED, Channel 9.

Speaking for the right-wing group will be Ed A. Borden, a public relations man and freelance writer, who is a member.

He will be opposed by Edgar Osgood, San Francisco businessman, who is chairman of the Republican County Central Committee of San Francisco.

Moderator for the program will be Caspar W. Weinberger, attorney and former Assemblyman.



b6  
b7c

SAN FRANCISCO CHRONICLE  
San Francisco, California

Date: 4-6-61  
Edition: FINAL HOME  
City Editor: ABE

MELINKOFF  
Publisher: CHARLES de  
YOUNG THIERICT

Author: ✓  
Case: JOHN BIRCH SOCIETY

Classification:

100-

100 - 47042-50

## Loose Talk on 'Birch'

We remarked here the other day that "free democratic government lives under twin totalitarian threats one, Communism, from the left, the other from the radical right."

In the latter we were referring to the John Birch Society, or more particularly to Robert H. Welch Jr., its founder, and some of the more voluble extremists who have attached themselves to him.

The danger that lies in these ultra-ultra groups in either direction is that in the course of their operations the moderate liberal and the moderate conservative often get tarred with the "Communist" or "Fascist" smear. Loose-lipped commentators and swivel-jawed make-believe experts fling the words about with incautious abandon.

Criticism of the Birch Society extremists is justified, but some of it has been so broad and intemperate as to do damage to the cause of honest conservatism. In other words, these shoot-from-the-hip

commentators have fired into the crowd and claimed some innocent victims.

For instance, it is not unpatriotic to disagree with many decisions of the Supreme Court under Chief Justice Earl Warren. To do so does not ipso facto make one a Fascist nor does one automatically become a witch-hunter when he speaks out against Communism.

Sen. Thomas J. Dodd of Connecticut has a good slant. He condemns some of Welch's remarks as "an affront to decency and intelligence," which they are. But he suggests that some of the commentators might well get similarly aroused at the frequent pro-Communist activities in this country.

The Birch Society is concerned about the menace of Communism. It is too bad that the far-out statements of its founder, and the thoughtless comments on these statements, tend to bring a worthy cause into disrepute.

SAN FRANCISCO NEWS-CALL  
BULLETIN  
San Francisco, California  
Date: 4-10-61  
Edition: HOME FINAL  
Editor: CHARLES H. SCHNEIDER  
General Manager: WELLS SMITH  
Case:

Classification:

100-47042

SEARCHED	INDEXED
SERIALIZED	FILED
FBI - SAN FRANCISCO	

cc Bur 4/11  
100-47042-51

b6  
b7c



# College GOP Meeting Ends In Parliamentary Wrangle

## Controversial Resolutions Left Up in Air

Young Republicans from college campuses adjourned a statewide convention here yesterday without acting upon a committee-approved resolution condemning Robert Welch, leader of the right-wing John Birch Society.

A two-day convention of the California Young Republican College Federation at the Leamington Hotel dissolved in a parliamentary wrangle over lack of a quorum leaving a host of controversial resolutions up in the air.

Among them were committee recommendations for:

1—Censure of the State Senate Committee on Un-American Activities for lack of action.

2—Federal grants to segregated school districts which integrate.

3—Earmarking of a percentage of each citizen's federal income tax for direct payment to local school districts with an equal credit for the taxpayer on his federal return.

4—A slap at State Atty. Gen. Stanley Mosk for his efforts to force private groups such as fraternities to accept any person for membership.

5—Tax relief to students and their parents.

### POLICY STATEMENT

The convention did adopt a policy statement calling for creation of a California Civil Rights Commission which would incorporate the existing Fair Employment Practices Commission and have broad powers to fight discrimination based upon race, creed or color.

OAKLAND TRIBUNE  
Oakland, California  
Date: 4-10-61  
Edition: RED STREAK  
City Editor: FRANK WOOTTEN  
Publisher: JOSEPH R.  
KNOWLAND

Case:

Classification:

SEARCHED..... INDEXED.....  
SERIALIZED *ph* FILED *ph*  
APR 12 1961  
FBI - SAN FRANCISCO

b6  
b7c

cc Bur 4/11  
100-47042-52

Delegates rejected on the floor a proposal that the convention support a bill by Democratic Assemblyman August F. Hawkins prohibiting discrimination in all housing except single family residences.

The stalemate on the proposed resolutions came after the order of business had been changed by a general vote to elect new officers before the resolutions were considered.

Once the election was held the 225 delegates from 24 colleges and universities began drifting out until only about 75 were left at the adjournment.

The proposed resolution on Welch, founder of the ultra conservative Birch Society, would have criticized him personally "in that he has slandered as subversive Republican leaders." The resolution said statements attributed to Welch are not within "the true philosophy of American conservatism."

#### BACKED BY BAXTER

Frank Baxter, a University of California delegate and chairman of the Resolutions and Platform Committee, said he believed the resolution would have had a good chance of passage if put to a vote. He noted the resolution criticized only Welch, not the Birch Society as a whole, be-



Tribune photo

#### YOUNG GOP ELECTS J. N. FISHER (LEFT) PRESIDENT With Carole Hillhouse, William Moffat, Wayne McFadden

cause too little is known of the society's position.

Baxter said the resolutions were prepared by a small group not necessarily representative of the full federation and that some of the other proposals probably would have been defeated.

All of the pending resolutions will now go before a committee to be picked by the new executive board.

Joel M. Fisher, of U.C., elected president unanimously to succeed Wayne McFadden, a Hastings Law College student, said the resolutions will be considered within two weeks.

The new president of the 3,000-member federation which has units on 52 California campuses is a third-year law student at Boalt Hall of Law, and is specializing in Soviet international law. Fisher, 25, of Altadena, is a University of Southern Cali-

fornia political science graduate and has been active in Republican Party work since 1952.

Other new officers elected included: Carole Hillhouse, University of Redlands sophomore, executive vice president; William M. Moffat, University of San Francisco junior, northern regional vice president, and Elizabeth Stone, San Jose State junior, central regional vice president.

Aleta Thielmeyer, U.C. senior, was elected corresponding secretary. Roland Attenborough of U.C., retiring executive vice president, was convention chairman.

During the convention delegates heard talks by former Vice President Richard M. Nixon, Mayor George Christopher of San Francisco, State Sen. John F. McCarthy of Marin County and Mayor Clifford E. Rishell.

## Birch Head Finally Speaks Out

HOLLYWOOD, April 9. — (UPI) — Robert Welch, founder and leader of the ultra-conservative John Birch Society, tonight denied he is a Nazi and proclaimed the organization's primary aim is "stopping the Communist conspiracy."

Appearing on the local television program of Dr. James W. Fifiel Jr., a minister of the First Congregational Church, retired candy magnate Welch openly discussed the organization and joined his host in paying tribute to the late Senator Joseph McCarthy.

Doctor Fifiel introduced Welch by telling the television audience that Welch's speech before the Freedom Club Tuesday night in the Shrine Auditorium in Los Angeles is sold out.

After praising McCarthy, Doctor Fifiel turned to Welch and said, "They killed him off. I hope they don't get you."

"I was born a conservative," Welch said. "I got into the fight after World War II."

## Birch Group Founder on TV 'Tells All'

(Continued From Page 1)

I went to England to study Socialism . . . I began to find Communist conspiratorial hands under this Socialism. The more I studied, the more I saw these hands.

"I gave up my job . . . and began by publishing a magazine, American Opinion. I was forming my thoughts and the conception of the John Birch Society came to my mind. I worked for several months on it and held a meeting in 1958, inviting 11 people. At the end of the day they agreed with me and we formed the John Birch Society."

Welch also:

- Said letter writing is only one of 10 major methods by which the society accomplishes its work.

- Said he would welcome an investigation by a duly constituted federal authority and no Bircher would take the Fifth Amendment.

- Defended the group's namesake as a true hero.

- Described the press as "unethical" for building up certain details of one of his private letters which was never intended for any one but friends.

- Denied being a Nazi or having complete control over the society's members. "All our beliefs are in our publications," he said.

- Agreed with Doctor Fifiel that the Communist conspiracy couldn't have made big gains in America without the "unknowing connivance" of high Government officials.

"We hope and pray you'll be sustained in this fight," said Doctor Fifiel in closing the interview. "I hope this hysteria about the John Birch Society will gain a million members for your society."

SAN FRANCISCO EXAMINER  
San Francisco, California

Date: 4-10-61

Edition: FINAL

Managing Editor: LEE  
ETTELSON

City Editor: LARRY McMANUS

Publisher and General

Manager: CHARLES MAYER

Case:

Classification:

b6  
b7c

SEARCHED..... INDEXED.....  
SERIALIZED..... FILED.....  
APR 12 1961  
FBI — SAN FRANCISCO

100-47042-53

ALL INFORMATION CONTAINED  
HEREIN IS UNCLASSIFIED  
DATE 11-27-2007 BY 60324 UC BAW/RS/LSC

## Cvetie Backs Birch Society

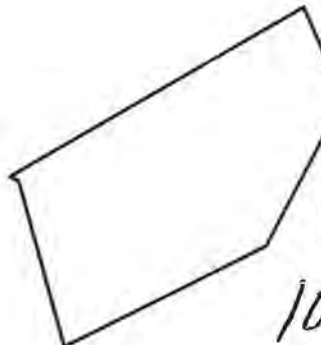
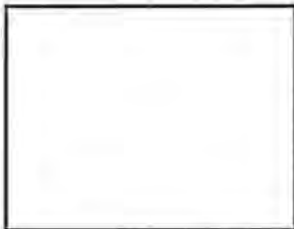
SAN DIEGO, April 10.—  
(UPI)—Matt Cvetie, former  
American counterspy in  
Communist organizations,  
has indorsed the controver-  
sial John Birch Society.

"I have met many John  
Birchers," said Cvetie.  
"Their aim is to preserve  
the American way of life.  
With the Reds in control of  
Cuba, 90 miles from our  
shores, it is high time some  
Americans became con-  
cerned."

INDEX

SAN FRANCISCO EXAMINER  
San Francisco, California  
Date: 4-11-61  
Edition: FINAL  
Managing Editor: LEE  
ETTELSON  
City Editor: LARRY McMANUS  
Publisher and General  
Manager: CHARLES MAYER  
Case:

Classification:



SEARCHED	INDEXED
SERIALIZED	FILED
APR 11 1961	
FBI — SAN FRANCISCO	

b6  
b7C

100-47042-59

UNITED STATES GOVERNMENT

# Memorandum

ALL INFORMATION CONTAINED  
HEREIN IS UNCLASSIFIED  
DATE 11-27-2007 BY 60324 UC BAW/RS/LSC

TO : SAC, SAN FRANCISCO (100-47042)

DATE: 4/18/61

FROM : SA [REDACTED]

b6  
b7C

SUBJECT: THE JOHN BIRCH SOCIETY  
IS - C

A person giving her name as [REDACTED] *only*  
[REDACTED] Berkeley, Calif., telephone  
number THornwall 5-0053, telephonically contacted the  
Berkeley RA on 4/11/61. She said that she was calling  
in reference to the captioned society and as a matter of  
information to the FBI because she felt the JOHN BIRCH SOCIETY  
to be inimical to the best interests of the United States  
because of the extreme nature of the comments of the founder  
of the Society relative to various present and past leaders  
in the U.S. and because of extreme views and statements  
held by people associated with this society in Berkeley,  
Calif. With reference to the remarks made by the founder of the  
Society, [REDACTED] stated she referred specifically  
to his comments that former President EISENHOWER was a  
tool of the Communist conspiracy. b6 b7C b7D

With reference to those individuals in the  
Berkeley area whom she knows to be associated with the  
society she referred specifically to [REDACTED] b6 b7C  
[REDACTED] Berkeley, Calif. (the current Telephone  
Directory lists a [REDACTED] *only*  
[REDACTED] Berkeley, California - telephone THornwall 8-8279).

[REDACTED] stated that she was approached  
approximately 1½ years ago to join the JOHN BIRCH Society  
but after hearing the various extreme comments made by  
proponents of the society and reading the statements by  
the founder as well as other literature sent to her she  
decided that the JOHN BIRCH Society was much too extreme  
in its views for her to have any part of. She said that other  
information coming to her indicates that the area of  
Santa Barbara, California is a definite center for the  
JOHN BIRCH Society and the members there are mainly wealthy  
women with very little else to do except to expend their  
energy in this type of activity and [REDACTED] expressed  
the opinion that she felt that many of the members of the  
JOHN BIRCH Society to be highly neurotic or psychotic b6 b7C b7D

HFH:ay

(1)

SEARCHED	INDEXED
SERIALIZED	FILED
APR 18 1961	
FBI - SAN FRANCISCO	

*COA*  
*HW*

100-47042-35



SF 100-47042

HFH:ay

individuals with very little practical intelligence being exhibited by any of them.

With further reference to [redacted] [redacted] said she had heard [redacted] make such extreme statements as calling former President WOODROW WILSON a Jew, calling ADLAI STEVENSON a Jew and of expressing herself as being extremely anti-Semitic in her outlook. b6 b7C b7D

[redacted] said she also heard [redacted] make the statement that she, [redacted] was going to work hard in the JOHN BIRCH Society to prevent a mixing of Gentiles with Jews in order to prevent "our people from becoming a mongrel population".

[redacted] also referred to statements attributed to [redacted] as set forth in a recent newspaper article to the effect that from her home she looked down on the Campus of the University of California which was a hotbed of Communism and that she looked down on the Pacific School of Religion, which was similar in nature. b6 b7C b7D

[redacted] described herself as being very anti-communistic, but also very anti-fascistic and she felt that the JOHN BIRCH Society possibly fell into the latter category and was, therefore, a dangerous type organization because its activities and ideas would prove to be very divisive in effect on the thinking of the general public and that it would also be very pernicious because its activities and ideas could undermine the thinking and action of the general citizenry, uncertainty and suspicion in areas where there is actually no grounds for such uncertainty and suspicion. b6 b7C b7D

SF 100-47042  
HFH:ay

[redacted] reiterated that she wished only to make her views and feelings known to the FBI for whatever action was deemed necessary and for whatever value her opinions might have. She said she did not wish to appear hysterical or to be an alarmist, but felt that her having furnished the above information to the FBI

b6  
b7C  
b7D

Judging solely from the telephone conversation, the manner in which [redacted] spoke, and her facility of expression, the expression was gained that [redacted] is a stable, intelligent person.

b6  
b7C  
b7D

RECOMMENDATION: Conduct appropriate indices search for other information possibly identifiable with [redacted]  
[redacted] If further investigation is warranted and further interview with [redacted] is indicated she requested that the interviewing agent contact her telephonically for an appointment because she is often not at home. She further emphasized that she wished her name to remain completely confidential in this matter, but that she would be willing to participate in further interview if such is necessary.

b6  
b7C  
b7D

April 3, 1961.

FEDERAL BUREAU OF INVESTIGATION  
Office of the Special Agent  
San Francisco, California

ALL INFORMATION CONTAINED  
HEREIN IS UNCLASSIFIED  
DATE 11-27-2007 BY 60324 UC BAW/RS/LSC

Gentlemen:

If the words of the wonderful Will Rogers, "All I know is what I read in the papers", were true I would find myself in a position of being very ill-informed.

I refer to the current coverage being extended to the "John Birch Society" in the San Francisco EXAMINER. The eminent Editors of that News Organ seem to have given themselves over to, inference, innuendo, and calculated bias.

Whatever their underlying motives may be, the Editors have succeeded in weaving an odious pattern of misleading half truths, artfully distorted "quotes" from context, and pointedly embellished references to statements of leading figures.

One of these references was made to a statement of no less a personage than your own Mr. J. Edgar Hoover, himself. The "quote" in question was printed in an article in the EXAMINER of Sunday, April 2, 1961 (copy enclosed).

With the 'lead-off' of a one sentence, two line statement attributed to Mr. Hoover, the Hearst reporter went on to list a long series of personal theories as to the nature of the "John Birch Society", over the space of a single column, full page length article. Although the erudite reader would immediately class this as the "Tabloid" or "Yellow Journalism" method, the less enlightened reader could easily mistake the page length collection of inferences as being direct statements of the Director of the F.B.I.

At best, or worst, this is misleading, and, if it is the official Editorial Policy of the EXAMINER, could be more dangerous than the activities of the "Birch Society". Calculated deceit, or eructative-deception, whichever, is more to be feared on the Editorial pages of a nationally syndicated newspaper chain, than the unpublished mutterings of a "Group of Conservative-oriented citizens".

My interest is simple. I would like to know exactly what Mr. J. Edgar Hoover said in regard to the "Birch Society". Since I despair of the message ever being published in its entirety in the EXAMINER, could you forward me a copy, or at least a summary of his (Mr. Hoover's) statement for the "Press"?

I have more than a casual interest in the proceedings, with regard to the "Birch Society", for some very special reasons.

(over)

100-47042-56

SEARCHED	INDEXED
SERIALIZED	FILED
APR 6 1961	
FBI - SAN FRANCISCO	



I am a writer, and some years ago my curiosity was piqued by an article in the Manchester Guardian, referring to the talks between the Late General Marshall, and Mr. Luce, the Publisher. I was intrigued by the answers given to Luce, as reported in the British Press, as to why he (Marshall) would not dictate his "Memoirs" to representatives of Luce's "LIFE", or any other magazine. Not for a "Million" dollars, which sum Mr. Luce had been willing to offer to complete the "Memoirs" series. That Luce did offer a "Million", and that General Marshall turned it down, are both matters of record.

It is also a matter of record that no one, the "Press" especially, has delved into the reasons for such a refusal. A million dollars worth of reticence is a hell of a lot of silence, even for a blase and jaded "Press", to ignore.

As a former officer of the Air Force, there were still a great many unanswered questions about the War in general, and events immediately following it, in particular, swirling around in my mind, when the memorable "Memoirs" series first appeared. Following Churchill's and Monty's contributions, the refusal of our own Chief of Staff to comment on the conduct of the war, for publication, churned those imponderables up. I set out to tie up some of the loose ends.

From the halting and re-routing of Patton's "Third", through the Berlin "Air Lift", down to the assassination of General Patton's W.W. II driver in Miami Beach, last August, I have been researching and documenting the progression of events called the "Cold-War". Events, which even the uninitiated observer is given cause to wonder about. The "Published" facts of the post-war expansion of Communism read like a well organized time-table. Event follows episode in such a slick sequence, when reviewed in chronological order from the vantage point of retrospect, as to appear arranged. If the metaphor of the "Time-table" is retained, then the "Schedule" would seem to have been underwritten. These are the "Published" facts, to which I refer. I am still searching and researching.

Because of some of the points, and procedures, unearthed in my quest, my ears pricked up at the sounds of "Treason in High Places" remarks that the "Birch Society" has been accused of uttering.

I would appreciate any comments you might have on the foregoing, or any related subjects, however, my main purpose in writing is to be apprized first hand of the official statements of Mr. J. Edgar Hoover pertaining to the "Birch People".



b6  
b7C

## 6,000 at L. A. Rally

# 'U.S. Aided Reds'—Welch

By HEARST HEADLINE SERVICE  
Special to The Examiner

LOS ANGELES, April 11.—

Ever since 1946 the United States Government has been the most powerful single force supporting worldwide Communism's advance, 6,000 persons were told at Shrine Auditorium tonight by Robert Welch, leader of the John Birch Society.

"And all the while, our government was pretending to oppose Communism," the 61 year old, white-haired retired candy maker declared.

"Infiltration has gone so far today that not only our Federal, but our State governments are subject to Communist influence. Communists in our government have heavily influenced major decisions since 1941.

### FROM TOP DOWN

"Since 1941, more than 90 per cent of the employees in our Federal Government did not suspect what was going on. But all the Communists feed is 3 per cent of any organization, to accomplish their purposes.

Welch pointed to attempts

to break up the House Un-American Activities Committee and the recent attack on a Los Angeles area student editor of an anti-Communist publication as examples of the extent to which Communist infiltration has gone in this country.

"Communism has always been forced from the top down," Welch declared, "by the very rich and powerful onto the masses of suffering people. It is said 'he can't be a Communist because he's so very rich,' to which my answer is 'nuts.'"

Welch said the Soviets "know there's almost no limit to the innocence and gullibility of the American people" and charged that the people of this country were deluded by their government during the Korean war.

### FORMOSA TROOPS

"During that war, Chiang Kai-shek had 600,000 troops on Formosa. If those troops had started pouring on the mainland of China, the operation would have spread like

SAN FRANCISCO EXAMINER  
San Francisco, California  
Date: 4-12-61  
Edition: FINAL  
Managing Editor: LEE  
ETTELSON  
City Editor: LARRY McMANUS  
Publisher and General  
Manager: CHARLES MAYER  
Case:

Classification:



100-47042-57



a prairie fire . . . they had to be stopped.

"Our fleet patrolled the Formosa Strait and we were told it was protecting Formosa from the mainland, when as a matter of fact it was there to keep Chiang Kai-shek's troops from attacking the mainland."

Welch also argued that the Communists "have now reached the point where they can count on the control of the entire United Nations apparatus, so their task is to pull the United States under control of the U. N."

#### POINTS TO AID

"Where, in what organized segment of our national life would you expect to find the fewest Communists? In the clergy, you will say. Yet we are told the largest single proportion of Communists in America are in our Protestant clergy."

He pointed to foreign aid as an example of the United States laying itself open to Communist encroachment.

American foreign aid from the time it began has been a tremendous help to the advance of Communism," he said. "It was planned by the Communists for that purpose."

The Communists used our UNRRA funds to accomplish their aims.

"The billions we have given to Tito have contributed to the Communist conspiracy as efficiently as if we had delivered the money to the Soviet government."

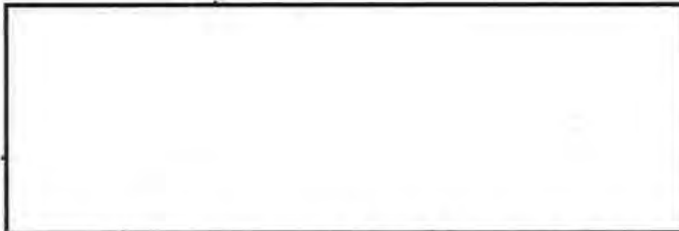
#### 'BIG LIE'

"The delivery of American wealth to Poland also shows how the big lie has worked."

Welch said "there is not the slightest danger of military attack. (from Russia) The Soviet's military point of view calls for paralyzing a nation by internal subversion. When military action does come from the Soviets it will be only a mopping up operation. No power could drag the Soviets into a war with the United States."

He said "we should keep our powder dry, however, and keep plenty of it."

422 Federal Office Building, Civic Center  
San Francisco 2, California  
April 14, 1961




b6  
b7C

I am in receipt of your letter of recent date and the interest prompting your communication is indeed appreciated.

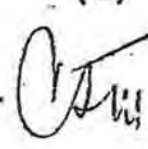
In connection with your inquiry, I must advise that the FBI is strictly an investigative agency and information in our files is confidential and available for official use only. I would also like to point out that the FBI makes no evaluations or recommendations concerning the character or integrity of any organization, individual or publication. I know you will understand the reason for these rules and because of my inability to comment you will not imply that we do or do not have information in our files concerning the subject of your inquiry.

Sincerely yours,

  
R. D. AUERBACH  
Special Agent in Charge

1 - Addressee  
① - SF (100-47042)

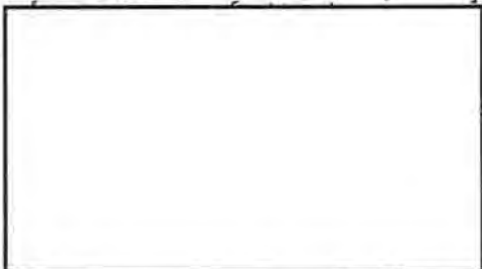
/af  
(2)

  
Searched \_\_\_\_\_  
Serialized em  
Indexed \_\_\_\_\_  
Filed em

100-47042-58

36

422 Federal Office Building, Civic Center  
San Francisco 2, California  
April 17, 1961



b6  
b7C

As you noted in your letter of recent date, Mr. Hoover, in the article you referred to, did not make any statement in which he commented on the John Birch Society.

In keeping with Mr. Hoover's policy, I must advise that the FBI is strictly an investigative agency and information in our files is confidential and available for official use only. I would also like to point out that the FBI makes no evaluations or recommendations concerning the character or integrity of any organization, individual or publication. I know you will understand the reason for these rules and because of my inability to comment you will not imply that we do or do not have information in our files concerning the subject of your inquiry.

Sincerely yours,

R. D. AUERBACH  
Special Agent in Charge

100-47042

af  
(2)

Searched \_\_\_\_\_  
Serialized cm  
Indexed \_\_\_\_\_  
Filed cm

100-47042-59

b6  
b7C

SACRAMENTO 14. CALIF..

April 10, 1961

Federal Bureau of Investigation  
U. S. Postoffice  
Sacramento, California

Gentlemen:

There has been much notoriety recently on an organization titled The John Birch Society. I have had occasion to attend a tentative organizational meeting for a chapter in Sacramento. Since reading so many conflicting statements about this organization, I am now wondering just what I might be letting myself in for in joining this club. I have been lead to believe that it is anti-Communist and from the organizational structure, I find it hard to believe that it could be of any real harm inasmuch as its chapters are composed of local people (a small group) who are well acquainted.

I am still considering joining the organization, but would appreciate knowing whether or not there is any definite Communist affiliation as some people have stated and whether or not it is really the patriotic organization I believe it to be. I would appreciate a prompt reply.

Sincerely,

DFT:vmb

b6  
b7C

SEARCHED.....	INDEXED.....
SERIALIZED.....	FILED.....
APR 17 1961	
FBI - SAN FRANCISCO	

100-47072-60



SAC, SAN FRANCISCO (100-30717)

4/24/61

SA [REDACTED]

b6  
b7C

CP, USA, NORTHERN DISTRICT  
OF CALIFORNIA  
IS - C

[REDACTED] on 4/13/61 advised that PHIL BART from the National Office, CP, USA, had inquired of MICKEY LIMA about the activity in California on the part of the Birch Society. BART told the informant that the NO would have some very good material that could be turned into a pamphlet. LIMA indicated that he would be interested in such a pamphlet. b2

The informant learned that ELIZABETH GURLEY FLYNN was going to be on a TV hookup 4/13/61 which had something to do with the John Birch Society. She was to have a two minute spread. The interview was evidently to be on tape over NBC and was to be in connection with a national program of some kind sponsored by NBC.

The informant learned further that according to MICKEY LIMA the John Birch Society was not so much a factor in Northern California as it is in Southern California. PHIL BART had advised LIMA that the Society should be given serious attention and not be given a light approach as though it were a crackpot group.

Action: File.

1 - 100-30717

cc 100-47042 (John Birch Society)  
100-307 (E.G. FLYNN)

APC:LMR #8  
(3)

100-47042-61



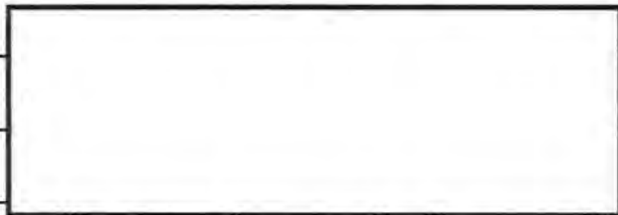
File 100-47042 - Date \_\_\_\_\_  
Class. \_\_\_\_\_ Case No. \_\_\_\_\_ Last Serial \_\_\_\_\_

☐ Pending

☐ Closed

Serial No. \_\_\_\_\_ Description of Serial \_\_\_\_\_ Date Charged \_\_\_\_\_

62 Re



b6

b7C

has been placed  
in 80-665

*Lsj* 12/11/61

Employee \_\_\_\_\_

RECHARGE

Date \_\_\_\_\_

To \_\_\_\_\_ From \_\_\_\_\_

Date charged \_\_\_\_\_

Employee \_\_\_\_\_

Location \_\_\_\_\_

**'Birch' Chairman  
To Speak at 'Y'**

The John Birch Society's Berkeley chairman, Mrs. R. G. Hamilton, will speak at noon today at the YWCA, Bancroft Way and Bowditch Street, at a discussion sponsored by "You and the Twentieth Century."

Mrs. Hamilton will devote a half hour to her talk and will then answer questions from the audience.

100-47042-55 (4/61)

*index*

THE DAILY CALIFORNIAN  
University of California  
Date: 5/3/61 - page 12  
Editor: TERRY TIMMINS  
Manager: ANN RUDDY  
Night Editor: MARTY SOURS  
Night Manager: MARTIN  
EBER  
Case: John Birch Society  
Classification:

100 -

SEARCHED	INDEXED
SERIALIZED	FILED
MAY - 4 1961	
FBI - SAN FRANCISCO	

0

*Capt*

100-47042-63

Roscoe Drummond examines some of the tangled issues, procedural and otherwise, that bedevil the question of Red Chinese membership in the United Nations. Page 15.

## NEWSMAN AT SECRET MEETING

ALL INFORMATION CONTAINED  
HEREIN IS UNCLASSIFIED

DATE 11-27-2007 BY 60324 UC EAW/RS/LSC

# John Birch Society Seeks Foothold Here

By BILL DAVIS  
Mercury Staff Writer

The John Birch Society means business.

It is on the move, and making definite inroads in Santa Clara County.

This is no idle guess. It is a conclusion drawn after a San Jose Mercury reporter attended (incognito) a private Birch organizational meeting in Santa Clara.

Four "cells" (or chapters, as the Birchers call them) are in the formative stage in this county, the reporter was told. At least three active chapters are in operation in the Upper Peninsula, and several others in San Francisco and the East Bay.

This information was gained from three ranking Birch Society members who flew into the Bay Area last week to attend the Santa Clara meeting.

To the casual observer,

## IN CAPITAL

*Secret societies are nothing new in American politics. In our country's history the "Know Nothings," the Klan, and the Communists have all played important and often disturbing roles. Now a new organization, the John Birch Society, is gathering force in this twilight area of politics. The Birchers stand for militant conservatism and ruthless opposition to Communism. Among other places, they operate in San Jose. Today, the Mercury begins a four-part series on the John Birch Society by a reporter who was able to attend one of its meetings in this area.*

it could have been a cocktail party or a PTA committee meeting that was held in the tastefully furnished house.

Of the 13 persons who attended, five were women. The men were in the \$6,000 to \$10,000-plus income bracket. Most hold professional or semi-professional positions.

Perhaps they offer a clue to the type of person being drawn to the ultra-conservative organization.

On casual observation the Birch Society gives no evidence of being a collection of "crackpots." Its membership appears to be intelligent and serious — if not fanatically dedicated.

On the surface, the sole purpose of the Society is to halt and defeat communism — not only in this country, but throughout the world.

It is the Birchers' avowed methods of reaching this goal that have brought demands for a congressional investigation of the Society.

However, the recent unfavorable publicity has merely had the effect of a shot of hormones into the Society's arm. The public is now aware of the group's existence, and many are curious about it.

Take the host for last week's secret meeting in Santa Clara. Joe is a college graduate, a junior executive in a large firm, and has a native curiosity.

This curiosity, plus concern about the spread of global communism, led him to attend a public Birch

meeting. There, he met a Birch organizer.

Joe agreed to use his home for a private Birch meeting where other curious persons in the community could be told about the Society and its purpose.

No area or group is considered too unimportant by the Birchers. Three California leaders in the movement, including state co-ordinator Dave Burnham, came up from Santa Bar-

(Continued on Page 2, Column 7)

BACK OF PAGE  
255

THE SAN JOSE MERCURY  
San Jose, California  
Date: 5/8/61  
Edition: Morning  
Managing Editor: OSCAR E.  
LIDEN  
Executive Editor: KENNETH  
S. CONN  
Publisher: J.R. RIDDER  
Author:  
Case: *John Birch Society*

Classification:

SEARCHED .....	INDEXED .....
SERIALIZED <i>(initials)</i>	FILED <i>(initials)</i>
MAY 11 1961	
FBI - SAN FRANCISCO	

*HW*

*Article continuation  
on back side of  
this clipping.*

*100-47042-64*

**SHOT BY RED CHINESE**

# Birch Society Founder Never Met His Hero

*This is the second in a series of four articles on the history and aims of the right-wing John Birch Society. Just who was John Birch, and why did these deeply conservative Americans choose him as the symbol of their secret political organization? Another story by reporter Bill Davis who attended a Birch Society meeting will appear tomorrow.*

By **BILL DAVIS**  
Mercury Staff Writer

Just 11 days after Japan capitulated to the United States in 1945, John Birch was killed.

He had never met millionaire candy maker Robert Welch, and it was eight years later before Welch ever heard of John Birch.

Yet, Welch borrowed Birch's name for his arch-conservative organization that is growing nationally and is now actively organizing in Santa Clara County.

(Last week, the San Jose Mercury slipped a reporter into a private John Birch Society meeting here and learned that four "cells" already are being formed in this county.)

The John Birch Society was born on a cold December day in 1958 when Welch called 11 men to a meeting

in Indianapolis. They came from nine different states to hear Welch read his "conservative manifesto."

The semi-secret society grew slowly and silently with little attention from the press until early this year when some of Welch's more reactionary pronouncements fell into the hands of reporters.

(In a private letter to a friend, Welch had intimated such persons as former President Eisenhower and John Foster Dulles were either dupes or tools of Communism.)

Since then, the Society has created a furmoll, both nationally and in California where it has some of its deepest roots.

Leaders in both major political parties have demanded a congressional investigation of the organi-

(Concluded on Page 4, Column 2)

THE SAN JOSE MERCURY  
San Jose, California  
Date: 5/19/61  
Edition: Morning  
Managing Editor: OSCAR E. LIDEN  
Executive Editor: KENNETH S. CONN  
Publisher: J.R. RIDDER  
Author:  
Case: *John Birch Society*

Classification:

SEARCHED .....	INDEXED .....
SERIALIZED <i>L</i>	FILED <i>CH</i>
MAY 11 1961	
FBI - SAN FRANCISCO	

*100-47042-65*



# Why Right-Wingers Made John Birch Their Symbol

(Continued from Page 1)  
zation—while others have defended the Society and its goals.

Two California congressmen have admitted membership in the group—Rep. John H. Rousselot (R-San Gabriel) and Rep. Edgar W. Hiestand (R-Altadena). Rep. James B. Utt (R-Santa Ana) has said he would be proud to be a member, and has termed Birchers "the salt of the earth."

On the other hand, Sen. Thomas H. Kuchel, a Republican, called the Society "outrageous" and accused it of "fantastic and incredible libel."

In a speech to the U.S. Senate, Kuchel charged: "There are many good but mistaken people who belong to the John Birch Society, but there are some others who are

neither good nor mistaken and they are its leaders."

His feelings have been duplicated by such Democrats as Gov. Edmund G. Brown, State Atty. Gen. Stanley Mosk, and Rep. Sam Rayburn (D-Texas).

Needless to say, all the charges and counter charges have made the Birch Society and its founder a controversial conversation piece.

Robert H. W. Welch, Jr. was born in 1899 on a farm in North Carolina. In his own biographical sketch, he describes his ancestry as "full of farmers and Baptist preachers."

He says his education consists of four years at the University of North Carolina, two years at the United States Naval Academy, two years at Harvard Law School, and 40 years in "the school of hard knocks."

Retired after a lifetime in the candy business and a hitch on the board of directors of the National Assn. of Manufacturers, Welch now edits and publishes the right-wing magazine "American Opinion."

Of four books he has written, the best known has never been published for public consumption. It is "The Blue Book"—bible of the Birch Society.

In 1954, Regnery Co. published Welch's "The Life of John Birch" four years before the founding of the Birch Society.

Welch says he adopted Birch's name for the society because the former Georgia farmboy symbolizes everything the organization stands for.

He terms Birch an American hero who was murdered in cold blood by the Chinese Communists, becoming the first casualty of the cold war.

Dead 16 years, Capt. John Birch—missionary turned Army intelligence officer—has become controversial

because the Society bears his name.

A radio broadcaster in Montana who served with Birch in the OSS has declared over the airwaves that Birch was no hero and did not die in glory.

The broadcaster claimed Birch's own insults and arrogance brought about his death during a quarrel with a Red Chinese officer. He said the incident created a sensation at OSS headquarters simply because of the irony of Birch being killed after the war was over.

Last month, the Army made public some details of Birch's World War II career.

The Army stated Birch received two decorations for intelligence work in China, and was killed there Aug. 25, 1945. Details of his death, however, were not released.

Birch served with Baptist churches in China from 1938 to 1942 when he was commissioned in the Army. Born in India, raised in Georgia, and graduated from a Bible college, John Birch died at 27.

This is the man candy-maker Welch is using as a rallying point for his spreading organization.

(Tomorrow: The United States as seen by Robert Welch.)

# John Birch Cells Are Organizing Here —They'd Impeach the Chief Justice!

By BILL DAVIS  
Mercury Staff Writer

The John Birch Society wants to impeach Earl Warren—and it makes no bones about it.

This goal has been publicized in the past, and was reaffirmed here last week in a private Birch organizational meeting.

Warren's record is a complete indictment of him. He's spearheading for socialism, a ranking Birch declared at the meeting—attended anonymously by a Mercury reporter.

(At the meeting, held quietly in a Santa Clara home it was learned that four Birch "cells" already have been formed in this county, and that more are forthcoming.)

The Society's proposal to oust Warren from the U.S. Supreme Court is only one of the many statements made by it, and its leader, which have been blasted by Republicans and Democrats alike. Retired industrialist Robert Welch, the head of the Birch Society, has charged such persons as Warren, Harry Truman, John Foster Dulles, and Allen Dulles as being "tools or dupes of Communism."

In his "Blue Book," the Society's Bible, he accuses Franklin D. Roosevelt and Gen. George C. Marshall of "plain unadulterated treason."

But the comment which has drawn the heaviest criticism was made by Welch in a letter several years ago and directed at former President Eisenhower. It reads:

"My firm belief that Dwight Eisenhower is a dedicated, conscious agent of the Communist conspiracy is based on an accumulation of detailed evidence so extensive and so palpable that it seems to

(This is third in a four-part series on what a San Jose Mercury reporter discovered when he attended a secret meeting in Santa Clara County of a John Birch Society cell.)

put this conviction beyond any reasonable doubt."

In the letter, Welch also states he thinks "Milton Eisenhower is a Communist, and has been for 30 years." Welch, however, has insisted he didn't mean the former president was a card-carrying Communist, only a Communist dupe.

It is Welch's belief, as stated in the "Blue Book," that the federal government, labor unions, schools, and churches, are swarming with Communist agents—many in high positions.

Welch claims the Communists are now two-thirds of the way to carrying out their total program, which is "world rule by any means." He says the Communist timetable for this goal now has been lowered to 1967.

In December, 1958, Welch formed the Birch Society ostensibly to fight and beat this "Communist conspiracy." The group's only other objective, he says, is "less government and more responsibility."

When Welch gathered his first 11 disciples around him then, he declared the anti-Communist movement had to begin in the U.S. "because the American support of the international Communist conspiracy is now the backbone of its strength and has been for many years."

It was determined "the John Birch Society is to be a monolithic body—and will operate under completely authoritative control at all levels."

It is imperative that all the strength we can muster be subject to smoothly functioning direction from the top," Welch said. "We cannot stop for parliamentary procedures or a lot of arguments among ourselves."

He ruled out the republican form of government or body because it "lends itself

the United States a part of a one-world socialist government," Welch charged. "While I don't think Nixon is committed to anything other than the career of Richard Nixon."

With that, Welch said there was only one person left to be leader—himself.

He said he finally became convinced "that, with all of my own shortcomings, there wasn't anybody else on the horizon willing to give their whole lives to the job, with the determination and dedication I would put into it."

Welch told those 11 men that wintry day in Indianapolis that he really didn't want to be the leader, but

under the pressure of time and the exigencies of our need, you have no other choice, and neither do I."

Thus, the former North Carolina farm boy, who earned a fortune in the candy business, became the leader of the ultra-right wing John Birch Society.

too readily to infiltration, distortion and disruption."

"Democracy," he said, "is merely a deceptive phrase, a weapon of demagoguery, and a perennial fraud."

Dynamic personal leadership is the only chance for success, Welch insisted to his followers. ("What is not only needed, but is absolutely imperative, is for some hardboiled dictatorial and dynamic boss to come along.")

Barry Goldwater was ruled out because he would be too encumbered by political ties, and Dick Nixon because Welch said he is an opportunist.

Think Nelson Rockefeller is definitely committed to trying to make

Date: 3/19/61

Edition: Morning

Managing Editor: OSCAR E. LIDEN

Executive Editor: KENNETH S. CONN

Publisher: J.R. RIDDER

Author:

Case: JOHN BIRCH Society

Classification:

SEARCHED	INDEXED
SERIALIZED	FILED
MAY 11 1961	
FBI - SAN FRANCISCO	

100-47042-66

ALL INFORMATION CONTAINED  
HEREIN IS UNCLASSIFIED  
DATE 11-27-2007 BY 60324 UC BAW/RS/LSC

# John Birch Society: Just One Man (Welch) I

By BILL DAVIS

Mercury Staff Writer

The goals and principles of the John Birch Society were drafted by one man, its leader Robert Welch, a retired candy manufacturer.

As the leader, he demands absolute loyalty. Those Birch members who don't give it "can either resign or will be put out."

This dedicated loyalty was observed last week when a Mercury reporter attended a secret meeting of the Birch Society in Santa Clara.

Attending as a supposedly interested college student, the reporter learned that four Birch "cells" have been formed in Santa Clara County and more are being organized.

Besides promoting "less government," the Birch Society says its main purpose is to stamp out the "Communist conspiracy." It claims

schools, churches and government are teeming with Communist agents.

To accomplish the total annihilation of Communism in this country, and throughout the world, Welch proposes 10 beginning steps — some already in practice. They are:

1. Establish reading rooms in as many as possible cities and towns in the country. They would serve as lending libraries and would carry only a select amount of anti-Communist literature.

2. Rapidly expand the circulation of conservative periodicals by placing them free in such places as doctors' and dentists' waiting rooms. This would include such magazines as Welch's "American Opinion," and the "Dan Smoot Report."

3. Support, maintain, and increase the number of radio stations willing to use conservative or anti-left wing broadcasters. Next would come television because it is "tuned to, and aimed at, the masses."

4. Institute continuous organized letter-writing campaigns. The purpose would be to flood legislators, newspapers, TV and radio sponsors, educators, lecturers, foundation heads, and others, with Birch Society propaganda.

5. Start shocking the American people into an awareness of Communist infiltration. Welch says "the best way to do this is by exposure" as practiced by the late "(Sen. Joseph) McCarthy."

One method would be to run magazine articles consisting entirely of questions to a man, which would be "devastating in their implications." Says Welch: "The question technique, when skillfully used in this way, is mean and dirty. But the Communists we are after are meaner and dirtier."

6. Plant Birch Society members at lectures by liberal or suspected Communist speakers, and ask embarrassing questions.

7. Line up a list of speakers all over the country who could speak to small audiences on any subject, but still carry a strong

(Avowed purpose of the secret society named for slain OSS Lt. John Birch is to combat the spread of communism. Society founder Robert Welch has a concise and clearly detailed program for doing so. Here in the final portion of a four-part series, Mercury reporter Bill Davis describes this. He attended a secret Birch meeting to find out.)

anti-Communist message. Also, gather lists of church clubs, PTA groups, and others, who always need speakers.

8. Start extending the Birch Society into other countries. Set up or help set up governments in exile out of the anti-Communist refugees from the satellite nations.

9. Organize fronts — "little fronts, big fronts, temporary fronts, permanent fronts, all kinds of fronts."

Examples cited by Welch would include: COMMITTEE FOR WITHDRAWAL OF RECOGNITION. (It would be for the

withdrawal of diplomatic recognition from Russia and satellite governments.)

A PETITION TO IMPEACH EARL WARREN. ("Get the names of a hundred outstanding leaders from the South and many from the North on the letterhead.")

COMMITTEE TO INVESTIGATE COMMUNIST INFLUENCES AT VASSAR COLLEGE. ("Headed by Vassar graduates, of course.")

WOMEN AGAINST LABOR UNION HOODLUMISM. (It would tell stories from the woman's point of view and show suffering

caused wives by union strikes.)

10. "Final important of weight into scales in this as fast and could." Welch goals, can't plished by shattered Party" — the new type like the Birch

Evidence of trance into last month Welch's attendance of cons Chicago with establishing cal party.

The conversation over bney, a New zine published in 1951.

Directly a Welch, is the man Council physicians.

THE SAN JOSE MERCURY

San Jose, California

Date:

Edition: Morning

Managing Editor: OSCAR E.

LIDEN

Executive Editor: KENNETH

S. CONN

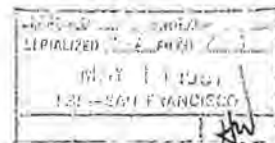
Publisher: J.R. RIDDER

Author:

Case:

John Birch Society

Classification:



100-47042-67

San Jose Mercury • T. 66, May 11, 1961 • 3

# John Birch Society: Just One Man (Welch) Is the Kingpin

By BILL DAVIS  
Mercury Staff Writer

The goals and principles of the John Birch Society were drafted by one man, its leader Robert Welch, a retired candy manufacturer.

As the leader, he demands absolute loyalty. Those Birch members who don't give it "can either resign or will be put out."

This dedicated loyalty was observed last week when a Mercury reporter attended a secret meeting of the Birch Society in Santa Clara.

Attending as a supposedly interested college student, the reporter learned that four Birch "cells" have been formed in Santa Clara County and more are being organized.

Besides promoting "less government," the Birch Society says its main purpose is to stamp out the "Communist conspiracy." It claims

schools, churches, and government are teeming with Communist agents.

To accomplish the total annihilation of Communism in this country, and throughout the world, Welch proposes 10 beginning steps — some already in practice. They are:

1. Establish reading rooms in as many as possible cities and towns in the country. They would serve as lending libraries and would carry only a select amount of anti-Communist literature.

2. Rapidly expand the circulation of conservative periodicals by placing them free in such places as doctors' and dentists' waiting rooms. This would include such magazines as Welch's "American Opinion," and the "Dan Smoot Report."

3. Support, maintain, and increase the number of radio stations willing to use conservative or anti-left wing broadcasters. Next would come television because it is "tuned to, and aimed at, the masses."

4. Institute continuous organized letter-writing campaigns. The purpose would be to flood legislators, newspapers, TV and radio sponsors, educators, lecturers, foundation heads, and others, with Birch Society propaganda.

5. Start shocking the

(Above purpose of the secret society named for slain OSS Lt. John Birch is to combat the spread of communism. Society founder Robert Welch has a concise and clearly detailed program for doing so. Here in the final portion of a four-part series, Mercury reporter Bill Davis describes this. He attended a secret Birch meeting to find out.)

anti-Communist message. Also, gather lists of church clubs, PTA groups, and others, who always need speakers.

6. Start extending the Birch Society into other countries. Set up or help set up governments in exile out of the anti-Communist refugees from the satellite nations.

7. Organize fronts — "little fronts, big fronts, temporary fronts, permanent fronts, all kinds of fronts."

Examples cited by Welch would include: COMMITTEE FOR WITHDRAWAL OF RECOGNITION. (It would be for the

withdrawal of diplomatic recognition from Russia and satellite governments.)

A PETITION TO IMPEACH EARL WARREN. ("Get the names of a hundred outstanding leaders from the South and many from the North on the letterhead.")

COMMITTEE TO INVESTIGATE COMMUNIST INFLUENCES AT VASSAR COLLEGE. ("Headed by Vassar graduates, of course.")

WOMEN AGAINST LABOR UNION HOODLUM. (It would tell stories from the woman's point of view and show, suffering

caused wives and mothers by union terrorism in strikes.)

10. "Finally, and most important of all, put our weight into the political scales in this country just as fast and far as we could." Welch says these goals can't be accomplished by the "present shattered Republican Party" — that it takes a new type organization like the Birch Society.

Evidence of the Birch entrance into politics came last month when 500 delegates attended a "convention of conservatives" in Chicago with the aim of establishing a third political party.

The convention was presided over by Kent Courtney, a New Orleans magazine publisher and an organizer in the Birch Society.

Directly beneath leader Welch, is the Society's 25-man Council. It consists of physicians, attorneys, in-

dustrialists, a clergyman, retired army officers, and Spruille Braden, a former Assistant Secretary of State.

Barry Goldwater, who is much admired by the Society, announced last month that he was offered a post on the Council, but turned it down.

Another admired by the Society is FBI Chief J. Edgar Hoover. But Hoover has criticized the Birchers for what he calls "vigilante action." He indicated that hunting Communists is not for amateurs.

"We mean business every step of the way," Welch declared in his "Blue Book."

And this business is to root out of high places what the Birchers believe are dupes of the Communists.

On the other side of the coin, however, there are those who say Birch Society members are dupes of the Fascists.

THE SAN JOSE MERCURY

San Jose, California

Date:

Edition: Morning

Managing Editor: OSCAR E.

LIDEN

Executive Editor: KENNETH

S. CONN

Publisher: J.R. RIDDER

Author:

Case: John Birch Society



DATE: 11-27-2007

CLASSIFIED BY 60324 UC BAW/RS

DECLASSIFY ON: 25X 3.3(1)

11-27-2032

~~SECRET~~

ALL INFORMATION CONTAINED  
HEREIN IS UNCLASSIFIED EXCEPT  
WHERE SHOWN OTHERWISE

UNITED STATES GOVERNMENT  
MEMORANDUM

DATE: 5/17/61

TO : SAC (61-380)

FROM : SA [REDACTED]

b6  
b7C

SUBJECT: SOCIALIST WORKERS PARTY  
IS - SWP

DOCUMENTATION:

[REDACTED] [REDACTED] b2  
b6  
b7C  
b7D

1 - 61-380

1 - [REDACTED]

1 - 100-26202

1 - 100-43994

1 - 100-43369

1 - 100-44016

1 - 100-36514

1 - 100-30049

1 - 100-36148

1 - 100-30073

1 - 100-28827

1 - 100-38641

1 - 100-30103

1 - 100-45791

1 - 100-44646

1 - [REDACTED]

1 - 100-48227

1 - 100-35427

1 - [REDACTED]

1 - 100-41433

1 - 100-45700

1 - 100-47042

1 - 97-347

1 - 100-46110

1 - 100-45980

1 - 105-6393

1 - 100-42222

1 - 100-46918

DAM:mhb

(S)

28)

b6  
b7C

Set forth verbatim below  
is report by [REDACTED]

b1  
b2  
b6  
b7C  
b7D

(JOHN BIRCH SOCIETY)  
(Fair Play for Cuba)

(SCOPE)

Read by [REDACTED]  
Reviewed by [REDACTED]

Searched Indexed  
Serialized MA Filed MA

~~SECRET~~

MAY 17, 1961

100-43042-68



~~SECRET~~

San Francisco, California

[REDACTED]

b7D

About 19 people present:

[REDACTED]

[REDACTED] Chairman was [REDACTED] Secretary was [REDACTED]  
[REDACTED] who read the minutes to the last meeting.

[REDACTED] read one communication sent to the  
Branch from [REDACTED] stating that a new Bulletin  
will soon come out concerning an internal discussion  
within the SWP.

b6  
b7C  
b7D

[REDACTED] reported on the MAX SHACKMAN meeting  
which was held recently at the Whitcomb Hotel where there  
were about 35 people present. SHACKMAN was one of the  
organizers of the New TROTSKY Party in the late 1930s.  
SHACKMAN was one of the leaders during that time with

~~SECRET~~

~~SECRET~~

[REDACTED] b7D

[REDACTED] and another man by the name of [REDACTED] SHACKMAN broke away from the SWP during World War II, or to be exact, during 1939 during Germany's invasion of Europe. SHACKMAN formed his own movement which he called socialism. SHACKMAN spoke on the present Cuban situation, saying that the United States should not intervene and that the Communist Party would direct the Cuban revolution.

b6  
b7C  
b7D

The above was stated by [REDACTED]  
[REDACTED] announced that the fund drive has taken in the \$500 needed to complete the San Francisco quota.

[REDACTED] reported on the Cuba demonstration in Union Square, San Francisco. About 35 people were present from the John Birch Society and the University of San Francisco, which heckled and criticized the rally.

Today at 1 o'clock ALEXANDER SAXTON was the chairman of the Cuba rally. The purpose of the rally was to let the public know that the United States was supplying the counter-revolutionists of Cuba with arms. BERNARD GARCIA spoke, as well as MAURICE ZEITLAND. It was estimated that about 2,000 spectators were present. Prior to the rally a band was playing and the music was from some other festivities that ended in the Square prior to the Cuba rally.

From Union Square the demonstrators marched to the Federal Building. Meanwhile, the right-wingers had cars on hand to get to the Federal Building quickly, where a line was formed. However, the demonstrators made their way to the steps of the Federal Building by McAllister Street and put a black coffin to rest on the steps.

TOM SAUNDERS made the opening speech. BERNARD GARCIA spoke as well as MAURICE ZEITLAND. [REDACTED] also stated that he has a speaker in his car just in case it is necessary to use it. The opposition or the right-wingers caused much commotion and noise, stated [REDACTED]

b6  
b7C  
b7D

[REDACTED] reported on students from various colleges who assisted in today's demonstration, Wednesday.

-3-  
~~SECRET~~

~~SECRET~~

[redacted] b7D

On Monday night at the [redacted] in San Francisco, a meeting took place. [redacted] a political organization at State College. Also present was [redacted] stated that they, the students, should throw rocks into the windows of the Guatemalan Embassy. [redacted] told [redacted] at the student meeting that no one can work with [redacted] that he was a two-faced individual and one who was not to be trusted.

b6  
b7C  
b7D

[redacted] reported that [redacted] who lives at her home at [redacted] San Francisco, took the initiative to get ahold of all the names possible from [redacted] which included the YSA and any group [redacted] was connected with recently. [redacted] contacted all these people and directed the entire demonstration in Union Square Wednesday.

b6  
b7C  
b7D

[redacted] reported the Fair Play for Cuba Committee would have an executive meeting [redacted] Thursday night when all the executive members from the college campus groups would be present to discuss the demonstration for the rest of the week in San Francisco. [redacted] will be chairman of the Saturday demonstration at Union Square and at the Federal Building outside.

b6  
b7C  
b7D

[redacted] announced that the counter-revolutionists in Cuba are being crushed and that KENNEDY is having a special meeting of the Cabinet tomorrow morning to decide what to do. [redacted] said we must not be too cocky because the United States might start landing troops in Cuba.

b6  
b7C  
b7D

[redacted] announced that she received a telephone call this morning from an individual who inquired if the SWP would be present at today's demonstration in Union Square. [redacted] commented that she told the person that the SWP would not be present as an organization but that people from the SWP would be present as individuals only.

b6  
b7C  
b7D

The educational tonight was presented by [redacted] who talked on the majority point of view of the Cuban

b6  
b7C  
b7D

~~SECRET~~

~~SECRET~~

[redacted] b7D

revolution. [redacted] who may be salmon fishing all week as this is his new job, may not be able to present the minority viewpoint on Cuba for next week's educational.

b6  
b7C  
b7D

[redacted] short gave a history of Cuba. When the United States was unable to buy Cuba from Spain secretly, the result was the Spanish-American War of 1898. At the age of 25, FIDEL CASTRO went to Havana and submitted a brief before the court charging that BATISTA had made several illegal uses of the Cuban Constitution. The BATISTA regime quickly attacked CASTRO, who later went to jail and was also exiled in Venezuela. Out of this, CASTRO came on the idea of revolution and eventually went to Mexico to create an Army.

b6  
b7C  
b7D

[redacted] stated that the educational tonight does not state what Party is doing what or what really is to be gained here. There will be further discussion when [redacted] presents the minority viewpoint next week.

b6  
b7C  
b7D

[redacted] announced that [redacted] will be in Berkeley May 13, 1961 for a public meeting sponsored by the SWP. [redacted] announced that [redacted] will change his topic to Man, Outer Space and Socialism. It is felt this subject is more timely than the subject on the rise and start of the Communist Party in the United States.

b6  
b7C  
b7D

[redacted] announced that all employed SWP members will be assessed \$4.00 for the coming convention in New Jersey. Those who don't pay the \$4.00 will not be able or allowed to vote on the resolutions that will be presented at the convention in New Jersey.

b6  
b7C  
b7D

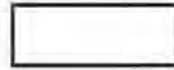
[redacted] announced that the SWP jointly will have a May Day picnic in Tilden Park, April 30th, in commemoration of May Day. It is hoped that lots of ten people will be served at a time in order to accommodate any overflow of people who should come.


b6  
b7C  
b7D

About \$4.50 worth of literature was sold this evening. The material was Internal Bulletins put out by the Party.

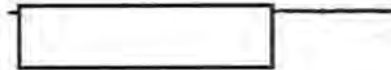
~~SECRET~~

~~SECRET~~



 stated that he was contacted by a group of pacifist students to help organize picket demonstrations of KPIX and the Examiner newspaper here in San Francisco.

b6  
b7C  
b7D



~~SECRET~~



~~SECRET~~

SF 61-380  
DAM:mhb

has been thoroughly questioned concerning the above, but could furnish no additional pertinent information. b2 b7D

RECOMMENDATION: All necessary action has been taken.

-7-  
~~SECRET~~

# Birchite Returns to Campus; Decries World Govt. Trend

*Index*  
Although she inferred that college students are a good deal like "wild, undisciplined animals," Mrs. R. G. Hamilton of the Berkeley Chapter of the John Birch Society hopes that she will eventually come to "some sort of understanding" with them.

In a meeting held at Ehrmann Hall last night, Mrs. Hamilton assured those present that she has no hard feelings about previous receptions she has had on campus, but, on the contrary, enjoys "give and take."

The main text of Mrs. Hamilton's talk was that Communism is no longer the main enemy in this country—rather, it is fifth on a list of enemies. Although she would not state who these enemies were, saying that it would "take all night" to discuss them adequately, Mrs. Hamilton indicated that the foundations, such as the Fund for the Republic, are an immediate source of danger.

The ideal of the foundations, according to Mrs. Hamilton, is world government. She pointed out that college students, in accepting grants for research or further study from these groups might very well be giving away their future security.

Mrs. Hamilton also pointed out that groups such as the World Health Organization were leading to an ideal of world government. She asked the audience whether they wanted a government in which underdeveloped races — "who don't know the things we want" would have equal voice with us.

She feels that groups such as WHO, by "imposing" such things as "modern bathrooms" on these primitive cultures are in effect murdering them.

In answer to a question about the impeachment of U. S. Chief Justice Earl Warren, Mrs. Hamilton replied that the main complaint of the John Birch Society, as voiced by Founder Robert Welch, is that Warren has "taken the lead in converting this country to democracy."

Other crimes on the part of Warren are that his decisions, which reverse previous Supreme Court opinions, are in effect creating "a lawless society, controlled only by tyranny." Such things as the Brown decision of May, 1954, are not interpretations of the Constitution at all, she said.

Rather, she said, they are decisions made by modern sociologists and psychologists, particularly those such as Gunnar Myrdahl. Myrdahl she called "a Swedish socialist with a record of membership in Communist-front organizations."

Intergration she called "a type

of thought in regard to genetics which is now being used as a political tool." She feels that sit-ins are not necessarily Communist—many of them are simply conducted by "emotional young people who don't know what the score is."

Mrs. Hamilton said the John Birch Society does not consider a person a Communist simply because he was called before the House Committee on Un-American Activities.

She elaborated by saying any one who takes the Fifth Amendment must be a Communist for any true American has nothing to hide before a legitimately constituted court.

The United States should, she felt, withdraw from the United Nations, because the former head of the UN (which she later identified as Alger Hiss) is a known Communist and the organization reflects his views.

THE DAILY CALIFORNIAN  
University of California  
Date: 5/11/61 - page 1  
Editor: TERRY TIMMINS  
Manager: ANN RUDDY  
Night Editor: MARTY SOURS  
Night Manager: MARTIN  
EBER

Case: John Birch Society  
Classification:

100 -

SEARCHED	INDEXED
SERIALIZED	FILED
MAY 23 1961	
FBI - SAN FRANCISCO	

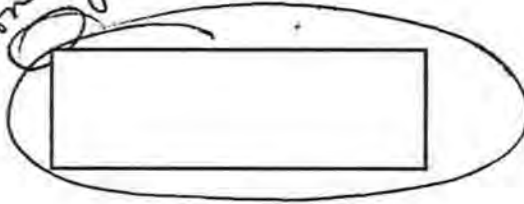
b6  
b7c

100 - 47042 - 69



FROM

No Money



b6  
b7C

Financier  
negative

Enclosed \$ 0 for

4/14/61

☐ Where most needed

☒ For the ministry of John Birch Society  
Name of worker or project

☐ Other

PLEASE  
PRINT

Name

Street

City

Zone

State

Calif.

Contributions are deductible for Income Tax purposes

Protestant Churches are Communist Infested

SF.  
Inlet-  
negative

b6  
b7C

above sent in by

Christian National Evangelism Commission

321 Bradley Ave.  
San Jose, Calif.

100-47042-70

Enclosed \$..... for **MAY 5 1961**

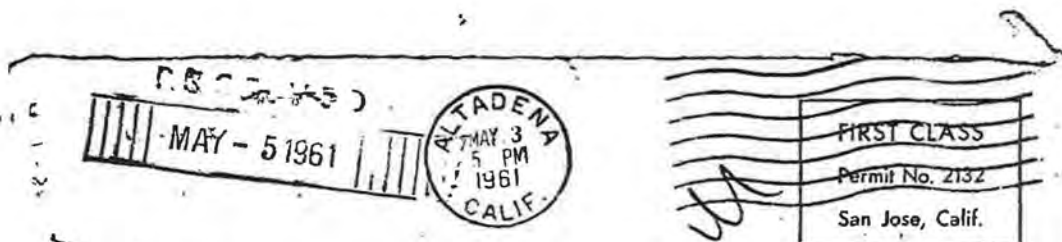
☐ Where most needed

☐ For the ministry of \_\_\_\_\_  
Name of worker or project

☐ Other *Use your money for non-christian FOOD*

PLEASE }  
PRINT } Name *- Save your capitalist*  
Street Address *League for capitalist*  
City *Nations* State \_\_\_\_\_

Contributions are *Very sincerely* deductible for income tax purposes



**BUSINESS REPLY MAIL**  
NO POSTAGE STAMP NECESSARY IF MAILED IN THE UNITED STATES

**CHRISTIAN NATIONALS' EVANGELISM COMMISSION**

321 BRADLEY AVENUE

SAN JOSE 28, CALIFORNIA



Note: Hand print names legibly; handwriting satisfactory for remainder.

*118*

Subject's name and aliases <b>JOHN BIRCH SOCIETY</b>			Address of subject		Character of case
Complainant [Redacted]		Complainant's address and <b>SAN FRAN. CALIF.</b>		Complaint received <input type="checkbox"/> Personal <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> Telephonic Date <b>5-31</b> Time <b>6-4-61</b>	
Subject's Description	Race	Sex <input type="checkbox"/> Male <input type="checkbox"/> Female	Height	Hair	Build
	Age		Weight	Eyes	Complexion
	Scars, marks or other data				

b6  
b7C

Facts of complaint

Complainant called to report that channel #2 was carrying a program by the John Birch Society. He advised that they were putting out Propaganda and wished to call the FBI attention to the similarity between what the John Birch Society is doing and what Hitler did to Germany before WWII. [Redacted] claims to be against all isms. He admitted being the [Redacted] not claimed to be an

b6  
b7C

anti communist. He stated that he was aware that the US Constitution provided for freedom of speech. He was advised that his complaint would be made a matter of [Redacted]

Action Recommended

File 100-47042

rec to [Redacted]

100-31457 record  
**100-47042**



**COMMUNISTS BLAMED  
FOR RACE STRIFE**

The Senate Fact-Finding Committee on Un-American Activities Monday blamed racial strife in Elsinore on "highly indoctrinated Communist agitators." It predicted more trouble for the once-thriving resort.

"The real problem consisted of the fact that at least two of the leaders of the embattled Property Owners Association had long Communist records, and that there were many Communist sympathizers and fellow-travelers who resided in the community," the committee said.

The lawmakers identified James McGowan as a Communist and Morris Kominisky, publicist for the association, as having a long record of affiliation with front groups.

**FAR FROM SETTLED**

"The situation in Elsinore is, in our view, far from settled," the committee said.

"As long as highly indoctrinated Communist agitators reside in the area trouble will continue."

The trouble started when Lake Elsinore dried up and the mineral water that had made the resort flourish vanished.

Resort owners, mostly Jewish, charged city officials with bad faith and anti-Semitism when efforts to replenish the water were abandoned.

The city took the step after the State Public Health Department warned the fluoride content of the replenished water would be too high for health.

**ACTIONS FILED**

Into the tense situation following resort owners' charges, the committee said, came the Communist agitators. The city government was shaken up, angry charges made and a court action filed.

As the situation was beginning to clear up, a television program over KTLA titled "City of Hate" stirred troubles anew. It was broadcast December 11, 1959, and stressed racial strife.

The attorney general's office investigated and found several incidents to be untrue or exaggerated.

The Un-American Activities Committee called the presentation "highly sensational" and "utterly irresponsible" and said Kominisky helped in its preparation.

*100 3053*  
*100-28912*  
*Searched* →

*39-30-2285*  
*61-369-7079*  
*7/50*

SACRAMENTO UNION  
Sacramento, California  
Date: 6/13/61  
Edition: MORNING  
General Manager: ROBERT  
B. SELBY  
Editor: WILLIAM CONLIN  
Case:

Classification:

SEARCHED <i>sk</i>	INDEXED <i>sk</i>
SERIALIZED <i>sk</i>	FILED <i>sk</i>
JUN 15 1961	
FBI - SAN FRANCISCO	

*100-41042-72* *100-3053*

### Probe Due for Hirchers

The right-wing John Birch Society, mentioned only in passing by the State Senate Fact-Finding Subcommittee on Un-American Activities yesterday, will be investigated by the committee this summer.

Richard E. Combs, subcommittee counsel, said a separate report on the Birch group will be issued later. The State subcommittee's action, he added, depends on the scope and outcome of a proposed United States Senate committee hearing.

*file*

SAN FRANCISCO EXAMINER  
San Francisco, California  
Date: 6-13-61  
Edition: FINAL  
Managing Editor: LEE ETTELSON  
City Editor: LARRY McMANUS  
Publisher and General  
Manager: CHARLES MAYER  
Case:

Classification:

*COB*  
*6114*

*AM*

*a*

SEARCHED <i>He</i>	INDEXED <i>He</i>
SERIALIZED <i>He</i>	FILED <i>He</i>
JUN 14 1961	
FBI - SAN FRANCISCO	

100-47042-73

## Young Salesman For John Birch Society Speaks

By RAY KALTWASSER  
(Enterprise-Record Staff Writer)

Chet Meriam is a tall, polite young man with a quick smile who could easily pass for a traveling salesman, which, in a way, he is.

His product?

Americanism.

Meriam, who does not have horns or breathe fire, has one other unusual feature.

He is a paid member of the John Birch Society.

Meriam spoke here last night at the Veterans Memorial Hall in a program sponsored by the Marine Corps League Auxiliary. Present were about 45 persons, mostly senior citizens, and mostly in open support of the young man and his cause.

There was just enough opposition, though, to make the evening a lively one. This came from a young Chico State College professor and two school teachers, who managed to ruffle the young speaker only once in the meeting.

"Apparently," he said, "we have some vocal collectivists in the front row."

What is a real live member of the John Birch Society like? What does he believe? Here are a few excerpts from his talk:

Liberals, socialists, Communists and Fascists are almost identical creatures. They all believe in absolute government power "to promote the general welfare."

The welfare state is not new. It is the oldest, most reactionary form of government the world has ever known.

The Supreme Court is guilty of a "sinister kind of subversion" by reinterpreting "our eternal values" in its 1954 decision to end school segregation.

The new target date for destruction of America by world communism is 1967. It may come sooner.

Cuba is Communist and Castro has been a Red since 1948.

Mexico will fall to communism by the end of this year.

The Central Intelligence Agency selected a Marxist (Cardova) to lead the recent ill-fated "invasion" of Cuba, and it did this because it wanted the mission to fail and because it wanted to demoralize the nation. (This is the same reason we lost China, he added).

—After World War II two friends of Meriam's uncovered an "espionage cell" in the State Department that was rewriting and "whitewashing" our participation in the historic peace talks then. The friends went as high as the

Secretary of State (Dulles) and later to President Eisenhower. The President refused to act, he said, and the two friends were later fired. (One is now a professor at the University of California).

—We are now engaged in World War III. The enemy is world communism. We can beat them without a shooting war, but, "if necessary, we must go to war." He added, he didn't think they will use the atom bomb if there is a shooting war, but if they did, "we could destroy them."

These were the newsy highlights of a long talk, preceded by a movie on the Allen-Bradley Co., of Milwaukee, designed to show a picture of modern American capitalism at work.

The talk was followed by a brief question and answer period.

It was here that the opposition opened up.

Said one: "Why did your founder (Robert Welch) refer to President Eisenhower as a 'conscious, dedicated agent of the Communist conspiracy'?"

He didn't, said Meriam. But then, he added ambiguously, "I'm sure he would not have made such a statement as that unless he backed it up. . . . President Eisenhower has not sued (Welch)."

A lady asked, "What should we do about Castro and the tractors?"

Meriam called it political blackmail, said that most of those on the committee (headed by Eleanor Roosevelt to bring about the exchange) "have a long record of contributing to the downfall of America."

His advice on Cuba was "to put a stop to the whole fantastic affair." We should send the Marines there "and settle this once and for all." This statement won the most enthusiastic applause of the evening.

From the opposition it insinuated that's not the American way of doing things."

Meriam is about 25 years old. He was discharged from the Air Force four years ago and almost immediately decided that his calling was the fight against communism. Since then he has read about 100 books on the subject.

He has a wife and two small children and is paid by the society to speak throughout Northern California, which he does about four or five times a week.

He moved to the area this spring. Before that, he worked with the society in Southern California, chiefly Santa Barbara, which has been a center of controversy over the society.

After the meeting, Meriam was asked if it is his job also to organize John Birch chapters, say, at schools like Chico State College.

No, he said. His job was solely that of a speaker and to pass out pamphlets on the society (which he did last night). Others, he said, are assigned to the job of organizing campuses.

THE CHICO ENTERPRISE-RECORD  
Chico, California

Date: 6/20/61

Edition: Daily-Front

Editor and Publisher:

A. W. BRAMMEL

Managing Editor: BILL LE

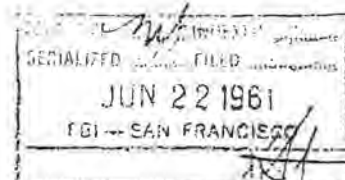
Author:

Case:

John Birch Society

Classification:

100-



100-47042-74

OUR LADY OF PERPETUAL HELP CHURCH  
901 WASHINGTON STREET  
CALISTOGA, CALIFORNIA

July 16, 1961

Dear Sir:

Will you send or recommend some material  
on the John Birch Society. It may not be flawless  
but I think it is being smeared as a  
part of a campaign to kill it because it  
is alerting us to the danger of Communism.  
Very thanks ---

Sincerely,

b6  
b7C

SEARCHED	INDEXED
SERIALIZED	FILED
JUL 18 1961	
FBI - SAN FRANCISCO	

100-47042-75

Am

O.L.P.H.  
Calistoga



THE F. B. I. (Federal Bureau of Investigation)  
S. F. Calif.



July 19, 1961

[redacted] ✓  
Our Lady of Perpetual Help Church  
901 Washington Street  
Calistoga, California

b6  
b7C

Dear [redacted]

I am in receipt of your letter of July 16, 1961,  
and the interest prompting your inquiry is indeed ap-  
preciated.

Although I would like to be of assistance, I must  
advise that the files of the FBI are confidential and  
available for official use only. I would also like to  
point out that the FBI is strictly a fact-gathering  
agency and it is not within its jurisdiction to make  
evaluations or recommendations concerning any individual,  
organization or publication. However, from reading the  
publications of the society involved and from reading  
news articles about statements made by its leaders, it  
is believed that you will have very little trouble in  
reaching a conclusion concerning its nature.

Sincerely yours,

R. D. AUERBACH  
Special Agent in Charge

1 - Addressee  
1 - SF 100-47042  
HFC:hko  
(2)



checked.....  
replied.....  
faxed.....  
1.....

100-47042-76

# A clue to those 'political burglaries'

**SAN FRANCISCO** — If the police of San Francisco, Berkeley and Los Angeles are looking for clues in the recent series of "political burglaries" they can, as a starter, read the newspapers.

A story out of New York last week provided one possible explanation of eight California burglaries since March during which the mailing and membership lists of peace, student and civil liberties organizations were taken.

## WANTS DOSSIERS

The story, a United Press International dispatch, quoted the founder of the John Birch Society as having asked his members to help compile "the most complete and most accurate files in America on the leading Comsymps (Communist sympathizers), Socialists and liberals."

Robert Welch, the founder of the ultra right wing group, was quoted as saying he hoped to fill hundreds of filing cabinets with dossiers on "those who are trying to change the economic and political structure of this country so that it could be comfortably merged with Soviet Russia in a one-world Socialist government."

Writing in the July issue of his society's bulletin, Welch said he believed the largest non-governmental file of this nature in America, which he did not identify, contains 1.5 million names.

Public declaration of this objective came on the heels of four burglaries in Los Angeles, two in San Francisco and two in Berkeley. In each case membership and mailing lists of organizations and other records containing names were taken.

The Citizens Committee to

Preserve American Freedoms office in Los Angeles has been hit twice. Sobell Committees in both Los Angeles and San Francisco have had their lists and records taken. So have the Independent Student Union of Los Angeles; SLATE, a University of California student group; Acts for Peace in Berkeley and Lobby for Peace in San Francisco.

## FOUR ON WEEKEND

The burglaries covered a period between March and late June, four of them coming on the single weekend of June 24-25.

Police in the three cities have manifested no great interest in apprehending those responsible.

While Welch's plea for names makes no mention of stealing them, he does make the project a major undertaking for Birch Society members.

"These are the files," Welch wrote, "that we are going to need before we can ever give the whole truth — or enough of it to save our country — to the American people."

## PRIORITY PROJECTS

Welch asked members to comb libraries, pamphlet collections and other published material for "as complete factual information as possible on the background, connections and activities of all the leading liberals (including of course both Comsymps and dupes)."

Volunteers were directed to list information on separate 8½-by-11-inch pages headed at the upper left corner with the subject's name, to date each entry, list the source with page number and "give direct quotes from the source when advisable."

The manner in which Welch describes his organization indicates the name-getting project is being put above all else.

"We do not know," Welch wrote, "of anybody else who could get thousands of dedicated, informed and careful volunteers working on such a project, or who would be in a position to organize and utilize the results of all that labor."



**ROBERT WELCH**  
*He wants names*

July 25, 1961 1-5

100-47042-17

b6  
b7c

## Mosk Names New Rights Unit Chief

Howard H. Jewel, author of yesterday's extensive Attorney General's report on the John Birch Society, has been appointed head of the State Department of Justice's Constitutional Rights Unit.

The new assignment for Jewel, 37, was announced by Attorney General Stanley Mosk. He succeeds Franklin H. Williams, who recently resigned to undertake legal duties for the Peace Corps.

Jewel has served for the last two and one-half years as head of the Attorney General's Fraud Unit. He wrote reports on the Irish Sweepstakes, wrestling, boxing and a consumer's guide, "Know Your Rights."

He is a native of Iowa and received his undergraduate and law degrees from the University of California, Berkeley. A Democrat, he ran unsuccessfully for Congress in the Sixth District (Contra Costa and Solano counties).

Jewel's post in the fraud unit will be filled by Charles Al James, Stockton attorney. He will maintain headquarters in Sacramento in this \$12,200 a year job.

A native of Philadelphia, James, 39, was graduated from Middlebury College, Vermont, and received his law degree at Yale. He participated in a study of European countries in 1948 under the Marshall plan. He has practiced in Stockton since last year. He also is a Democrat.



CHARLES AL JAMES  
He'll replace Jewel.

SAN FRANCISCO CHRONICLE  
San Francisco, California  
Date: 8-3-61  
Edition: FINAL HOME  
City Editor: ABE MELLINKOFF  
Publisher: CHARLES de YOUNG  
THIERIOT

Author:  
Case:

Classification:

SEARCHED	INDEXED
SERIALIZED	FILED
AUG 3 1961	
FBI - SAN FRANCISCO	

100-47042-78  
100-47042-78

## Birch Society... Odd--Not Illegal

SACRAMENTO, Aug. 2.—(AP) — California's Attorney General said today the right-wing John Birch Society is authoritarian, paranoic and often ridiculous—but not illegal.

Attorney General Stanley Mosk made his 15-page "personal observations" in answer to a query from Governor Edmund G. Brown on whether the society is unlawful. The report was actually written by Assistant Attorney General Howard Jewel.

"The cadre of the John Birch Society seems to be formed primarily of wealthy businessmen, retired military officers and little old ladies in tennis shoes," the report said.

"They are bound together

by an obsessive fear of 'Communism,' a word which they define to include any idea differing from their own, even though these ideas may differ even more markedly with the ideas of Marx, Engels, Lenin and Khrushchev."

The Attorney General said he planned no formal investigation of the ultra-conservative society headed by Robert Welch, a retired Massachusetts candy maker.

"In assessing patriotism most Americans would feel the need for differentiating between a paid agent of the Soviet espionage apparatus on the one hand and an American who believes in fluoridation or mental health programs, or the U.N. or Federal aid to education," the report said.

SAN FRANCISCO EXAMINER  
San Francisco, California  
Date: 8-3-61  
Edition: FINAL  
Managing Editor: LEE  
ETTELSON  
City Editor: LARRY McMANUS  
Publisher and General  
Manager: CHARLES MAYER  
Case:

Classification:

SEARCHED	INDEXED
SERIALIZED	FILED
AUG 3 1961	
FBI - SAN FRANCISCO	

b6  
b7c

100 - 47042-79

## Attorney General's Advice

# 'We Should Ignore The Birch Society'

By Michael Harris

A State Attorney General's report described the core of the right-wing John Birch Society yesterday as a cadre formed primarily of "wealthy businessmen, retired military officers and little old ladies in tennis shoes."

The report concluded that the organization should be allowed to founder in ridicule and internal dissension.

The State should not "investigate" the society or become "Birch Watchers," Governor Edmund G. Brown was advised in a 15-page study prepared by Assistant Attorney General Howard H. Jewel.

"The Birch Society has an equal right with the Prohibitionists, the Vegetarians, the Republicans, the Democrats or, for that matter, with any American, acting singly or in

SAN FRANCISCO CHRONICLE  
San Francisco, California  
Date: 8-3-61  
Edition: FINAL HOME  
City Editor: ABE MELLINKOFF  
Publisher: CHARLES de YOUNG  
THIERIOT

Author:  
Case:

Classification:

b6  
b7C

SEARCHED	INDEXED
SERIALIZED	FILED
AUG 3 1961	
FBI - SAN FRANCISCO	

148

100-47852-80 CC: Ben 813



# Birchers: Brown Advised Against Probing Society

From Page 1

a group, to an expression of its views," Jewel wrote.

## IDEAS

"In America, preposterousness prevents the acceptance but not the expression of ideas."

As an example of the preposterous tactics, Jewel spoke of the society's "Alice in Wonderland" method of trying to prevent America from building up its defenses

in the battle against Communism.

Speaking of the Society's founder, Robert Welch, a retired candymaker, Jewel wrote:

"Welch believes that the real reason the Russians sent Sputnik aloft was because they wanted us to increase our defense spending!"

He quotes Welch as writing in his Blue Book, "Although our danger remains almost entirely internal, from Communist influences right in our midst and treason right in our Government, American people are being persuaded that our danger... is from Russian military superiority."

## DAG

Another example of this "principle of reversal" is the Society's attack on United Nations Secretary General Dag Hammarskjöld as "one of the most contemptible agents of the Kremlin ever supported by the American taxpayers."

"When Khrushchev waxes frenetic about Hammarskjöld," Jewel observed, "Welch explains that Khrushchev only does so because he wants us to defend Hammarskjöld, thus keeping him at his post."

## IKE

Jewel reviewed Welch's attacks on various American leaders, among them former President Dwight D. Eisenhower. He said Welch's book, "The Politician," since withdrawn from circulation, called Mr. Eisenhower a "dedicated, conscious agent of the Communist conspiracy."

Another prominent Bircher recently rejected Senator Barry Goldwater (Rep.-Ariz.) for his "socialism," and the Society's White Book accused

the United States Chamber of Commerce with being "permeated by leftists," Jewel continued.

"When such examples as Senator Goldwater and the United States Chamber of Commerce are cast out of the conservative camp, what leadership remains?" Jewel asked. "Only Mr. Welch... 'MESSIAH'"

"Each day piles up additional evidence of Welch's belief that he is the only true messiah to rescue America from her enemies. It is a short step from this to the assertion that anybody who opposes Welch opposes America."

Jewel described as "one of the least appealing of Welch's teachings (the) open espousal of techniques which he, himself, terms 'mean and dirty'."

As examples, he cited the disruption of two meetings in the San Fernando Valley area of Los Angeles county, where Birchers broke up discussions by cheering and booing on signal and interrupting and insulting the speakers and audience.

But the State needs no new powers to combat such destructive tactics, Jewel said. He said he was confident local law enforcement officials could deal with such situations.

Jewel also reported the circulation of "a particularly vicious piece of literature" against a Methodist minister and attacks on schoolteachers and members of boards of education.

## TACTICS

"Infiltration into legitimate organizations and disruptive tactics have long been standard Communist practice," Jewel wrote. He also cited as other examples of Communist-type tactics by

the Welch Society:

- The sowing of seeds of doubt and suspicion against the Government and its leaders.

- The opposition to effective military measures against communism. "Their opposition against these defenses is matched only by that of Khrushchev and Mao Tse-tung," Jewel wrote.

- The Society's fight against civil rights, collective bargaining and the social gospel of religions.

- The completely monolithic nature of the Society, with no dissent permitted to Welch's policies.

Jewel said his conclusions were "purely personal observations." It would not be proper, he emphasized, for the State to take a stand on organizations of any sort.

The nature of democracy is to permit the open discussion of all ideas, without seals of approval or disapproval from the Attorney General's office, Jewel noted.

"If the day ever dawns when democracy fears to take on all comers in the field of competing ideas," Jewel observed, "then democracy will already have died."

# 'Birch Group Has Sound-Off Right'

Members of the John Birch Society "seek, by fair means or foul, to force the rest of us to follow their example," in the opinion of Atty. Gen. Stanley Mosk.

This was one of the blistering assertions in a report submitted to Gov. Brown, at Brown's request, following a study by the author of the report, Asst. Atty. Gen. Howard Jewel, picked by Mosk yesterday to head his civil rights unit.

**MOSK, DESPITE** his dislike of the organization, said he planned no official investigation—"The Birch society has an equal right with the Prohibitionists, the Vegetarians, the Republicans, the Democrats, or for that matter, with any American, to an expression."

The report gave this picture of the controversial society:

"The cadre of the John Birch Society seems to be formed primarily of wealthy businessmen, retired military officers and little old ladies in tennis shoes."

**THE REPORT**, outlining what Mosk emphasized were "personal observations," said members of the Birch Society "are bound together by an obsessive fear of 'communism,' a word which they define to include any ideas differing from their own, even though these ideas may differ even more markedly from the ideas of Marx, Engels, Lenin and Khrushchev."

"In response to this fear," it added, "they are willing to give up a large measure of the freedoms guaranteed to them by the U. S. Constitution in favor of accepting the dictates of their 'founder' (Robert Welch).

**THE REPORT** reviewed in detail much of what has been printed about the Birch Society, including both the derision and concern its pronouncements have generated.

"In assessing patriotism," it remarked, "most Americans would feel the need differentiating between a paid agent of the Soviet espionage apparatus on the one hand, and an American who believes in fluoridation or mental health programs or the UN or federal aid to education..."

"Not so Mr. Welch. He and the Birchers angrily lump all these together under the blanket accusation of 'treason'."

The report said the Birchers "do the work of Communists" by besmirching as traitors a former U. S. President, the chief justice of the U. S., the chief of CIA and other top officials.

"**THE JOHN BIRCH Society**," it declared, "is implacably opposed to the most effective of the free world's defenses against communism."

"Domestically, the (society) opposes civil rights, collective bargaining and the social gospel of religions. In the nations which they rule, the Communists oppose these also."

The report said the danger exists that the society "will become affiliated with an attempt to take over all or some part of one of the existing political parties."

The report predicted that ultimately tensions within the society will break it up.

SAN FRANCISCO NEWS-CALL  
BULLETIN  
San Francisco, California  
Date: 8-3-61 HOME FINAL  
Edition:  
Editor: CHARLES H. SCHNEIDER  
General Manager: WELLS SMITH  
Case:

Classification:

SEARCHED INDEXED  
SERIALIZED FILED  
AUG 4 1961  
FBI - SAN FRANCISCO

b6  
b7c

100-47042-81 CCBur 8/4

## State Senate Group

# Probe of Birchers Despite Plea

By Jackson Doyle  
Sacramento

The State Senate committee on Un-American Activities still plans an independent investigation of the John Birch Society, chairman Hugh M. Burns (Dem-Fresno) told The Chronicle yesterday.

Burns said Attorney General Stanley Mosk's report this week on the ultra-right wing organization will not change the committee's previously announced plan to hold hearings at which the society's founder, Robert Welch of Massachusetts, may testify.

The Senator said he hasn't had a chance to read Mosk's report itself but only press accounts of it. He added he generally agrees with Mosk that so far as is known the society is not illegal and no attempts should be made to muzzle it.

"The scope of our inquiry hasn't been determined as yet," Burns said. "But our committee would be remiss if we didn't make some kind of study and I'm not inferring the society is subversive in any way. I would say, from the information I now have, that they are extremists."

The American Civil Liberties Union has opposed any investigation of the John Birch Society on grounds it is not up to the Government to inquire into opinions of citizens and give its stamp of approval or disapproval of ideas which they advocate.

Mosk generally echoed the ACLU view in his report but made no reference to the Burns committee. Burns indicated that any difference between his position and Mosk's probably is one of semantics.

"The people are entitled to all the facts about such organizations, then they can make up their own minds," Burns concluded.

*file*

SAN FRANCISCO CHRONICLE  
San Francisco, California  
Date: 8/4/61  
Edition: FINAL HOME  
City Editor: ABE  
MELLINKOFF  
Publisher: CHARLES de  
YOUNG THIERIOT  
Author:  
Case:

Classification:

SEARCHED <i>LB</i>	INDEXED <i>LB</i>
SERIALIZED <i>LB</i>	FILED <i>LB</i>
AUG - 4 1961	
FBI - SAN FRANCISCO	

b6  
b7c

100-47042-82

## 'Little Old Ladies' May Hit Back

# Mosk Set for Rain of Birch Tennis Shoes

No tennis shoes have turned up yet at Atty. Gen. Stanley Mosk's office in San Francisco. But he and his staff are braced for a deluge.

The John Birch Society in Los Angeles urged its members to mail all the old tennis shoes they could find to Mosk over the weekend.

A REPORT out of Mosk's office last week called the ultra-right-wing society a group of "wealthy businessmen, retired military officers and little old ladies in tennis shoes."

A Mosk aide in San Francisco, Pat Frayne, said he's happy about the Birch idea.

"The attorney general is an excellent tennis player," he said.

BUT ALL that has been received so far from a Bircher is a pair of old slippers from a 23-year-old woman in Lancaster, Cal.

"I resent being called an old lady," she wrote.

In Los Angeles, Mosk said with a grin he may send the donated shoes to Europeans in distressed areas "in lieu of the foreign aid the society is so much opposed to."

SAN FRANCISCO NEWS-CALL  
BULLETIN  
San Francisco, California  
Date: 8-9-61  
Edition: HOME  
Editor: CHARLES H. SCHNEIDER  
General Manager: WELLS SMITH  
Case:

Classification:



100-4742-83

**For Foreign Aid**

# Mosk Kicks Back at Birchers' Tennis Shoes

## Beats Group To Punch

State Attorney General Stanley Mosk applied the needle to members of the ultra-conservative John Birch Society again yesterday.

He beat them to the punch by indicating he will welcome an expected avalanche of used tennis shoes.

### BLASTS SOCIETY

Then, mindful that the organization is violently opposed to foreign aid in any form, he promised that every last tennis shoe received will be channeled to needy persons overseas.

The tennis shoe barrage stemmed from a recent report in which Mosk said the society seems to be composed primarily of wealthy businessmen, retired military officers and "little old ladies in tennis shoes."

An unidentified lady in Lancaster, Los Angeles County, started the barrage on San Francisco yesterday by sending Mosk a pair of beach sandals with this anonymous note:

### THEY DON'T FIT

Mosk was on the receiving end of the needle again when a soiled, unwrapped white shoe bearing 33 cents in postage arrived from Fresno.

*file*

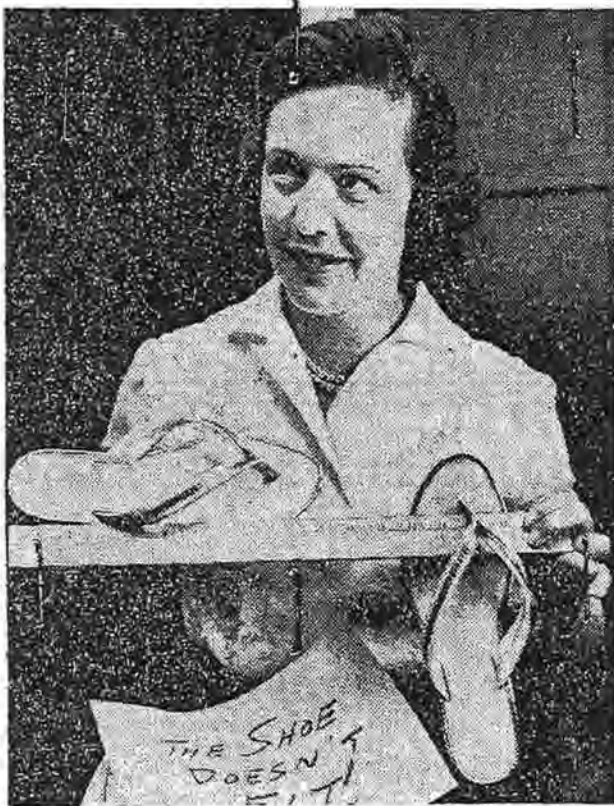
SAN FRANCISCO EXAMINER  
San Francisco, California  
Date: 8-10-61  
Edition: FINAL  
Managing Editor: LEE  
ETTELSON  
City Editor: LARRY McMANUS  
Publisher and General  
Manager: CHARLES MAYER  
Case:

Classification:

SEARCHED <i>JS</i>	INDEXED <i>JS</i>
SERIALIZED <i>JS</i>	FILED <i>JS</i>
101-10121	
FBI - SAN FRANCISCO	

*100-47042 - 84*





### SANDALS FROM 'AN OLD LADY' OF 23

... Bonnie Bradstreet, secretary to Attorney General Stanley Mosk, ascertains that they indeed do not fit

one single shoe carried this Communist friends overseas." message:

"From a one-legged woman who wears tennis shoes." The needle went in again with this parting shot:

#### TO CHARITY

"The shoe doesn't fit. I'm 23 years old. I resent being called an old lady." "I hope the shoes will not be for the right foot only. We prefer well-balanced people, both at home and abroad."

An anonymous accompanying postcard stated:

"Sorry Stanley: The shoes just don't fit."

Mosk's Sacramento office acknowledged receipt of 6½ pairs of "beaten-up tennis shoes."

Assistant Attorney General Ed Benard noted that few were matched pairs and that

When Mosk found out about this, he reached for his needle and said: "I understand Birch Society cells are being instructed to send me tennis shoes. Since they so vigorously oppose foreign aid, we shall forward all shoes received to charitable agencies helping our anti-

## The Birch Essays

THE JOHN BIRCH SOCIETY, busily establishing itself as the true prophet and sole judge of persons and things American, has aroused the trepidation and displeasure of Whitney North Seymour of the American Bar Association, through its sponsorship of a campus literary competition.

President Seymour deplores the theme selected for a national essay contest for which the society is posting \$2300 in cash prizes. He thinks it may breed disrespect for the law and for American institutions based on liberty under the law. The theme, Why Chief Justice Warren Should Be Impeached.

We agree with the learned counsel that this is a prime case of personal vilification, but we are unable to generate any terror over the John Birch Society as a rather niggardly patron of the literary arts, political essay division. We find the enterprise ridiculous rather than horrifying, more likely to induce a guffaw than a fit of trembling, and feel that the society may well have stumbled onto an excellent way to get itself laughed out of the scenery.

WE WOULD, IN FACT, like to see the John Birch Society sponsor lots and lots of such contests and on a more munificent scale. We have in mind a short list of tasty topics, which we offer without obligation to the society: "George Washington, Crypto-Fifth Columnist," "Lincoln, the Enemy Within," "Senator McCarthy and His Communist Circle," "The Declaration of Independence," "Guide to Subversion," "Marxist-Leninist Aspect of the Constitution," and "Nobody's Americans But Us."

SAN FRANCISCO CHRONICLE  
San Francisco, California

Date: 8-10-61

Edition: FINAL HOME

City Editor: ABE

MELLINKOFF

Publisher: CHARLES de  
YOUNG THIERIOT

Author:

Case:

Classification:

SEARCHED	INDEXED
SERIALIZED	FILED
AUG 10 1961	
FBI - SAN FRANCISCO	

100-47042-85

## Birchers' Reaction

# Mosk 'Flooded' By Shoes, Sandals

Beach sandals and tennis shoes came showering down up on Attorney General Stanley Mosk yesterday by mail—apparently in retaliation for his crack about the ultraconservative John Birch Society.

Last week Mosk's office released a 15-page report that received nationwide attention. The report said that top Birchers seem to be "retired military officers, wealthy businessmen and little old ladies in tennis shoes."

Yesterday a pair of rubber sandals with gold thongs arrived in a box postmarked Lancaster (Los Angeles county); a single tennis shoe arrived here from Fresno; and two pairs of tennis shoes were received in Mosk's Sacramento office.

### NOTE

The beach sandals bore this anonymous note from their donor:

"The shoe doesn't fit. At 23 years old I resent being called an old lady."

Mosk, who was in Los An-

geles yesterday on business, chuckled when he learned of the gift and declared:

"I understand that Birch Society cells are being instructed to send me tennis shoes. Since they so vigorously oppose foreign aid, we shall forward all shoes received to charitable agencies helping our needy anti-Communist friends overseas."

### BALANCE

"I hope, however, the shoes will not be for the right foot only. We prefer well-balanced people, both at home and abroad."

Later in the day a man's tennis shoe, unwrapped, arrived here, addressed by a postcard tagged to the shoe. Postmarked Fresno, it bore this unsigned message:

"Sorry, Stanley: The shoes just don't fit."

Pat Frayne, the Attorney General's press secretary, said that two pairs of tennis shoes had been received at Mosk's office.

*File*  
106-00-1024A (1/60)

SAN FRANCISCO CHRONICLE  
San Francisco, California

Date: 8-10-61  
Edition: FINAL HOME  
City Editor: ABE

MELLINKOFF

Publisher: CHARLES de  
YOUNG THIERIOT

Author:  
Case:

Classification:

SEARCHED INDEXED  
SERIALIZED FILED  
AUG 10 1961  
FBI - SAN FRANCISCO

b6  
b7c

100-47042-86



## Founder Speaks Here

# Welch Tells Inside Story Of Birch Organization

By David Braaten

Robert Welch, the founder of the John Birch Society, yesterday gave the first public account of the controversial group's operation and organizational setup.

In San Francisco for a weekend meeting of the Council, the society's governing body, Welch stayed over to appear at a luncheon meeting of the Electric Club. The attendance was 231, nearly double that of the club's regular weekly meetings.

Among the guests in the Gold Room of the Sheraton-Palace Hotel were a dozen women (none wearing tennis shoes, Attorney General Mosk to the contrary notwithstanding).

### CHARGES

Welch's talk was restrained for the most part, but he did make a few sensational charges.

"An incredible number of speakers—probably not Communists, but they're liberals—spew poison into American minds at 10,000 little meetings of PT-As, church groups and service clubs each night," he said. One of the aims of the Birch Society is to pro-

vide "Americanist" speakers for such groups.

He quoted a British publication to the effect that the Communists have placed "agents in key positions" in the world press, radio, television and publishing houses, and in the churches.

"All churches, without exception, are infiltrated by agents, some in holy orders," Welch quoted the London "Intelligence Digest."

Red agents are also in "key positions" in the underworld, Welch quoted the Digest, "encouraging every known vice to weaken us."

His listeners gave Welch strict attention.

Only once was he interrupted by a scattering of applause — when he quoted French politician Jacques Soustelle as saying, "To negotiate with the Communists is to surrender."

Welch would seem to be the last person in the world to head an organization dedicated to beating a ruthless Communist conspiracy to its knees. He is short, bespectacled, rather frail and palid, with thinning gray hair and a soft, pleasant voice. He is a retired candy manufacturer.

Though he refused to state the number of members the Birch Society has

SAN FRANCISCO CHRONICLE  
San Francisco, California  
Date: 9-12-61  
Edition: FINAL HOME  
City Editor: ABE MELLINKOFF  
Publisher: CHARLES de YOUNG  
THIERIOT

Author:

Case:

Classification:

CC Bureau  
by RS.

SEARCHED	INDEXED
SERIALIZED	FILED
SEP 12 1961	
FBI — SAN FRANCISCO	

100-47042-87



acquired since its founding in December, 1958. Welch said there are "about 200" chapters in 44 States.

The chapters' size runs anywhere from 10 to a 56-member unit in Los Angeles.

"We prefer 10 to 20 in a chapter, so they can meet in private homes," Welch said.

Society members, he said, include "many of the most influential persons in the country."

In addition to 35 salaried "co-ordinators," there are about twice that number of volunteer "field men" carrying on the organizing of new chapters.

"We run a businesslike organization," said Welch. "It has some aspects of a sales organization. We don't go overboard. We don't expand until we know we've got the money for it."

#### REQUIREMENTS

Membership requirements are stiff:

"Merely being patriotic or anti-Communist is not sufficient to qualify," said Welch. "We accept only men and women of good will, good conscience and religious ideals."

"Our goal is a million members of unassailable reputation."

He summed up the broad purpose of the John Birch Society in one phrase: "Less government, more responsibility and a better world."

Anti-Communism, the society's most publicized activity, is only a part—but the most urgent part—of this over-all aim, Welch said.

"The idea that we are a secret society is a complete falsehood," he said. "People come in every day to get our literature and we know they're Communists, but we let them have it anyway."

Welch admitted that about 1 per cent of the society's members have dropped out since January 1 because of the abuse heaped on them by "left-wing" elements. But he said the society is growing much faster than that.

Welch spoke for 45 minutes, although he had a bulging briefcase which contained "enough material for two days."



ROBERT WELCH  
"The liberals are spewing poison"

## 'Reds Poison 10,000 Meetings a Night'

# John Birch Chief

## Warns SF

### 'Churches Infiltrated'

By GEORGE MURPHY

Robert Welch, the retired candy manufacturer for whom Communism has a sour taste, made his first public speaking appearance in San Francisco yesterday.

Welch, founder of the controversial John Birch Society, told the Electric Club of San Francisco at the Sheraton-Palace that "There are 10,000 small meetings in America every night in which left-wing lecturers are spewing poison into the minds of their listeners."

This, he said in a 45-minute talk, is only one of the methods employed by Communists to infiltrate American minds.

#### CHURCHES LINKED

There are trained Communists agents in the press, radio, movies, television, he said, and added, "All churches, without exception, are infiltrated by agents — some in holy orders."

Attendance at the luncheon, which normally hovers around 125, went up to 231 yesterday, as members and guests crowded in to hear Welch.

Welch, a strong speaker who in his own words is "used to talking for two days at a time," had to ask program chairman R. W. Hutchinson, a field engineer for the Federal Pacific Electric Co., how long he could talk.

#### OVERTIME

"We generally end at 1:30," Hutchinson said.

"Well, I'll try to wind it up by then," Welch replied. But he didn't finish until 1:40.

Welch, who now lives in Belmont, Mass., has in his speech the faint residue of his North Carolina birthplace, and some of the evangelism of his Baptist preacher forebears.

Of the 10,000 lectures

nightly, Welch explained:

"These are made to small groups — PTA's, women's clubs, service clubs — who can't afford to pay a speaker, or pay him only \$50 to \$75.

"That's not enough for the lecture bureaus to bother with, so the organizations just have to get speakers as best they can.

"The Communists know about this, and they send out speakers — not necessarily Communists, but extreme liberals — and these speakers don't know that what they are saying has been planted in their minds by the Communists."

One of the 10 methods the

SAN FRANCISCO EXAMINER  
San Francisco, California

Date: 9-12-61

Edition: FINAL

Managing Editor: LEE

ETTELSON

City Editor: LARRY McMANUS

Publisher and General

Manager: CHARLES MAYER

Case:

Classification:

cc [unclear]  
by [unclear]

SEARCHED	INDEXED
SERIALIZED	FILED
SEP 12 1961	
FBI - SAN FRANCISCO	

100-47042-88



**ROBERT WELCH**  
... John Birch Society's  
founder

## P-TAs, Women's Clubs Are Pictured as Dupes

Birch Society uses to combat Communism, he said, is to send out lecturers to give the "Americanist" viewpoint to these groups.

Other methods are dissemination of "Americanist" books, pamphlets, periodicals; enlarging the audience for "Americanist" commentators; making better use of "the weapon of letter writing"; organizing American fronts; exposing pro-Communist activities; encouraging anti-Communist refugee groups, and carrying on an educational policy.

### 'CAN'T NEGOTIATE'

Welch drew applause once from the audience when he quoted Jacques Soustelle, of France, who said, "To negotiate with the Communists is to surrender."

Soustelle was ousted from his position in the foreign government for disagreeing with de Gaulle's policies on Algeria.

Most of Welch's speech was devoted to a reading of a brochure on the Birch Society, a copy of which was given later to each person attending.

Welch said he was in San Francisco to attend a meeting of "The Council," which is the governing body of the Birch Society.

He would not say where

the meeting was held.

Council members, 28 them, were listed by name and business affiliation in the brochure. None was identified as a San Franciscan, but Welch, in his speech, paid a compliment to retired Air Force Gen. Charles Stone, who was stationed here for several years.

Stone, he said, had noted officially the heroism of John Birch, the American officer slain by Communists Aug. 25, 1945. The society is named after him.

### SECRECY DENIED

Welch deviated on one point from his reading of the brochure to repeat that "these stories of the Birch Society being a secret organization are a complete falsehood."

"Every single day people come through our doors and buy our pamphlets and books. We know they're Communists; but we sell them to them anyway. We have no secrets."

"We don't tell how many members we have, or who they are—unless they want us to—but then neither does the D.A.R."

"That's just normal procedure."

Welch was wearing a black suit, white shirt, and black tie with a red stripe.

# Birch Leader Claims Reds Have Infiltrated All Churches

"All churches, without exception," have been infiltrated by communism, Robert Welch, founder of the John Birch Society, said in his first Bay Area appearance.

Welch, in San Francisco to attend a meeting of the society's governing body, The Council, spoke to a meeting of the Electric Club yesterday at the Sheraton-Palace Hotel.

An incredible number of speakers—probably not communists but they're liberals—spew poison into American minds at 10,000 little meetings

of P-TA's, church groups and service club meetings each night," the retired candy manufacturer said.

One of the aims of the Birch Society, he said, is to provide "Americanist" speakers instead for such groups.

Quoting from a British publication, the London Intelligence Digest, Welch said red agents have gotten into key posts in the world press, radio, television, publishing houses and the underworld.

"All churches, without exception, are infiltrated by agents, some in holy orders," Welch said.

Besides sending out speakers, Welch listed some other methods by which the John Birch Society combats communism.

These include, he said, dissemination of "Americanist" books, pamphlets, periodicals; enlarging the audience for Birch Society speakers; letter writing; organizing American fronts; exposing pro-communist activities; encouraging anti-communist refugee groups, an engaging in an educational campaign.

"These stories of the Birch Society being a secret organization are a complete falsehood," he said. "We don't tell how many members we have or who they are—but then neither does the D. A. R."

OAKLAND TRIBUNE  
Oakland, California  
Date: 9-12-61  
Edition: RED STREAK  
City Editor: FRANK WOOTTEN  
Publisher: JOSEPH R.  
KNOWLAND

Case:

Classification:

*John Birch Society*

SEARCHED	INDEXED
SERIALIZED	FILED
SEP 12 1961	
FBI - SAN FRANCISCO	

*cc Bur & S*

100-47042-89

LETTERS TO THE EDITOR

**John Birch Society**

Editor—Not knowing anything about the John Birch Society except what I read, you lead me to think that maybe there is something to it. You have quoted that the society is a juvenile group, not worth mentioning. Yet day after day, you insult them . . . Every columnist from Art Hoppe to Herb Caen has ridiculed the group.

One wonders why such a large newspaper as yours continues to harass a minority group that is supposedly harmless. Your continued mockery causes me to wonder what is wrong with The Chronicle and what may be right about the John Birch Society.

MILT H. RAMBAUD

San Mateo.

Editor—I had less trouble swallowing Welch's candy than I do this junk he and the other sons of Birchers are peddling now.

In the future however, I shall wallow neither, nor will I ever wear tennis shoes again!

BRUCE W. NUSBAUM

San Francisco.

SAN FRANCISCO CHRONICLE  
San Francisco, California  
Date: 9-13-61  
Edition: FINAL HOME  
City Editor: ABE MELLINKOFF  
Publisher: CHARLES de YOUNG  
THIERIOT

Author:  
Case:

Classification:

100-0-84736B  
(4/60)

100-0-84736(6/64)

140-3668 (8/60)

SEARCHED	INDEXED
SERIALIZED	FILED
SEP 13 1961	
FBI - SAN FRANCISCO	

b6  
b7c

100-47042-90



## Governor Warns Bar On Birchers

### Monterey

Governor Edmund G. Brown warned here yesterday that the John Birch Society and its "ugly arsenal of slander" are a threat to constitutional government.

Brown assailed the Birchers in addresses to both the State Bar convention at the Fairgrounds, packed by more than 1000 delegates, and to the Hastings College of the Law Alumni Association luncheon at the Mark Thomas Inn.

The Governor said he defends the John Birch Society's "right to be foolish" through free speech, "but I do suggest that we recognize the Society for what it is—a conspiratorial group devoted to the big lie and the big smear."

He cited the group's indictment of former President Eisenhower and Chief Justice Earl Warren as "basically an attack on the rule of law."

"As lawyers, you and I know that no minority group can be permitted to substitute political and economic bias for the decision of duly appointed officials—and for the rule of law," he said.

Brown also urged the State Bar to take the lead in a massive revision of the State Penal Code.

The Governor said he had not yet set a date to announce whether he will seek re-election.

Our Correspondent

*file*

SAN FRANCISCO CHRONICLE  
San Francisco, California  
Date: 9-28-61  
Edition: FINAL HOME  
City Editor: ABE MELLINKOFF  
Publisher: CHARLES de YOUNG  
THIERIOT

Author:  
Case:

Classification:

SEARCHED	INDEXED
SERIALIZED	FILED
SEP 28 1961	
FBI - SAN FRANCISCO	

b6  
b7c

100-47042-91

## Warning to State's Lawyers

# Brown Rips Birchers' 'Big Lie'

MONTEREY, Sept. 27 (UPI) — Gov. Brown today called on California lawyers to counteract "the big lie and the big smear" of the John Birch Society.

Brown warned the State Bar convention here that the extremely right-wing society threatens the nation's constitutional form of government.

"The Birth Society employs the whole ugly arsenal of slander and vilification," Brown's prepared text said.

"It opposes all respect for

the democratic process—all respect for the independence and integrity of the judicial system of the United States."

Brown said the society's attacks on former President Dwight Eisenhower, Chief Justice Earl Warren and others would be recognized by most persons as "ridiculous."

But the attacks, he said, might also "harbor the germ of a more serious transgression" against the principles of the nation's founders.

"NO MINORITY group can be permitted to substitute political and eco-

nomie bias for the decision of duly appointed officials and for the rule of law," he said.

The governor said he recognized the society's "right to be foolish" through freedom of speech. "But I do suggest that we recognize the society for what it is—a conspiratorial group devoted to the big lie and the big smear."

SAN FRANCISCO NEWS-CALL  
BULLETIN

San Francisco, California

Date: 9-27-61

Edition: HOME

Editor: CHARLES H. SCHNEIDER

General Manager: WELLS SMITH

Case:

Classification:

SEARCHED INDEXED  
SERIALIZED FILED  
SEP 28 1961  
FBI - SAN FRANCISCO

b6  
b7C

100-47042-92 Bur Hg

# Brown Calls Bircher's A Peril to the Nation

By FRANCIS B. O'GARA  
Examiner Staff Writer

MONTEREY, Sept. 27. — Governor Edmund G. Brown denounced the John Birch Society as "a conspiratorial group devoted to the big lie and the big smear" in an address to approximately 1,000 California lawyers and judges here today.

He spoke of the ultra-reactionary organization as "the only thing" outside of what he called "the prospect of nuclear war—that can mar the economic climate of the State.

The Governor opened his attack toward the conclusion of his address and said:

"For many years, we have been conscious as a Nation of the danger from the left—the fierce attacks on democracy made by the Marxist followers throughout the world.

Now a question arises—the question of potential danger from the radical right in the United States.

"In the year since I spoke to you, we have seen the emergence of the John Birch Society and its satellites."

Until that point, his address had been just a typical political speech. Now he had the rapt attention of his audience. He continued:

"Operating through secret cell meetings and demanding absolute obedience to its founder, the Birch Society employs the whole ugly arsenal of slander and vilification. It opposes all respect for the democratic process—all respect for the independence and integrity of the judicial system of the United States."

SAN FRANCISCO EXAMINER  
San Francisco, California  
Date: 9-28-61  
Edition: FINAL  
Managing Editor: LEE  
ETTELSON  
City Editor: LARRY McMANUS  
Publisher and General  
Manager: CHARLES MAYER  
Case:

Classification:

SEARCHED <i>DS</i>	INDEXED <i>DS</i>
SERIALIZED <i>DS</i>	FILED <i>DS</i>
SEP 28 1961	
FBI - SAN FRANCISCO	

b6  
b7c

100-47042-9300 Bur R/S/R

"No one—from President to an average citizen, be he Republican or Democrat—is safe from being tagged as subversive if he departs from the John Birch line."

#### BURST OF APPLAUSE

The Governor drew a burst of applause with a reference to an essay contest in which he said school children are offered prizes by the Birch Society for the best statements of reasons for the impeachment of Chief Justice Earl Warren of the U. S. Supreme Court, one of Brown's predecessors as Governor. This was his reference:

"I want to say one thing about that essay contest. It is

preposterous, of course. But it is also dangerous in its efforts to undermine the very foundations of all the principles of freedom and justice we try to teach our children."

He urged bench and bar to reject "the Birch campaign to play on old hatreds and new anxieties" and concluded:

"I do not challenge the right of the John Birchers to have their say. Indeed, I have defended and will again defend their rights to be foolish."

"But I do suggest that we recognize the society for what it is—a conspiratorial group devoted to the big lie and the big smear."

The Governor spoke at a joint session of the State Bar and the Conference of California Judges.

He took occasion to review the accomplishments of his administration, reminded that justice through the courts still costs too much and urged a complete revision of State criminal laws for presentation to the Legislature in 1963.

The Governor noted that he has made 149 judicial appointments and said he has accepted State bar recommendations with respect to fitness at least 95 per cent of the time.

#### ADDRESSES LUNCHEON

The Governor also addressed a luncheon meeting of alumni of the University of California's Hastings College of Law, one of many law school alumni gatherings scheduled annually in con-

junction with the convention.

The Governor spoke mainly of California's continuing population growth. And observed that the capacity of the University of California must be doubled by 1971 to accommodate the expected growth.

Presiding Justice Murray Draper, of a San Francisco division of the State District Court of Appeal, and attorney James C. Sheppard of San Marino, outgoing president of the State Bar, shared presiding honors at the joint meeting addressed by the Governor. Justice Draper is the outgoing president of the conference of California judges.

Sheppard, in the annual report from the Board of Governors, pleaded for expansion of legal aid programs to provide legal services for the needy.

He warned that unless lawyers develop adequate legal aid programs, the government will do it for them.

## Birch Leader Backs Off on Clergy Claim

Boston

Robert Welch, founder of the ultra-conservative John Birch Society, says the infiltration of "comsymps" (Communist sympathizers) into the Catholic clergy has been "extremely less than in the Protestant clergy."

To emphasize the difference, Welch said, "I usually say that it is my guess that the total comsymps who are priests is not yet more than one-half of 1 per cent of the total—as against 3 per cent among Protestants."

Welch's remarks were contained in a letter published yesterday in the Pilot, official organ of the Catholic Archdiocese of Boston. The Pilot previously had challenged Welch to name 50 priests he believes are comsymps.

United Press

SAN FRANCISCO CHRONICLE  
San Francisco, California  
Date: 10-20-61  
Edition: FINAL HOME  
City Editor: ABE MELLINKOFF  
Publisher: CHARLES de YOUNG  
THIERIOT

Author:

Case: *John Birch Society*

Classification:

SEARCHED <i>JS</i>	INDEXED <i>JS</i>
SERIALIZED <i>JS</i>	FILED <i>JS</i>
OCT 20 1961	
FBI - SAN FRANCISCO	

b6  
b7c

100-47042-94



ALL INFORMATION CONTAINED  
HEREIN IS UNCLASSIFIED  
DATE 11-28-2007 BY 60324 UC BAW/RS/LSC

## Birch Leader Gives Views On Clergy

BOSTON, Oct. 19. — (UPI) — Robert Welch, founder of the ultra-conservative John Birch Society, says the infiltration of "comsymps" (Communist sympathizers) into the Catholic clergy has been extremely less than in the Protestant clergy.

To emphasize the difference, Welch said, "I usually say that it is my guess that the total comsymps who are priests is not yet more than one-half of 1 per cent of the total — as among 3 per cent among Protestants."

SAN FRANCISCO EXAMINER  
San Francisco, California  
Date: 10-20-61  
Edition: FINAL  
Managing Editor: LEE  
ETTELSON

City Editor: LARRY McMANUS  
Publisher and General  
Manager: CHARLES MAYER  
Case: *John Birch Society*

Classification:

SEARCHED <i>W</i>	INDEXED <i>W</i>
SERIALIZED <i>W</i>	FILED <i>W</i>
OCT 20 1961	
FBI - SAN FRANCISCO	

*W*

b6  
b7C

100-47042-95

## Birchers Accused Of Panic

An Anti-Defamation League official accused the John Birch Society here yesterday of nurturing "fear, semihysteria and panic" and impairing "a genuine effort to stem the tide of world Communism."

Alexander F. Miller, of New York, national director of the league's community service division, told a B'nai B'rith audience at the Hilton Inn the Birchers "carry a tremendous potential for harm to the United States." He put the society's gross revenue at about \$1,500,000 from dues, life memberships, contributions and literature sales. While membership lists are secret, Miller said a good estimate would be some 60,000 dues-paying members with a paid staff of about 60. He addressed some 70 B'nai B'rith representatives from 15 communities at the league's fall board meeting.

SAN FRANCISCO EXAMINER  
San Francisco, California  
Date: 11-13-61

Edition: FINAL  
Managing Editor: LEE ETTELSON  
City Editor: LARRY McMANUS  
Publisher and General  
Manager: CHARLES MAYER  
Case:

Classification:

SEARCHED	INDEXED
SERIALIZED	FILED
NOV 13 1961	
FBI - SAN FRANCISCO	

b6  
b7c

cc Burp  
100 - 47042 - 96

## Anti-Communist Public Seminar Slated Saturday

"Operation Survival," an organization dedicated to promoting Americanism and combating Communism, will conduct a pub-



CHET MERRIAM

lic one-day seminar here Saturday.

Opening at the Hotel Oaks with registration at 9:30 a.m., the school will offer an entire day of instruction on Communism, its beliefs and practices, concluding with a speech at 7 p.m. entitled "What we can do: our weapon for victory."

Operation Survival was founded on the belief that Americans deserve to know, and that in this war of words, our weapons are facts and to be better informed is to be better armed, according to the sponsors.

The seminar program will consist of lectures on various aspects of world Communism, plus films and tapes which amplify the subject. Highlights of the day will be the film "Communism on the Map" and a taped speech by screen star Ronald Reagan. Following the final session, a question and answer period will be conducted.

The lectures will be given by seminar director Chet Merriam, a native of Marysville. Merriam has been an ardent student of Communism for the past five years, ever since his tour of duty with the United States Air Force. Recently he has been speaking in service clubs, churches, business organizations and other community groups throughout northern California. He is founder and president of the Christ for Servicemen Crusade.

One of the most interesting features of the seminar will be the literature table, where a vast array of Americanist books, periodicals and pamphlets will be on display. Many of the books cannot be obtained through regular channels of distribution, but will be made available to those attending Operation Survival.

Registration fee for the entire day will be \$3 for adults, \$1.50 for students, or \$1 for any individual session. Tickets are now on sale and may be obtained by calling 6326 or at the door.

[redacted] Amer.  
Legion, Pasadena, reported  
several months ago  
that [redacted] had  
contacted him as a  
Representative of John  
Birch Society. JF

b6  
b7C

THE CHICO ENTERPRISE-RECORD  
Chico, California

Date: 11/16/61

Edition: Daily - Final

Editor and Publisher:

A. W. BRAMWELL

Managing Editor: BILL LET

Author:

Case: John Birch Society

Classification:

100 -

SEARCHED	INDEXED
SERIALIZED	FILED
NOV 20 1961	
FBI - SAN FRANCISCO	

b6  
b7C

100-47042-97

## 'U.S. Government Aids Reds' -- Welch

AUSTIN, Tex. — (AP) — The United States Government, "while always pretending to oppose," actually supports the advance of world communism, says Robert Welch, head of the ultra-conservative John Birch Society.

He told an anti-communism rally last night the Federal Government is "the most powerful single force supporting the steady worldwide communist advance."

Forty or 50 pickets paraded outside the auditorium for an hour before Welch arrived.

### STUDENTS PROTEST

Several said they were students at the University of Texas. Signs they carried said "We are opposed to all forms of totalitarianism" and "We oppose use of fright tactics and character assassination."

A crowd estimated by police at 1,000 attended the meeting, sponsored by the Austin Anti-Communism League.

"No earthly power could drag the Soviets into a real war or an honest war with the United States," Welch said.

"Not until the Soviets have

complete victory already assured is there any slightest danger of the use of Soviet arms or armies on American soil."

### 'DOWN THE ROAD'

Welch, a retired candy manufacturer, said "A comparatively few thousand communists, concentrated in key departments" of the Government have taken the United States "steadily down the road to communism by steps supposedly designed and presented to the ... as ways of fighting communism."

He called the foreign aid program an example and said "It was planned by the communists for that purpose."

Welch also said he had not the "slightest doubt" that the largest single body of communists in the United States is in the Protestant clergy.

He said about 7,000 Protestant ministers are what he called "comsymps — a man who is either a communist or sympathizer with their purposes."

OAKLAND TRIBUNE  
Oakland, California  
Date: 11-21-61

Edition: RED STREAK  
City Editor: STEVE STILL  
Assistant Publisher and  
Editor: WILLIAM F. KNOWLAND  
Case:

Classification:

SEARCHED	INDEXED
SERIALIZED	FILED
NOV 22 1961	
FBI — SAN FRANCISCO	

100 - 47042-98



## Admiral Says No 'Radical' Navy Training

Vice Adm. Robert Goldthwaite, new commander of the Navy's Western Sea Frontier at Treasure Island, says he taught American sailors "the American way," rather than indoctrinating them with "radical right-wing extremism," as charged by Socialist Norman Thomas.

Thomas, in a press conference yesterday in New York, claimed Goldthwaite was the "biggest offender" in spreading extremist views among the nation's armed services.

### ACCUSATION

He conducted a virtual one-man crusade for right wing extremist from coast to coast," the 77-year-old Thomas charged. Thomas, the Socialist Party's perennial candidate for President, said Goldthwaite used his Florida training command to indoctrinate Navy men with right-wing political attitudes similar to those of the John Birch Society.

Goldthwaite, who assumed his post here earlier this month after serving as commandant of the naval training command at Pensacola, Fla., said yesterday in San Francisco:

### DIFFERENT VIEWS

"There are a lot of different views as to what 'radical right wing extremist' means. In my mind there was nothing radical about this (indoctrination) program—it was aimed at making better citizens of our young men."

The admiral said the training program at Pensacola was aimed at teaching young naval officers "the benefits of the American way of life, based on the Constitution and the Bill of Rights."

He said the indoctrination classes were conducted "with

*file her*

OAKLAND TRIBUNE  
Oakland, California  
Date: 11-22-61  
RED STREAK

Edition:  
City Editor: STEVE STILL  
Assistant Publisher and  
Editor: WILLIAM F. KNOWLAND  
Case:

Classification:

SEARCHED	INDEXED
SERIALIZED	FILED
NOV 24 1961	
FBI - SAN FRANCISCO	

100 - 47042 - 99



# Admiral Denies Any Navy Training on 'Radical' Lines

Continued from Page 1

the full knowledge of the Navy." In Washington, D.C., Undersecretary of the Navy Paul B. Fay supported Goldthwaite.

## 'FINE OFFICER'

"I am aware of Mr. Thomas' statements, but the Navy Department does not believe Admiral Goldthwaite has been doing what Mr. Thomas says. He is one of our finest officers . . . a good solid American."

Thomas made his charges on the basis of an extensive study conducted by the staff of the Socialist Party-Social Democratic Federation, headed by national secretary Irwin Suall.

The study report asserted that "extreme ultra-rightist activities are still being conducted throughout the armed forces despite Defense Secretary (Robert S.) McNamara's ruling barring them."

## 'MILITANT'

Goldthwaite was singled out as one of the leaders. The report said he had been as militant, if not more so, than Maj.

Gen. Edwin A. Walker, in "indoctrinating his men with extremist views."

Walker recently resigned from the Army after an official rebuke and transfer which followed charges that he promoted rightist indoctrination of troops under his command in Germany.

Goldthwaite disputed a section of the report which stated he was "the organizer of Project Alert in Pensacola, which was designed 'to alert military and civilian personnel to the problems of communist infiltration.'" Project Alert, according to the report, "was carried into Georgia and South Carolina . . . under Adm. Goldthwaite's leadership."

## NOT HIS BABY

"I did not originate Project Alert," the admiral said, "nor did I take it outside Pensacola."

Goldthwaite, 12th ranking officer in the Navy, said he has never been a member of the John Birch Society and in fact had never heard of it when he started the indoctrination program at the Florida Navy base.

He said he will not institute such a program in the Western Sea Frontier because it is an operational command, not a training command. Goldthwaite, 58, took over the present command Nov. 9, replacing Vice Adm. Norman Kivette, who retired Oct. 1.

## OTHERS NAMED

Among other officers the report said promoted right wing groups within the past year were Lt. Col. Ira L. Beard of the Fourth Army at San Antonio, Tex.; Col. H. H. Allen at the U.S. Navy Electronics Laboratory in San Diego, Calif., and 1st Lt. Steven Hufaker, former information officer at Oxnard Air Force Base, Calif.

Capt. Frank B. Herold, now commander of the electronics lab at San Diego, said he knew of no such activity at the installation and added "if there is, it's not official."

Comdr. J. M. Allen of the lab said a freedom forum was held last January but no employees were under coercion to attend.



ADM. GOLDTHWAITE  
Under Socialist fire



U.S. Department of Justice

Federal Bureau of Investigation

Washington, D.C. 20535

July 25, 2007

MR. ERNIE LAZAR  
APARTMENT #6  
SOUTH THORNHILL ROAD  
PALM SPRINGS, CA 92264 7884

JBS

SFO 100-47042  
#100-#223  
12/13/61 - 5/4/65

Subject: FILE NUMBER 100-47042

FOIPA No. 1069382- 000

Dear Requester:

The enclosed documents were reviewed under the Freedom of Information/Privacy Acts (FOIPA), Title 5, United States Code, Section 552/552a. Deletions have been made to protect information which is exempt from disclosure, with the appropriate exemptions noted on the page next to the excision. In addition, a deleted page information sheet was inserted in the file to indicate where pages were withheld entirely. The exemptions used to withhold information are marked below and explained on the enclosed Form OPCA-16a:

**Section 552**

- ☐ (b)(1)  
☒ (b)(2)  
☐ (b)(3) \_\_\_\_\_  
\_\_\_\_\_  
\_\_\_\_\_  
☐ (b)(4)  
☐ (b)(5)  
☒ (b)(6)

**Section 552a**

- ☐ (b)(7)(A)  
☐ (b)(7)(B)  
☒ (b)(7)(C)  
☒ (b)(7)(D)  
☐ (b)(7)(E)  
☐ (b)(7)(F)  
☐ (b)(8)  
☐ (b)(9)  
☐ (d)(5)  
☐ (j)(2)  
☐ (k)(1)  
☐ (k)(2)  
☐ (k)(3)  
☐ (k)(4)  
☐ (k)(5)  
☐ (k)(6)  
☐ (k)(7)

320 **page(s)** were reviewed and 311 **page(s)** are being released.

☐ Document(s) were located which originated with, or contained information concerning other Government agency(ies) [OGA]. This information has been:

- ☐ referred to the OGA for review and direct response to you.  
☐ referred to the OGA for consultation. The FBI will correspond with you regarding this information when the consultation is finished.

☒ You have the right to appeal any denials in this release. Appeals should be directed in writing to the Director, Office of Information and Privacy, U.S. Department of Justice, 1425 New York Ave., NW, Suite 11050, Washington, D.C. 20530-0001 within sixty days from the date of this letter. The envelope and the letter should be clearly marked "Freedom of Information Appeal" or "Information Appeal." Please cite the FOIPA number assigned to your request so that it may be easily identified.

☐ The enclosed material is from the main investigative file(s) in which the subject(s) of your request was the focus of the investigation. Our search located additional references, in files relating to other individuals, or matters, which may or may not be about your subject(s). Our experience has shown, when ident, references usually contain information similar to the information processed in the main file(s).

Because of our significant backlog, we have given priority to processing only the main investigative file(s). If you want the references, you must submit a separate request for them in writing, and they will be reviewed at a later date, as time and resources permit.

☒ See additional information which follows.

Sincerely yours,



David M. Hardy  
Section Chief  
Record/Information  
Dissemination Section  
Records Management Division

Enclosure(s)

A search of our Central Records Index has located file #100-47042 as per your request letter dated November 6, 2006. We have processed three volumes, as your request was for 300 pages. Pursuant to Title 28, Code of Federal Regulations, Section 16.11 and 16.49, there is a charge of 10 cents per page for duplication. This release consists of 311 pages. Please remit a check or money order made payable to The Federal Bureau of Investigation in the amount of \$21.10. Your FOIPA number #1069382 should be on your check or money order to ensure it is credited to the correct account.

FEDERAL BUREAU OF INVESTIGATION  
FOIPA  
DELETED PAGE INFORMATION SHEET

Serial Description ~ COVER SHEET

Total Deleted Page(s) ~ 120  
Page 1 ~ Duplicate  
Page 2 ~ Duplicate  
Page 3 ~ Duplicate  
Page 4 ~ Duplicate  
Page 5 ~ Duplicate  
Page 6 ~ Duplicate  
Page 7 ~ Duplicate  
Page 8 ~ Duplicate  
Page 9 ~ Duplicate  
Page 10 ~ Duplicate  
Page 11 ~ Duplicate  
Page 12 ~ Duplicate  
Page 13 ~ Duplicate  
Page 14 ~ Duplicate  
Page 15 ~ Duplicate  
Page 16 ~ Duplicate  
Page 17 ~ Duplicate  
Page 18 ~ Duplicate  
Page 19 ~ Duplicate  
Page 20 ~ Duplicate  
Page 21 ~ Duplicate  
Page 22 ~ Duplicate  
Page 23 ~ Duplicate  
Page 24 ~ Duplicate  
Page 25 ~ Duplicate  
Page 26 ~ Duplicate  
Page 27 ~ Duplicate  
Page 28 ~ Duplicate  
Page 29 ~ Duplicate  
Page 30 ~ Duplicate  
Page 31 ~ Duplicate  
Page 32 ~ Duplicate  
Page 33 ~ Duplicate  
Page 34 ~ Duplicate  
Page 35 ~ Duplicate  
Page 36 ~ Duplicate  
Page 37 ~ Duplicate  
Page 38 ~ Duplicate  
Page 39 ~ Duplicate  
Page 40 ~ Duplicate  
Page 41 ~ Duplicate  
Page 42 ~ Duplicate  
Page 43 ~ Duplicate  
Page 44 ~ Duplicate

XXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXX  
X Deleted Page(s) X  
X No Duplication Fee X  
X for this Page X  
XXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXX

Page 45 ~ Duplicate  
Page 46 ~ Duplicate  
Page 47 ~ Duplicate  
Page 48 ~ Duplicate  
Page 49 ~ Duplicate  
Page 50 ~ Duplicate  
Page 51 ~ Duplicate  
Page 52 ~ Duplicate  
Page 53 ~ Duplicate  
Page 54 ~ Duplicate  
Page 55 ~ Duplicate  
Page 56 ~ Duplicate  
Page 57 ~ Duplicate  
Page 58 ~ Duplicate  
Page 59 ~ Duplicate  
Page 60 ~ Duplicate  
Page 61 ~ Duplicate  
Page 62 ~ Duplicate  
Page 63 ~ Duplicate  
Page 64 ~ Duplicate  
Page 65 ~ Duplicate  
Page 66 ~ Duplicate  
Page 67 ~ Duplicate  
Page 68 ~ Duplicate  
Page 69 ~ Duplicate  
Page 70 ~ Duplicate  
Page 71 ~ Duplicate  
Page 72 ~ Duplicate  
Page 73 ~ Duplicate  
Page 74 ~ Duplicate  
Page 75 ~ Duplicate  
Page 76 ~ Duplicate  
Page 77 ~ Duplicate  
Page 78 ~ Duplicate  
Page 79 ~ Duplicate  
Page 80 ~ Duplicate  
Page 81 ~ Duplicate  
Page 82 ~ Duplicate  
Page 83 ~ Duplicate  
Page 84 ~ Duplicate  
Page 85 ~ Duplicate  
Page 86 ~ Duplicate  
Page 87 ~ Duplicate  
Page 88 ~ Duplicate

XXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXX  
X Deleted Page(s) X  
X No Duplication Fee X  
X for this Page X  
XXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXX



Page 89 ~ Duplicate  
Page 90 ~ Duplicate  
Page 91 ~ Duplicate  
Page 92 ~ Duplicate  
Page 93 ~ Duplicate  
Page 94 ~ Duplicate  
Page 95 ~ Duplicate  
Page 96 ~ Duplicate  
Page 97 ~ Duplicate  
Page 98 ~ Duplicate  
Page 99 ~ Duplicate  
Page 100 ~ Duplicate  
Page 101 ~ Duplicate  
Page 102 ~ Duplicate  
Page 103 ~ Duplicate  
Page 104 ~ Duplicate  
Page 105 ~ Duplicate  
Page 106 ~ Duplicate  
Page 107 ~ Duplicate  
Page 108 ~ Duplicate  
Page 109 ~ Duplicate  
Page 110 ~ Duplicate  
Page 111 ~ Duplicate  
Page 112 ~ Duplicate  
Page 113 ~ Duplicate  
Page 114 ~ Duplicate  
Page 115 ~ Duplicate  
Page 116 ~ Duplicate  
Page 117 ~ Duplicate  
Page 118 ~ Duplicate  
Page 119 ~ Duplicate  
Page 120 ~ Duplicate

XXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXX  
X Deleted Page(s) X  
X No Duplication Fee X  
X for this Page X  
XXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXX

FEDERAL BUREAU OF INVESTIGATION  
FOIPA  
DELETED PAGE INFORMATION SHEET

Serial Description ~ COVER SHEET

Total Deleted Page(s) ~ 1  
Page 41 ~ Duplicate

XXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXX  
X Deleted Page(s) X  
X No Duplication Fee X  
X for this Page X  
XXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXX

FEDERAL BUREAU OF INVESTIGATION  
FOIPA  
DELETED PAGE INFORMATION SHEET

Serial Description ~ COVER SHEET

Total Deleted Page(s) ~ 101

- Page 1 ~ Duplicate
- Page 2 ~ Duplicate
- Page 3 ~ Duplicate
- Page 4 ~ Duplicate
- Page 5 ~ Duplicate
- Page 6 ~ Duplicate
- Page 7 ~ Duplicate
- Page 8 ~ Duplicate
- Page 9 ~ Duplicate
- Page 10 ~ Duplicate
- Page 11 ~ Duplicate
- Page 12 ~ Duplicate
- Page 13 ~ Duplicate
- Page 14 ~ Duplicate
- Page 15 ~ Duplicate
- Page 16 ~ Duplicate
- Page 17 ~ Duplicate
- Page 18 ~ Duplicate
- Page 19 ~ Duplicate
- Page 20 ~ Duplicate
- Page 21 ~ Duplicate
- Page 22 ~ Duplicate
- Page 23 ~ Duplicate
- Page 24 ~ Duplicate
- Page 25 ~ Duplicate
- Page 26 ~ Duplicate
- Page 27 ~ Duplicate
- Page 28 ~ Duplicate
- Page 29 ~ Duplicate
- Page 30 ~ Duplicate
- Page 31 ~ Duplicate
- Page 32 ~ Duplicate
- Page 33 ~ Duplicate
- Page 34 ~ Duplicate
- Page 35 ~ Duplicate
- Page 36 ~ Duplicate
- Page 37 ~ Duplicate
- Page 38 ~ Duplicate
- Page 39 ~ Duplicate
- Page 40 ~ Duplicate
- Page 41 ~ Duplicate
- Page 42 ~ Duplicate
- Page 43 ~ Duplicate
- Page 44 ~ Duplicate

XXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXX  
X Deleted Page(s) X  
X No Duplication Fee X  
X for this Page X  
XXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXX

Page 45 ~ Duplicate  
Page 46 ~ Duplicate  
Page 47 ~ Duplicate  
Page 48 ~ Duplicate  
Page 49 ~ Duplicate  
Page 50 ~ Duplicate  
Page 51 ~ Duplicate  
Page 52 ~ Duplicate  
Page 53 ~ Duplicate  
Page 54 ~ Duplicate  
Page 55 ~ Duplicate  
Page 56 ~ Duplicate  
Page 57 ~ Duplicate  
Page 58 ~ Duplicate  
Page 59 ~ Duplicate  
Page 60 ~ Duplicate  
Page 61 ~ Duplicate  
Page 62 ~ Duplicate  
Page 63 ~ Duplicate  
Page 64 ~ Duplicate  
Page 65 ~ Duplicate  
Page 66 ~ Duplicate  
Page 67 ~ Duplicate  
Page 68 ~ Duplicate  
Page 69 ~ Duplicate  
Page 70 ~ Duplicate  
Page 71 ~ Duplicate  
Page 72 ~ Duplicate  
Page 73 ~ Duplicate  
Page 74 ~ Duplicate  
Page 75 ~ Duplicate  
Page 76 ~ Duplicate  
Page 77 ~ Duplicate  
Page 78 ~ Duplicate  
Page 79 ~ Duplicate  
Page 80 ~ Duplicate  
Page 81 ~ Duplicate  
Page 82 ~ Duplicate  
Page 83 ~ Duplicate  
Page 84 ~ Duplicate  
Page 85 ~ Duplicate  
Page 86 ~ Duplicate  
Page 87 ~ Duplicate  
Page 88 ~ Duplicate

XXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXX  
X Deleted Page(s) X  
X No Duplication Fee X  
X for this Page X  
XXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXX

Page 89 ~ Duplicate  
Page 90 ~ Duplicate  
Page 91 ~ Duplicate  
Page 92 ~ Duplicate  
Page 93 ~ Duplicate  
Page 94 ~ Duplicate  
Page 95 ~ Duplicate  
Page 96 ~ Duplicate  
Page 97 ~ Duplicate  
Page 98 ~ Duplicate  
Page 99 ~ Duplicate  
Page 100 ~ Duplicate  
Page 101 ~ Duplicate

XXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXX  
X Deleted Page(s) X  
X No Duplication Fee X  
X for this Page X  
XXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXX



FEDERAL BUREAU OF INVESTIGATION  
FOIPA  
DELETED PAGE INFORMATION SHEET

Serial Description ~ COVER SHEET

Total Deleted Page(s) ~ 100  
Page 1 ~ Duplicate  
Page 2 ~ Duplicate  
Page 3 ~ Duplicate  
Page 4 ~ Duplicate  
Page 5 ~ Duplicate  
Page 6 ~ Duplicate  
Page 7 ~ Duplicate  
Page 8 ~ Duplicate  
Page 9 ~ Duplicate  
Page 10 ~ Duplicate  
Page 11 ~ Duplicate  
Page 12 ~ Duplicate  
Page 13 ~ Duplicate  
Page 14 ~ Duplicate  
Page 15 ~ Duplicate  
Page 16 ~ Duplicate  
Page 17 ~ Duplicate  
Page 18 ~ Duplicate  
Page 19 ~ Duplicate  
Page 20 ~ Duplicate  
Page 21 ~ Duplicate  
Page 22 ~ Duplicate  
Page 23 ~ Duplicate  
Page 24 ~ Duplicate  
Page 25 ~ Duplicate  
Page 26 ~ Duplicate  
Page 27 ~ Duplicate  
Page 28 ~ Duplicate  
Page 29 ~ Duplicate  
Page 30 ~ Duplicate  
Page 31 ~ Duplicate  
Page 32 ~ Duplicate  
Page 33 ~ Duplicate  
Page 34 ~ Duplicate  
Page 35 ~ Duplicate  
Page 36 ~ Duplicate  
Page 37 ~ Duplicate  
Page 38 ~ Duplicate  
Page 39 ~ Duplicate  
Page 40 ~ Duplicate  
Page 41 ~ Duplicate  
Page 42 ~ Duplicate  
Page 43 ~ Duplicate  
Page 44 ~ Duplicate

XXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXX  
X Deleted Page(s) X  
X No Duplication Fee X  
X for this Page X  
XXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXX

Page 45 ~ Duplicate  
Page 46 ~ Duplicate  
Page 47 ~ Duplicate  
Page 48 ~ Duplicate  
Page 49 ~ Duplicate  
Page 50 ~ Duplicate  
Page 51 ~ Duplicate  
Page 52 ~ Duplicate  
Page 53 ~ Duplicate  
Page 54 ~ Duplicate  
Page 55 ~ Duplicate  
Page 56 ~ Duplicate  
Page 57 ~ Duplicate  
Page 58 ~ Duplicate  
Page 59 ~ Duplicate  
Page 60 ~ Duplicate  
Page 61 ~ Duplicate  
Page 62 ~ Duplicate  
Page 63 ~ Duplicate  
Page 64 ~ Duplicate  
Page 65 ~ Duplicate  
Page 66 ~ Duplicate  
Page 67 ~ Duplicate  
Page 68 ~ Duplicate  
Page 69 ~ Duplicate  
Page 70 ~ Duplicate  
Page 71 ~ Duplicate  
Page 72 ~ Duplicate  
Page 73 ~ Duplicate  
Page 74 ~ Duplicate  
Page 75 ~ Duplicate  
Page 76 ~ Duplicate  
Page 77 ~ Duplicate  
Page 78 ~ Duplicate  
Page 79 ~ Duplicate  
Page 80 ~ Duplicate  
Page 81 ~ Duplicate  
Page 82 ~ Duplicate  
Page 83 ~ Duplicate  
Page 84 ~ Duplicate  
Page 85 ~ Duplicate  
Page 86 ~ Duplicate  
Page 87 ~ Duplicate  
Page 88 ~ Duplicate

XXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXX  
X Deleted Page(s) X  
X No Duplication Fee X  
X for this Page X  
XXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXX

Page 89 ~ Duplicate  
Page 90 ~ Duplicate  
Page 91 ~ Duplicate  
Page 92 ~ Duplicate  
Page 93 ~ Duplicate  
Page 94 ~ Duplicate  
Page 95 ~ Duplicate  
Page 96 ~ Duplicate  
Page 97 ~ Duplicate  
Page 98 ~ Duplicate  
Page 99 ~ Duplicate  
Page 100 ~ Duplicate

XXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXX  
X Deleted Page(s) X  
X No Duplication Fee X  
X for this Page X  
XXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXX

FEDERAL BUREAU OF INVESTIGATION  
FOIPA  
DELETED PAGE INFORMATION SHEET

Serial Description ~ COVER SHEET

Total Deleted Page(s) ~ 8  
Page 5 ~ b7C, b7D  
Page 9 ~ Duplicate  
Page 83 ~ Duplicate  
Page 84 ~ Duplicate  
Page 85 ~ Duplicate  
Page 86 ~ Duplicate  
Page 87 ~ Duplicate  
Page 100 ~ Duplicate

XXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXX  
X Deleted Page(s) X  
X No Duplication Fee X  
X for this Page X  
XXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXX

## PANELISTS BETRAYED A TRUST

Commenting after the showing of the controversial John Birch Society film, "Communism On the Map," Dr. Robert Bush, principal of the Castro Valley High School, said:

"I viewed this film before granting permission for the meeting. I saw the distortions, but in the interest of free speech, I allowed the film to be shown on the condition that there be free discussion afterward—so that all matters could be covered."

"These people, the panelists conducting this meeting, betrayed my trust—and the agreement."

"By their actions and their statements, which bordered on the treasonous, they have rendered service to those they claim to be fighting—the Communists."

"Our faculty intends to continue fighting against communism; but we will not stoop to the misrepresentation, the distortions, and the lies used by the makers of this film, 'Communism On the Map,' and by the members of Monday night's panel."

## Face of John Birch Displayed

By BILL ROMWALL

About 115 persons gathered in the high school cafeteria Monday evening to see a close revealing look at the face of John Birch. The film, "Communism on the Map," a product of the John Birch Society, was shown under the auspices of the high school PTA. A panel of four—David K. Martin, president of the Fruitvale Dads Club and founder of the Community Education Program; Frank Izsak, Hungarian refugee and candidate for U.S. citizenship; Edmund Howard, a Berkeley private school teacher and an avowed member of the John Birch Society; and David P. Stevens, Allen, a San Francisco attorney—were on hand to discuss the film. Those who attended heard panel members declare:

That Chief Justice Earl Warren should be disbarred for his involvement in the Rosenberg case.

That California Governor Ed

SAN LEANDRO MORNING  
San Leandro, Calif.  
Date: 12-13-61  
Edition: Morning  
Editor: DANA O. McGA  
Publisher: ABE KOPF  
Case:

Classification:

copy - SLN/fil

ecc  
Order  
pages 1, 2 + 3

100-47042-100



# Face of Birch

(Continued from Page 1)

ica is not a democracy but a republic and the will of the majority does not and should not prevail.

That it is "no business of ours what conditions prevail for the peoples of other lands. That Batista of Cuba abused the Cuban peasants is not and never was our concern. As long as any government is favorable to us—that is all that matters."

## Panelist Heavey

Panelist Edward Heavey was introduced as the "man who presented the Star Bar Resolution to disbar Communist attorneys." Heavey commented that he was interested in the fight against communism because of his disagreement with Chief Justice Warren. Heavey asserted "not only do I believe Warren should be impeached, but I agree with the comment in the National Review magazine that impeachment is too good for him. He should be dragged from the bench and hanged."

Heavey also derided the San Francisco City Hall riots celebrated in the controversial film "Operation Abolition" — and said the riot was "aided and abetted and incited by two San Francisco Assemblymen, Phil Burton and John A. O'Connell." Heavey also condemned Justice Warren and Governor Brown as supporters of the college students who participated in the riot.

## Pre-Talk

Before presenting the hour-long film, Martin said it was fully documented and declared that anyone who questioned the accuracy of the presentation was either "a liar, an idiot, a fellow traveler or a Communist."

Martin then announced that there would be a question and answer period following the film, but that only written questions would be considered. A small 2x4 inch yellow card then was distributed to audience members.

Dana D. McGaugh, managing editor of The Morning News, then asked Martin if questions concerning documentation of the film would be answered. Martin replied, "Yes."

When the showing was completed, the question cards were collected, carefully scrutinized by

Martin—who set aside a considerable number of them.

## First Question

The first questions chosen for comment from the panel concerned methods that might be used to fight communism. Heavey answered that impeachment of Earl Warren and a halt to decisions of the Supreme Court aiding Communists would be one answer.

At this point an angry spectator rose to his feet and said:

"I've had enough of this. I came here to learn about the menace of communism — and all you've done is talk politics. You've derided the governor of this state, you've smeared two state legislators and attacked the supreme courts of the state and the United States—but you're not answering the questions of people who want the truth about this film. You have no right to attack Warren. He is an officer of the court, just as you are—and he is entitled to respect — not the sneers you have been giving him."

## Reminded of Rules

Martin was reminded that his own rules were that "questions should be confined to the problem of communism as presented in the film" and that the answers by panelists ought to be likewise confined to answering the questions — not "going afield in political diatribe."

Martin then agreed that the answers henceforth would concern the film, not politics.

Mrs. Noel McGaugh posed a question dealing with the film's listings of the convictions of Owen Lattimore and Harry Bridges as Communists.

"Is it not true that both Lattimore and Bridges were found not guilty?" Mrs. McGaugh asked. Mrs. McGaugh also asked "Why does the film term Nehru of India a godless man when, in fact, he is a deeply religious man?"

## Panelist Replies

Panelist Stevens-Allen replied that the Communist inspired actions of the Supreme Court under Chief Justice Earl Warren had resulted in the reversal of the convictions of Bridges and Lattimore.

Mrs. McGaugh then asked from the floor—"Do you mean to tell me that we can place no trust in the Supreme Court as the final

authority on matters of law? It sounds like something from John Birch Blue Book. Have you read it?"

"Certainly I've read it," Stevens-Allen replied. "I am a member of the John Birch Society, and I'm proud of it."

It was then that Stevens-Allen declared "I think many of the Supreme Court decisions are on the level of a 12-year-old idiot."

Stevens-Allen went on to say that the United States "is not democracy—it is a republic. The will of the majority does not and should not prevail. A good example is the recent Berkeley School Board election which was defeated by a majority of two to one—and the Berkeley liberals have been moaning about it ever since."

## Distortion of Truth

At this moment Dr. Robert Bush, principal of the Castro Valley High School rose from the audience:

"I am Robert Bush, principal of this school. You are in error about the Berkeley election. It needed two-thirds to pass. It was defeated by a one-third minority. But this is not the only distortion of truth tonight. You haven't answered the question as agreed — and have spent your time in un-American and unpatriotic attacks on our institutions and our government leaders."

Stevens-Allen told Dr. Bush to "sit down and be quiet."

Dr. Bush replied: "I will not. I will not be muzzled — this meeting."

San Leandro, Calif.

Date:

Edition:

Editor: DANA O. Mc

Publisher: ABE K

Case:

ing was permitted in order to allow free speech. But you aren't answering questions in order. You've been selecting the ones you want to answer."

Bush then strode to the speaker's table and picked up a sheaf of papers and walked to the microphone.

#### Nine Questions

"I have here nine questions which I submitted. I would like to hear them, and all the others, answered. It was the agreement before this meeting was set up that the final 15 minutes of the session would be open to audience comment from the floor."

Chairman Martin interrupted: "You are not running this meeting. I'm in charge here. There was no such agreement."

Mrs. Frank Root, PTA program chairman then came to the stand to advise Chairman Martin that there had, indeed, been such a condition agreed to.

"It seems the program chairman did make such an agreement. I apologize," Martin said.

Then two of Bush's questions were answered.

#### Full Version

Question One asked if the film shown was not an abbreviated version from which distortions had been removed. Martin replied that it was not. "There is a short version suitable for business lunches of a half hour or forty minute duration—but this one is the full version," Martin said.

The second question as to whether the film was not the product

of the John Birch Society, and if its script was not taken from Robert Welch's Blue Book, Stevens-Allen shouted:

"Yes—and so what?"

It was obvious that panelists were nettled at the open-forum character of this phase of the meeting. When the next question was asked, dealing with distortions of truth in the film, Iszak leaped up, left the microphone behind him, and shaking his finger at Bush, shouted:

"Do you not believe there is a Communist conspiracy? Don't you know they are infiltrating us? I knew a 14-year-old boy in Hungary

guilty only of carrying a placard in a parade, who was arrested by the Communists. He was a boy—a wonderful, clear-eyed young boy—and every day for four years he was told that, on his 18th birthday, he would be shot. And on his 18th birthday, he was taken from his cell and given a glorious birthday present—he was stood before a Communist firing squad . . ."

#### Principal's Defense

Springing to the principal's defense was Don Lane, former librarian of the school. He told the panel: "Bob Bush doesn't have to answer for his loyalty to you or anyone else. He's proven it too many times. It is you who should be answering questions about your patriotism and loyalty."

In response to other questions, Stevens-Kien declared that the United States ought to have supported Batista in Cuba. "It is not

our concern what happens to the persons in Cuba or the subjects of dictators anywhere else. If the rulers are our friends, that is all that matters to us," Stevens-Allen said.

He also declared that right wing-ers are not Fascists. "Fascists are identical with Communists and Socialists," he said. "It's a medieval form of government by religion—similar to the Catholic religion which is under the dictatorship of the Pope."

At the end of the question period—the floor was thrown open to the audience and Vice Principal Dale Lambert took the chair.

#### First Speaker

The first speaker was Harold J. Wiener, social studies teacher at Castro Valley High School.

Wiener told the audience, "I am dissatisfied with the answers here tonight. I have students present and I am going to have a hard time explaining what has happened at this meeting. I am against communism. I am a member of the military reserve and serve my country, but I cannot in the interest of truth and accuracy accept the statements here tonight equating communism and socialism or calling Nehru a godless man. He called for an honest teaching of Communist actions and principles and an end to personal attacks on American institutions by extremists."

#### Meeting Closed

Following Wiener's talk, McJ. Edgar I Gaugh took the floor once more and

but as he seized the meeting claiming on and the p- with some remainder ed in pers

On disp- pamphlets Communis publication rying adv- the John I of Deceit"

Thursday, Dec. 14, 1961 THE MORNING NEWS Page 1

## Warren: Target Again

LOS ANGELES (UPI) — A retired Marine officer said Wednesday he thought Chief Justice Earl Warren should be hanged for "misjudgment" but later made a public apology when the Project Alert anti-Communist school leaders repudiated his remarks.

Col. Mitchell Paige (ret.), winner of a Congressional Medal of Honor on Guadalcanal, first said he did not regard impeachment as "severe enough" for Warren. "A more deserving punishment would be hanging," he said.

But Col. Paige, former Federal Bureau of Investigation agent and head of the Project Alert school, later told newsmen, "We don't endorse (the statement), but completely repudiate it. That kind of statement is out of keeping with the spirit of this school."

At the afternoon session, Paige took the stage to say he wanted to apologize for saying "personally you are making a mistake."

He said he had no desire to jeopardize in any way the Project Alert and emphasized his belief "our country is based on sound principles. I wouldn't want to change any laws."

He indicated his remarks came after reading a number of Warren opinions which he did not agree with. He said he had found a service. "When someone is talking to you, you don't stop to think."

CCU

Index

San Leandro, Ca  
Morning News  
Issue of 12-14-61

SEARCHED	INDEXED
SERIALIZED	FILED
DEC 14 1961	
FBI - SAN FRANCISCO	

100-47042-101

# Bircher Tactics Akin to Nikita

By BILL ROMWALL

This column was to have dealt with aspects of the recently-adopted salary plan of the City of San Leandro—and with the Wesley McClure memo to the City Council about the homeowners' letters on the police question.

However the experience of Monday evening in Castro Valley—where I got my first clear glimpse of the John Birch Society in action—still haunts me.

This look at the Rightist Face of John Birch was sort of like the shock of the unveiling of the picture of Dorian Gray.

☆☆☆

The four panelists of Monday's meeting openly espoused attacks on American institutions—such as the Supreme Court—the legislative and executive branches of local and national government.

The film they showed—and their own remarks—derided democracy—sneered at the highest officials in the land—declared the governments of nation after nation—including England, Sweden, Norway and Denmark, Australia and Ireland as well as our neighbors of Mexico and Canada to be riddled with Communism... "ripe for the plucking whenever the Kremlin desires to move..."

ence members—as at a signal arose as one—and joined the exodus.

If you attend a John Birch panel—you conform to John Birch rules—or you go to Hell! It does not matter what may have been agreed to prior to the meeting.

☆☆☆

It was after the meeting that the most chilling experience of all befell me.

The audience had broken up into little discussion groups. I spotted a lady I had met in a number of previous Valley meetings—at PTAs or other such gatherings, and joined her group.

"What do you think of it?" the lady asked.

"I wonder why the one most obvious manner of combatting the spread and acceptability of Communism has not been touched on in all the film and panel discussion?" I said.

I went on to point out that the film had spent some time and considerable comment on the fact that the African nations—Ghana in particular—were falling into the Communist orbit—but did not suggest that Americans might counteract this influence by practicing tolerance at home. I touched on the reports of insults to African United Nations delegates—and the recent refusal by a restaurant to serve an African Ambassador and his entourage.

"Surely," said I, "one way we can all work to combat this impression is to practice tolerance—fight racial injustice—decry anti-Semitism and other racial 'antis'..."

A young girl—she couldn't have been out of her teens, pushed through the group and said:

"Mister, would you want your grandchild to be a nigger?"

I was astounded—but before I could gasp an answer—the lady reached an encouraging, approving arm around the youngster's shoulder. "Don't worry, Baby—you won't have to associate with niggers."

I thought: "Mother and Child—a new version in tones of Blue—by Robert Welch."

Then I went home.

☆☆☆  
Thus would John Birchers attack Communism:

By smearing the Presidency—by attacking the integrity as well as the sanity of the members of the Supreme Court—by slandering members of Congress and of the state legislative bodies—by repeating unsubstantiated charges of treason, fraud, communistic activity and moral turpitude involving the highest officials in the positions of greatest trust and influence.

The formal part of the meeting closed in a manner strangely reminiscent of the marches of Gromyko and Khrushchev when things do not go their way in the U.N.

The high school principal insisted that 15 minutes at the end of the meeting be opened to discussion from the floor. But the chairman of the panel—and his fellow panelists—had no stomach for searching, open discussion.

With only five of the 15 minutes exhausted, the chairman pounded the table (I looked closely to see if it might not be his shoe he used for a gavel)—and—frozen faced as the most practiced of Communist marchers—fled away from the table. A number of audi-

SAN LEANDRO MORNIN  
San Leandro, Calif.  
Date: 12-14-61  
Edition: Mornin  
Editor: DANA O. MCGA  
Publisher: ABE KOFM  
Case:

Classification:

100-471041-102

## John Birch Speaker Attacks World Government Attempt

By Steve Zorn

Attempts to form a world government are part of a program which would have the United States become a shapeless amoeba on the face of the earth, according to John Birch Society member Mrs. R. G. Hamilton.

Mrs. Hamilton spoke last night as one in a series of speakers who have been appearing at Deutsch Hall talking on controversial topics.

Mrs. Hamilton attacked world government organization in general and the American for Democratic Action and the Council of Foreign Relations in particular. She referred to these two groups because they find Senator Hubert Humphrey a great help in their plans.

Humphrey, who spoke on foreign affairs at a University meeting Monday, is "the spokesman for various powerful and revolu-

tionary organizations favoring world government," according to Mrs. Hamilton.

She quoted a speaker at an ADA sponsored forum as saying world government should be valued more than national security.

Mrs. Hamilton said that she did not consider the ADA "communist," but that there are many groups in this country whose activities are furthering everything that Russia stands for, although they cannot really be called communist.

The Council of Foreign Relations is an independent group which does research work for the State Department. Mrs. Hamilton said, succeeding in putting more and more of its own men into positions of authority in government.

Presidential candidates Dewey, Wilkie, Stevenson, Eisenhower, and Kennedy were all members of the Council, Mrs. Hamilton charged.

THE DAILY CALIFORNIAN  
University of Cal.  
Date: 12/15/61  
Editor: F. D. JEA  
Managing Editor:

BILL WONG  
Night Editor:  
SISSEL HAMF  
Night Manager:  
MAGGIE WEAT

Case: John Birch  
Classification:

100 -

SEARCHED	INDEXED
SERIALIZED	FILED
DEC 21 1961	
FBI - SAN FRANCISCO	

100-47042-103



1/9/62

b6  
b7C

AIRTEL

AIR MAIL

TO: DIRECTOR, FBI (62-104401)  
FROM: SAC, LOS ANGELES [redacted]  
RE: JOHN BIRCH SOCIETY (JBS)  
INFORMATION CONCERNING  
INTERNAL SECURITY

b2  
b7D

[redacted] 2  
[redacted] SAC Price  
[redacted] 1/10/62  
[redacted] to talk  
[redacted] on SF at  
[redacted] Commonwealth  
Club Fri. 1/12/62  
[redacted] 2 covering  
[redacted] NY

[redacted] established contact,  
confidentially advised Agent of Los Angeles Office 1/8/62  
that he submitted [redacted]

he understands that an investigation of JBS is being conducted  
"by deposition" of persons believed to be knowledgeable  
pro and con the organization; and he indicated the investiga-  
tion he anticipates will lead either to the placing of  
instant group on "the subversive list" of instant committee,  
or will lead to at least a report by the committee harmful  
to the JBS in the public mind. [redacted] said he estimated  
this outcome from the political, partisan character of the  
origin of the investigation in the office of Attorney General  
STANLEY MOSK.

b6  
b7C

[redacted]  
[redacted] an established contact, confidentially advised 1/9/62 that  
invitations have been privately issued for 150 to 200 of the

- 3 - Bureau (REGISTERED)
- 1 - San Francisco (Info) (REGISTERED AIR MAIL)
- 3 - Los Angeles
  - (1 - 80-420)
  - (1 - 100-51197)

TWC:SCM  
(7)

SERIAL [redacted] 4-17-62  
JAN 11 4 17 PM '62

100-47042-104

LA 62-59001

✓ top level membership of JBS to meet at the home of Mr. and Mrs. PHILLIP CHANDLER of the Los Angeles Times, [redacted] 1/13 and 14/62, to hear ROBERT WELCH, founder of JBS. Copy is furnished San Francisco for information.

b6  
b7C

**Commonwealth  
Club to Hear  
Birch Chieftain**

Robert H. W. Welch Jr.,  
founder-president of the  
right-wing John Birch Soci-  
ety, will address a luncheon  
meeting of the Common-  
wealth Club tomorrow at  
the Sheraton-Palace Hotel.  
The subject of his talk  
will be "A Brief Introduc-  
tion to the John Birch Soci-  
ety."

*file here or  
in file*  
*John  
Birch  
Society*

SAN FRANCISCO CHRONICLE  
San Francisco, California  
Date: 1-11-62  
Edition: FINAL HO  
City Editor: ABE MELLER  
Publisher: CHARLES de  
THIERIOT

Author:  
Case:

Classification:

b6  
b7C



100-47042-105

# Birch Chief In S. F.--Not Anti-Catholic

## Welch Cites Support By Members of Clergy

Robert H. Welch, founder and president of the ultra-conservative John Birch Society, yesterday denied that the society has any aims that could be labeled either anti-Catholic or anti-Jewish.

The millionaire former candy manufacturer, speaking at a Commonwealth Club luncheon from which hundreds were turned away, said the society has a very large number of Roman Catholic and Jewish members.

"Two thirds of our office staff in Boston are Catholics," he said. "Sixty per cent of our field staff is Catholic and 40 per cent of our members are Catholic."

"We have many priests who have founded John Birch Society chapters on their own."

"And Archbishop Cardinal Cushing of Boston is one of our strongest, most outspoken and consistent supporters."

"How ridiculous can you get?"

Welch said it was equally ridiculous to say the John Birch Society has any taint of anti-Semitism.

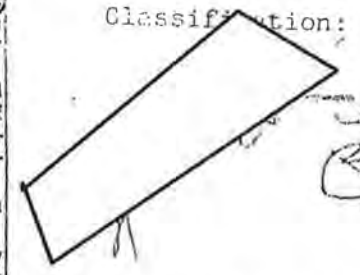
*Index file*

b6  
b7C

SAN FRANCISCO EXAMINER  
San Francisco, California  
Date: 1-13-62

Edition: FINAL  
Managing Editor: LEE ETTELS  
City Editor: LARRY McMANUS  
Publisher: CHARLES GOULD  
Case:

Classification:



100-47042-106

# LENGHTHY ANSWER

Willie Stamm, our chief writer for American Opinion," he declared, "is a Jew. So is our good friend Morry Riskin.

"And one of the finest volunteer co-ordinators we have anywhere in the country is Jewish. Some of our very best chapter leaders are Jewish."

After disposing of the Catholic-Jewish question for his Sheraton-Palace Hotel audience, the gray-haired speaker was asked whether he had ever called former President Dwight Eisenhower "a dedicated Communist."

Welch delivered a lengthy answer in which he neither confirmed nor denied the charge and without mentioning Eisenhower by name he urged his listeners:

"Go back and study those

## We're Not Anti-Catholic, Birch Chief Says Here

(Continued from Page 1)

eight years of advances of Communism."

These advances, he said, along with previous Communist gains are all listed in the John Birch Society's "One Dozen Candles."

The candles, he explained, consist of the writings of 12 persons, including the late United States Senator Joseph McCarthy of Wisconsin.

Welch also was asked what he thought of Dr. Fred C. Schwarz, Australian-born leader of the Christian Anti-Communist Crusade which will sponsor an Anti-Communism School in Oakland Jan. 29-Feb. 4.

"I think Doctor Schwarz is doing a grand job of waking up people to the Communist menace," Welch responded. "We are trying to get these people into the John Birch Society."

Welch defended the John Birch Society's refusal to disclose membership lists or the size of its membership as "part of the American way of life."

He maintained any organization had a right to do this and added:

"Why, even the National Association for the Advancement of Colored People (NAACP) is defying a court order to reveal its members' names in a southern state."

An overflow audience of 1,300 prominent San Franciscans failed to interrupt Welch with any applause during a 27-minute luncheon speech. They gave him a sharp round of applause at the conclusion of his talk, however.

Most of his formal talk, de-

livered with machine-gun rapidity, revolved around what he called the "ludicrous secrecy charge" levelled against the John Birch Society in some quarters.

He said Communist organizations and "left wing elements of the press have used the secrecy charge to harm us."

He accused the San Francisco People's World, the New York Daily Worker and Moscow's Pravda of spreading "vicious falsehoods" about the John Birch Society.

### ACCUSES N. Y. PAPER

And he mentioned the New York Times as "a follower of the line of Fidel Castro, for whatever reason I do not know."

"The Communists tear their hair out because of our firm organizational structure which they cannot get at," he declared.

He explained the differences between Communists and John Birch Society members in many ways and emphasized:

"If the Communist disagrees often enough (with the party line), he gets a bullet in the back of the skull."

"If one of our members disagrees with our aims, we give him his money back."

"There is a difference."

### QUALIFICATIONS SIMPLE

Qualifications for membership in the society, he added, are very simple.

"But merely being anti-Communist or conservative is not enough. Members must be morally good and responsible citizens of unassailable character."

In a reference to what he



called "the American conservative movement," Welch pointed out that he has been criticized from time to time by United States Senator Barry Goldwater of Arizona, leading Republican Party conservative.

"But Senator Goldwater also has said that some of the finest people he knows in the State of Arizona are members of the John Birch Society," the speaker hastened to add.

Welch said the John Birch Society was "very proud" of the many retired admirals' membership, but he did not identify any of the military men.

He charged that there is a move in full swing to "demoralize the military" because military men are among the best patriots in America.

#### SIMILAR MOVES

He said similar moves are afoot in other Allied nations.

Welch complimented the Federal Bureau of Investigation for doing an excellent job in exposing Communists in America. But he said the FBI has been "badly hamstrung" since 1954 by a presidential gag order and some Supreme Court decisions.

There has been no attempt to get at Communists in our

government since then," he declared.

Growth of the John Birch Society, Welch maintained, has been "very solid" despite the abuse he said has been heaped on the organization.

#### BIRCH'S DEATH

He predicted it would continue to grow until it has 1,000,000 members, but did not say how many members it now has.

Welch called John Birch "probably the first American casualty of the third World War" and said the American soldier was killed by Chinese Communists 10 days after V-J Day in China.

He said the circumstances surrounding Birch's death were suppressed "because the Communists in Washington planned it that way."

At the speaker's table as Welch spoke were two guests identified in the program as members of the John Birch Society. They were Dr. Robertson Ward, M. D., and Philip Pedley, manufacturer.



#### ROBERT WELCH DENIES RELIGIOUS BIAS

... many Catholic and Jewish members of John Birch Society founder tells luncheon meeting



PART OF HUGE CROWD THAT JAMMED PALACE HOTEL FOR SPEECH BY ROBERT H. WELCH  
... hundreds were turned away from Commonwealth Club luncheon where John Birch Society founder spoke

UNITED STATES GOVERNMENT

# Memorandum

TO : SAC, SAN FRANCISCO (100-47042)

DATE: 2/2/62

FROM : SA [REDACTED]

SUBJECT: JOHN BIRCH SOCIETY  
INFORMATION CONCERNING  
INTERNAL SECURITY

b6  
b7C

On January 17, 1962 [REDACTED]

[REDACTED] telephonically advised the Hayward Resident Agency that he desired to speak to an Agent. SA [REDACTED] interviewed [REDACTED] at his home on January 18, 1962, at which time he related the following information:

[REDACTED] approximately [REDACTED] and is presently receiving [REDACTED]. He is concerned over the communist influence in the schools and the probability that various foundations, such as the one that sponsored ALGER HISS, have unduly influenced the Congress of the United States.

[REDACTED] had done extensive reading on the background of the communist movement and has various opinions on the approach to communism. He attends meetings of the JOHN BIRTH SOCIETY each month in Berkeley, California, and considers this organization to be an excellent answer to communism.

[REDACTED] possessed no specific information concerning the Communist Party, however, he stated that several individuals in the Hayward area are meeting regularly in order to pinpoint the "radical left." He was unable to specifically define "radical left" however he stated that [REDACTED]

[REDACTED] who shows the movie "Communism on the Map," with offices at [REDACTED]

1 - San Francisco (100-47042)  
RJM:DAS  
(1) *DD*

01, 2

SEARCHED	INDEXED
SERIALIZED	FILED
1962	
FBI - SAN FRANCISCO	

100-47042-107



SF 100-47042  
RJM:DAS

[redacted] California, are individuals who can "spot the radical left."

He pointed out that [redacted] (Phonetic), Librarian, Hayward Library, has 27 books on Marxism in the Hayward Library, and that [redacted] has made some statements that he doesn't want the House Committee on Un-American Activities film "Operation Abolition" shown in the Hayward Library.

[redacted] Patrolman with the Hayward, California Police Department, is the head of a group called "Young Americans for Freedom" in the Hayward area, and that group is attempting to teach students and young people more about democracy.

The Bureau's responsibilities in the Internal Security Field and the confidential nature of Bureau files was completely expressed to [redacted] stated that he understood the Bureau's position and that he was merely submitting this information in the event it could be of value. He offered his services in the event he could be of some assistance to help fight communism.

RECOMMENDATION: No action recommended.

# Mosk 'Not Vigilant' On Reds, Says Allen

Assemblyman Bruce F. Allen, approach to the problem, rather an announced candidate for the than the actual legalities. state attorney general's office now! Mr. Allen said, "I think this is held by Stanley Mosk, was in San-a case (the opinion on the creden- ta Rosa yesterday to do a little (ials) where in his position he politicking—which of course in-could have moved in stronger eluded some remarks about Mr. against the Communist party. I Mosk, don't think he looks upon it as

The San Jose Republican in an problem. I do."

interview charged that Mr. Mosk had not been as vigilant about Communism as the attorney gen- eral should be and that Mr. Mosk had not pressed the fight against organized crime as strongly as it should be.

Mr. Allen, who winds up a foray in Marin County tonight with an 8 o'clock talk to Marin County Young Republicans at the county courthouse in San Rafael, said the public "is entitled to expect the attorney general to be on our side" and take action against "whatever activity he comes up against in connection with the Communist Party."

He deplored the attorney gener- al's opinion which said the state Board of Education had to award credentials to two teachers who had "refused to say whether or not they were Communists."

It had been proposed that the credentials of one teacher be re- voked and that those of the other not be renewed.

One of the teachers had ap- peared before the House Un-Amer- ican Activities Committee. Mr. Al- len said the state's Education Code "makes it a duty" for teach- ers to "answer this question."

He said he felt that the opinion represented Mr. Mosk's personal

## John Birch Report

Mr. Allen also criticized the at- torney general's report on the John Birch Society.

Mr. Allen said the 15-page re- port, which consisted of "lan- guage" as exemplified by the "little old ladies in tennis shoes" statement was again an "expres- sion of Mosk's philosophy on the whole subject."

Mr. Allen noted that then "at the end (of the report) he says they made no investigation what- soever."

"I certainly wouldn't have pub- lished an opinion without an in- vestigation," Mr. Allen said.

Mr. Allen also charged that Mr. Mosk had in the opinion indicated his "antagonism" against some anti-Communists and anti-Communi- sm groups.

Mr. Allen, who said he was not a member of the John Birch So- ciety and that he disagreed com- pletely with remarks made by society leader Robert Welch, said he had seen or heard nothing to indicate that society mem- bers were nothing more than just anti-Communists.

## No Crime Program

Mr. Allen said Mr. Mosk has not had a "program in the legis- lature to strengthen the hand of government" in fighting crime.

"J. Edgar Hoover says the crime problem is of such magni- tude that it's threatening our na- tional survival... U.S. Attorney General Robert Kennedy says he's going after racketeers... statis- tics show the worst problem is in the State of California by far, yet Mosk has no program, doesn't ask the legislature to do anything, does not press in the appellate courts for decisions which restrict the criminal."

Mr. Allen, former chairman of the Rackets Committee of the As- sembly, said Mr. Mosk "says there isn't any problem."

Mr. Allen said he as attorney general would press for bills "making evidence more permiss- ible... toughen up narcotics pen- alties, strengthen the police (posi- tion) in procedural matters" and in the appellate courts press for "decisions that would put the crook in jail."

Mr. Allen said "we should have legislation to allow police to go to court and get a warrant to tap telephones."

SANTA ROSA PRESS DEMOCRA

Santa Rosa, California

Date: 1/10/62

Edition: 1/10/62

Editor: DAN BOWERMAN

Publisher: Mrs. ERNEST L. FINLEY

Author:

Case:

Classification:

100-47042-108



UNITED STATES GOVERNMENT

# Memorandum

TO : SAC, SAN FRANCISCO (100-47042) DATE: 2/12/62

FROM : SA [REDACTED]

SUBJECT: JOHN BIRCH SOCIETY  
SM - C

On 1/2/62 [REDACTED]

[REDACTED] telephonically contacted SA [REDACTED] at the Santa Rosa Resident Agency and advised she wanted to have a special agent contact her concerning some individuals she believed were members of the John Birch Society.

On 1/3/62, [REDACTED] was contacted at her residence address by SA [REDACTED] and she advised that she is a [REDACTED] who still serves on the Healdsburg School Committee. [REDACTED] stated that there was considerable talk in and around Healdsburg concerning the school of anti-communism to be held in Oakland, California by [REDACTED] stated that there was pressure put on the school by certain individuals whom she suspects to be members of the John Birch Society who almost demand that a representative number of teachers from the Healdsburg schools attend the school of anti-communist. [REDACTED]

[REDACTED] stated that [REDACTED]

[REDACTED] California, was put on the mailing list of the John Birch Society and he also received literature announcing the school of anti-communism to be held in Oakland. [REDACTED] stated that she wanted it known as a matter of record that although she and her son are both anti-communistic, she feels that she wants her son's name indexed in the files of the FBI as an individual whose name was put on a mailing list without his knowledge. [REDACTED] stated that the following individuals have advised her that they are very much in favor of the John Birch Society and she believes these individuals to be members of the society.

Set forth below is a list of names submitted by [REDACTED]

[REDACTED] California.

1 - 100-47042  
MRA:rms  
(1) [REDACTED]

SEARCHED	INDEXED
SERIALIZED	FILED
FEB 12 1962	
FBI - SAN FRANCISCO	

100-47042-109

SF 100-47042

MRA/rms

These individuals are from Alaska and are reportedly very wealthy. [redacted] has been trying to get a John Birch booklet in the Healdsburg library.

California, who is a housewife and her husband is a farmer.

Healdsburg, California

California  
of the

California

personally admitted to her that she was a member of the John Birch Society.

According to [redacted] they both admitted to her that they were members of the John Birch Society.

### RECOMMENDATION

No action

San Francisco College for  
Women  
Lone Mountain,  
San Francisco 18, California

Federal Bureau of Investigation  
Federal Office Building  
Civic Center  
San Francisco, California

Dear Sirs:

Because of the controversy aroused in the news-  
papers concerning the John Birch Society, the  
philosophy class of the San Francisco College  
for Women would like to know the truth about  
the society and the attitude we should hold as  
good Americans. We would appreciate any infor-  
mation you could send to us.

Thank you very much for your kind assistance.

Sincerely,



b6  
b7C

100-00-1024A  
100-47042

*Handwritten:* K. [unclear]

SEARCHED	INDEXED
SERIALIZED	FILED
FEB 5 1952	
FBI - SAN FRANCISCO	

*Handwritten:* 100-47042-110



422 Federal Office Building  
Civic Center  
San Francisco 2, California  
February 13, 1962

[redacted]  
San Francisco College  
for Women  
Lone Mountain  
San Francisco 18, Calif.

b6  
b7C

Dear [redacted]

I am in receipt of your letter of recent date and the motives prompting your inquiry are indeed appreciated.

Although I would like to be of assistance in connection with your inquiry, I must advise that the FBI is strictly an investigative agency and information in our files is confidential and available for official use only. It is also pointed out that the FBI makes no evaluations or recommendations concerning the character or integrity of any organization, individual or publication.

It is also pointed out that my inability to furnish any comment should not be interpreted as implying that we do or do not have information in our files concerning the subject of inquiry.

Sincerely yours,

  
FRANK D. PRICE  
Special Agent in Charge

1 - Addressee  
① - SF 100-47042  
HFC:hko  
(2)

Searched.....  
Serialized.....  
Indexed.....  
Filed.....

100-47042-117



JOHN ROY CARLSON  
Here for lecture

## 'Birchers' Peril U.S. Way of Life'

The John Birch Society is a definite danger to the American way of life, John Roy Carlson, author and lecturer, charged here yesterday.

"The (society's) leaders are shriveling the scope of the American dream under the guise of so-called anti-Communist conservatism," Carlson said.

Carlson, author of the 1943 best-seller "Undercover," an expose of "Facism" in the United States prior to and during the early years of World War II, is in San Francisco to give a lecture today at the Town Hall.

He will speak on "Storm Over the Caribbean," relating his observations of the situation in Latin America since Fidel Castro came to power in Cuba.

"This is where the danger of Communism is centered at the moment," Carlson said.

"Not in the U.S. There is nothing wrong with being anti-Communist. Any good American is anti-Communist. But we must be intelligent enough to direct the fight against Communism to where it is."

*Index*

*file*

b6  
b7C

SAN FRANCISCO CHRONICLE  
San Francisco, California  
Date: 2-27-62

FINAL FORM

Edition:

City Editor: ABE MELLONI

Publisher: CHARLES de YON  
THIERIOT

Author:

Case:

Classification: 61-67

FEB 27 1962

FBI - SAN FRANCISCO

100-47042-112



## John Birch Founder to Speak Here

Robert Welch, founder and president of the John Birch Society, will address the Lake Merritt Breakfast Club at 7:30 a.m. Thursday in the Garden Center Building at Lakeside Park.

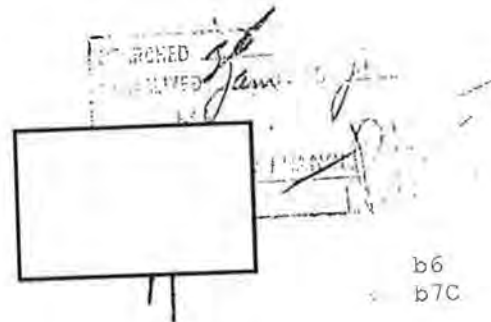
His topic will be "A Brief Introduction to the John Birch Society."

Welch, a former candy manufacturer and past director of the National Association of Manufacturers, now devotes most of his time to the battle against communism.

Charles Ehlers, program chairman, said guests of members will be welcome at the breakfast.

OAKLAND TRIBUNE  
Oakland, California  
Date: 3/19/62

Edition: RED STREAK  
City Editor: STEVE STILL  
Assistant Publisher and  
Editor: WILLIAM F. KNOWLAND  
Case: JOHN BIRCH SOCIETY  
Classification:



b6  
b7C

100-47642-113

*mm*

## Birch Chief Speaks at Foothill

Robert Henry Winborne Welch, chief of the John Birch Society, addressed 2700 students and faculty members at Foothill Junior College in Los Altos yesterday.

The controversial ultra-right-wing society now has from one to 300 chapters in most of the 50 States, he said.

(Speaking in San Francisco last September, Welch said the society then had 200 chapters in 44 States.)

Attacks upon the society, Welch said, have helped it to grow while forcing out the "faint of heart."

Welch, a former Belmont, Mass., candymaker, was asked why the society sanctions the impeachment of Chief Justice Earl Warren of the United States Supreme Court.

"The society not only sanctions it but urges it," said Welch, "because Warren and the Supreme Court are punching holes in the Constitution."

*Index*

*file*

SAN FRANCISCO CHRONICLE  
San Francisco, California

Date: 3-23-62

Edition: FINAL HOME

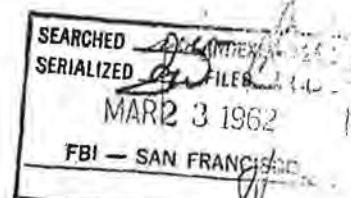
City Editor: ABE MELERSON

Publisher: CHARLES de LING  
THIERIOT

Author:

Case:

Classification:



100-47642-114

# Robert Welch A Mild Man With Weak Eyes and Strong Mission

By RAY KALTWASSER  
(Enterprise-Record Staff Writer)

As the man said, he DOESN'T even have horns. . .  
He didn't even breathe fire. Or stalk out before  
us with bodyguards.

And when he did confront us, he merely said, shucks, "I forgot to pack my brown shirts and black armbands."

This, then, was Northern California's introduction to the infamous Robert Welch, defamer of Presidents and founder of the equally-infamous John Birch Society.

It was a confrontation that took place before nearly a full house—more than 1,200 persons—last night in the Chico State College Auditorium.

And it was clearly an anticlimax for the many throughout this area who came to see a fire-eater or an ogre or a mystery man or a sideshow.

The infamous Robert Welch is simply a mild, elderly little man with weak eyes and a strong mission.

He spoke—or rather read—for over an hour last night and proved to be infinitely less inflammatory, and perhaps less controversial, than many a speaker in our own little Chico family at some of those good hot forums at the college.

Last night's big audience reflected this, too. It was at all times orderly and polite, and, at the end, inspired a comment from Welch who was obviously touched by this respect.

"You're a very nice audience," he said.

It was an unusual audience, too. Hundreds of them were obviously strangers here. They had come from as far as Reno, Redding and Sacramento.

Some wore such pins as "repeal the income tax" and they were both young and old.

These were intermingled with many familiar Chicoans and a number of college and high school students, who attended out of curiosity, not support.

At, however, except for an occasional murmur, were mannerly.

(Continued on Page 2A, Col. 2)

*file*

CHICO ENTERPRISE-RECORD  
Chico, California  
Date: 3-23-62  
Editor and Publisher: A.W.  
BRAMWELL  
Case: John Birch Society  
Classification:

SEARCHED <i>md</i>	INDEXED <i>md</i>
SERIALIZED <i>md</i>	FILED <i>md</i>
MAR 26 1962	
FBI — SAN FRANCISCO	

100-47049 - 115

# Robert Welch: Mild Man With Weak Eyes

(Continued from Page 1)

Frankly, it wasn't the kind of speech to inspire the wildly partisan on either side. There were many, in fact, (only those not sympathetic) who thought the whole proceeding just a bit dull.

Welch acknowledged that his topic was a bit "academic." The title: "Republic and Democracies."

It was a speech he has obviously given before and it was sold in the lobby in a 36-page booklet.

Perhaps even more interesting than this long apologia for the republic form of government (and condemnation of the democratic form) was the question and answer period which followed.

Written questions were passed to the podium and screened, but no attempt was made to sidestep the issues that have made Welch almost notorious through the nation.

These questions also tended to point up the whole approach and the entire philosophy of Welch and the John Birch Society.

"What are your reasons for wanting Chief Justice Warren impeached?"

Because, said Welch, he has been "punching huge holes in the Constitution." It is the job of a republic for a court to interpret our written laws, not make new ones.

This, he said frequently throughout his talk, is a sure way for a great nation (republic) to crumble into the rule by demagoguery. To rely not on laws, but to the changing passions of men.

He carefully pointed out, too, that the John Birch Society is merely seeking the "impeachment" of Warren, which is a fair and honest procedure in a republic. It merely means that Warren (who is only a symbol of what is happening) should be "arraigned" by the House of Representatives so that the Senate may "decide the case."

Another vital—and inevitable—question.

What about the denunciation of President Eisenhower as a Communist?

This word "communism" is the key to the entire Welch presentation. It means many things. But, chiefly, it means the vital force—and generally a conspiratorial one—that is undermining and destroy-

ing our republic and turning it into a socialistic democracy.

This "whole" trend began under Wilson, he said, but it had a very narrow influence.

It germinated in the 1920s, and burst into evil flower with the rise of Franklin Delano Roosevelt.

Eisenhower, he said, perpetuated and propagated that evil.

Welch explained that the comments he made about Eisenhower were contained in private letters, which were never intended for any public consumption.

"I just said all kinds of things in those rambling letters," mostly, he explained, just to talk these things out with his friends and to try to get to the bottom of what was happening in Washington. It was an attempt to find out, he added, why communism had made such an advance during those years.

"What do I think about Eisenhower personally?" he asked himself. He said he frankly didn't know.

Perhaps the biggest applause he got all night was in reference to abolition of the graduated income tax.

The nation could be financed, he said, simply by selling all the government-owned factories and installations throughout the country.

The speech itself was a heavily quoted dissertation that began with early Greek history and that took a long winding path toward the 20th Century.

Its purpose, as we mentioned was to show that the Republic (rule by written law) is the most infinitely superior form of government ever invented by man and that it was clearly the type of government our founding fathers had intended for this nation.

To substantiate this argument he quoted everybody from Tacitus to Tom Jefferson, from Cicero to Chesterton, from Livy to Lehman (Herbert).

When he reached the 20th Century in America, he told how the idea of the republic was slowly beginning to crumble. This was being done chiefly by the international Communist conspiracy.

The poison, he said, began to diffuse itself throughout our great republic. It took the form of a word called "democracy," which was a word abhorred by the founders of America.

And with that evil word, there also came evil acts. The income

tax, the federal reserve system, a massive bureaucracy, powerful labor bosses, government control of education and transportation, socialist control of agriculture, government competition with private industry, an onslaught by the executive and supreme court against the rights of the states, and many, many other deliberate and insidious acts.

The result, he said, is a crumbling dike that is America today.

And what are the goals and purposes of the John Birch Society?

"We are determined," he concluded, "to preserve and improve as much as possible the glorious country and civilization which we inherited."

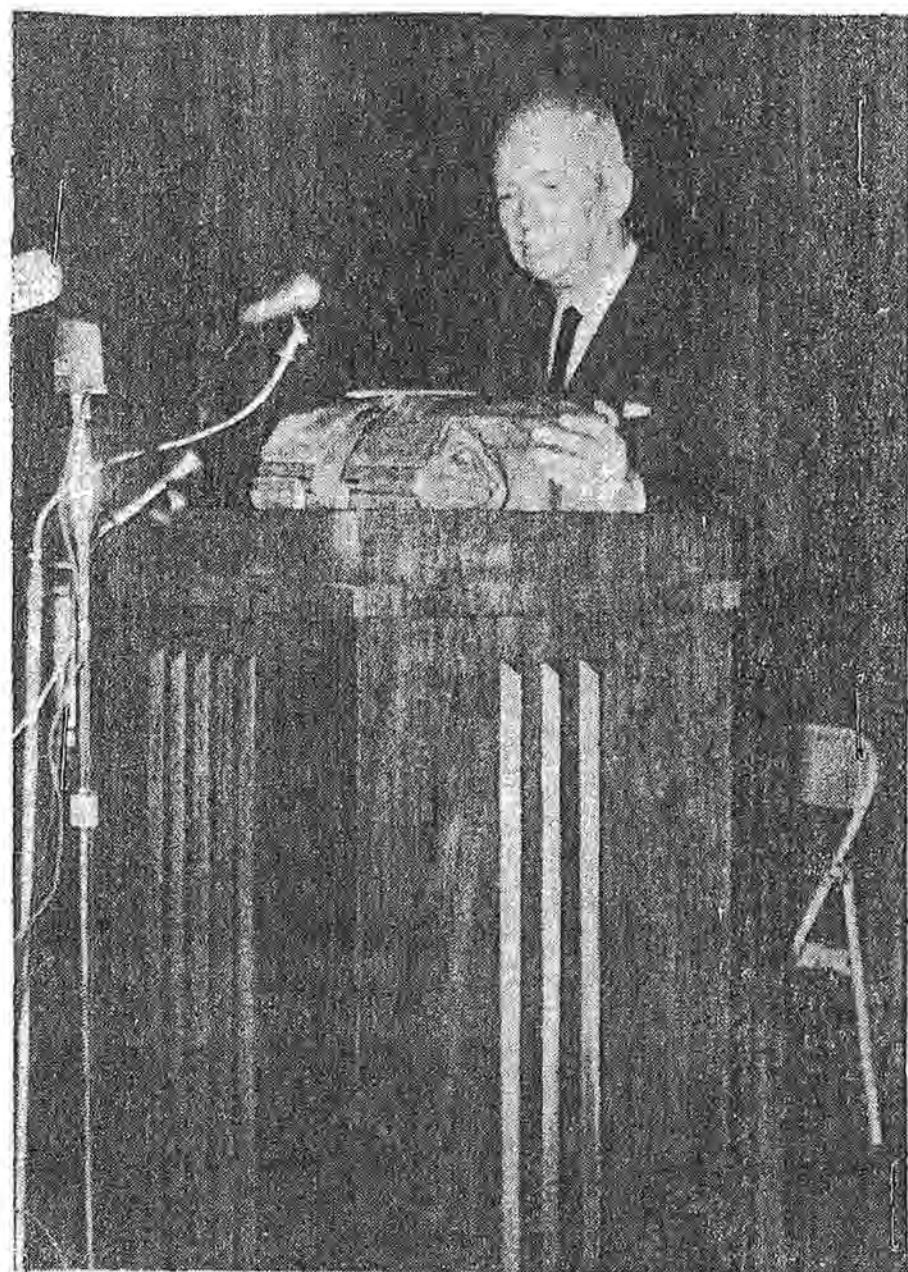
And in doing this, he added, "we ask the help of people of good conscience everywhere."

After the program, Welch attended a private reception of about 100 persons at the Chico Elks Club.

Welch was introduced at the speech by his friend, Chet Merriam, of Chico.

The invocation was given by the Rev. Arthur Pekarek, of the Grace Brethren Church and the benediction was by the Rev. William Bowman of the First Baptist Church of Anderson.

Sponsor of the program was the Butte County Speakers Forum. Next speaker in a planned series, said Merriam, president of the group, will be Dean Clarence Manion, nationally-known conservative.



**MR. JOHN BIRCH IN CHICO**—Robert Welch, founder of the John Birch Society, spoke here last night in one of his rare appearances throughout the nation. He is shown above just prior to his talk before 1,200 persons in the Chico State College Auditorium. Welch, who said he has weak eyes, struggled to see his speech in his introduction, then stopped and propped it upon his fat briefcase, shown on the podium. See story below. (Enterprise-Record Photo)



100-124

[Redacted]

Rio Vista, Calif.

To the F. B. I.,  
San Francisco, Calif.

b6  
b7C

Gentlemen,

I am forwarding this <sup>enclosed</sup> letter  
to you. It is the first one I have  
received. I am not sending any  
answer, or any money to the  
John Birch Society. 100-47042

I am a good Citizen of the  
U. S. A. and I hope to be that  
way for the rest of ~~my~~ life.

[Redacted]

see 1A (2)

100-47042-116

SEARCHED	INDEXED
SERIALIZED	FILED
MAR 28 1962	
FBI - SAN FRANCISCO	

Car

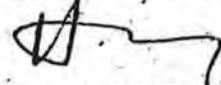
100-47042-116

422 Federal Office Building  
Civic Center  
San Francisco 2, California  
March 27, 1962

Dear [redacted]

I am in receipt of your letter of recent date, together with the enclosure forwarded therewith, and wish to thank you for making this information available to this office. It will be made a matter of record.

Very truly yours,

  
FRANK L. PRICE  
Special Agent in Charge

1 - Addressee  
1 - SF 100-47042  
HFC:hko

(2)

100-47042-117

SAC, SAN FRANCISCO (97-27)

3/21/62

SA [REDACTED]

b6  
b7C

PW  
IS - C

Documentation:

Source	Date of and/or Description of Activity	Date Received	Agent	File Where Located
--------	--	---------------	-------	-----------------------

b2  
b6  
b7C  
b7D

The following is the informant's report:

"February 28, 1962

"Report on the meeting of the  
"People's World" Readers Forum  
held Saturday, February 24, 1962,  
at the home of [REDACTED]

b6  
b7C

[REDACTED] California.

b2  
b7D

1 - 97-27 (PW)  
1 - [REDACTED]  
1 - 100-46156 (NORTH END SAN MATEO COUNTY CP CLUB)

Read by [REDACTED]

Reviewed by [REDACTED]

Searched [REDACTED] Indexed [REDACTED]

Serialized [REDACTED] Filed [REDACTED]

March 21, 1962  
FBI, SAN FRANCISCO

b6  
b7C

1 - 100-47042 (JOHN BIRCH SOCIETY)  
1 - 100-47067 (CCCL)

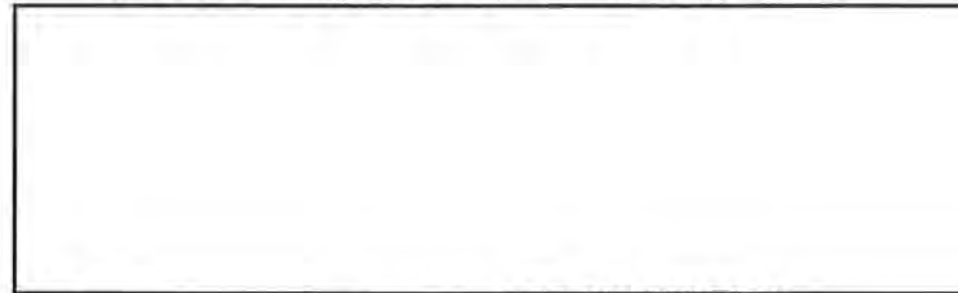
HKW/sem  
(15)

100-47042-118

SF 97-27  
HKW/sem

"This meeting was sponsored by the North End San Mateo County Communist Party (CP) Club.

"The following were among those present:



b6  
b7C

was in Canada)

"There were approximately twenty-eight people present.

"The [redacted] brought a young girl with them (not a member of the CP), who was about 20 years old and is a friend of the [redacted] and is a member of one of the Democratic clubs in San Mateo County. I believe the [redacted] are trying to get this girl interested in progressive work.

"The meeting began at about 8:30 p.m. and [redacted] was chairman. He introduced [redacted] as a representative of the "People's World". [redacted] spoke on the ultra-right movement and organizations developing in the United States. He said he did not have a prepared speech on this matter and on invitation he was informed that he was to take part in a discussion. He said he had notes from a lecture relating to Negro rights and would use this material as it fits this situation. [redacted] went into a discription regarding the Civil War, history of the Civil War; the actual facts were never correctly recorded. The majority of American people think the Civil War was fought over slavery. At the beginning of the Civil War slavery was a minor issue. This war started over taxes and industrializing the South by Northern capital. The slave issue became prominent as the war progressed. This was brought on by public opinion.

b6  
b7C

"He pointed out very keenly the right and left during the Civil War period. He said the left was made up of the Negro people in the South. The right represented the capital of the North. He said no one cared for slavery itself but they were more interested in capital and the money involved in slavery.

b6  
b7C

"He went back in the history of slavery as it had started in Europe, pointing out that slaves were a commodity on the market. This later led to forced enslavement of the Negroes. As slavery was handled in the United States, the Negro was just one step above an animal. [ ] then led his remarks up to the ultra-right groups in the United States to date. He mentioned the anti-communist schools, pointing out [ ] and his school as a typical example of an ultra-right organization in our area. He stated that [ ] has commented if he could elect three Congressmen they would have a "right" led Congress.

"In describing the intensity of the "right" led organizations today, he mentioned one organization which recently held a convention in Tulsa, no name mentioned. He pointed out if NIXON is successful and elected in California, this will be the go-ahead signal for all "right" organizations. He then commented briefly on the Birth Society and its founder.

[ ] "There was then a general discussion relating to [ ] speech. [ ] asked the question how extensive is the Birch Society in this area. [ ] answered that the Birchers are following the procedure of the Party in that they meet in cells, hold secret meetings, and pay dues. He said if a meeting of the Birchers was called in this area that they probably would get a turn-out about the size of our own meeting here tonight. He said the Birchers are active on many levels, in small groups, in the upper political levels, and in economic levels.

b6  
b7C

"An unknown man, who appeared to be an acquaintance of [ ] stated he has a business on [ ] and has a paid advertisement in the "People's World" and lives in Millbrae. This person said the "People's World" policy is wrong, that the paper should put its main effort in attacking President KENNEDY. This person said President KENNEDY sent the right-wingers out and has more or less sponsored them. This discussion got into many variations and [ ] remarked that he thought we should support the President on our remaining in the United Nations.

[ ] then asked that the floor be opened to all for a discussion.



SF 97-27  
HKW/sem

"Coffee and cookies were then served and we adjourned at about 10:00 p.m. No formal pitch was made for money, but a container was available for donations and we collected \$40.00. Our expenses for this affair were \$6.50, so \$33.50 was given to [redacted] to be turned into the "People's World."

b6  
b7C  
"At the end of the meeting [redacted] had petitions to the President of the United States which he passed out. These petitions are being circulated by the Citizens Committee for Constitutional Liberties, Room 401, 942 Market Street, San Francisco, and states we believe the enforcement of the Internal Security Act of 1960 will endanger American democracy and we urge that the power of your office be used to insure its non-enforcement and repeal.

/s/ [redacted]

Informant was shown a photograph of [redacted] who he identified as being the [redacted] (phonetic) referred to in above report. Informant had nothing further to add.

ACTION: File.

# Birchers Face Test in Calif. Primary

LOS ANGELES, April 18. (AP) — Watch California's June 5 primary for a test of public sentiment about the controversial John Birch Society.

Three members of the right-wing anti-Communist group are asking Republican voters to nominate them for Congress.

Two are incumbents who face men with no political experience. Because of this they are favored to win re-nomination, and victory for them would not necessarily mean a vote of approval for the Birch Society.

The third race is in a newly created district where there is no incumbent. The Birch Society man, who has never held public office, faces the former mayor of one of the suburban cities in the district. If the Birch man wins, observers say, much will be due to the considerable Birch Society strength in the district. The man insiders are watching most closely is Rep-

resentative John H. Rousselot, Republican from the 25th District, former Vice President Richard M. Nixon's district when he was in Congress.

Rousselot, 32, was a personal friend and political protege of Nixon — until Rousselot announced he was a member of the Birch Society. Then Nixon, who is running for Governor of California, said: "There is no place on the Republican ticket for a candidate who seeks or accepts the support of the John Birch Society."

The other pro-Birch incumbent is Edgar Hiestand, a veteran of 60 who rolled into office with the Eisenhower tide in 1952. Hiestand has said he is a member of the society but has not made it an issue the way Rousselot has.

He has not, for instance, deliberately baited known Birch foes as Rousselot did last November when he publicly invited Democratic Governor Edmund G. Brown to

*file*

b6  
b7C

SAN FRANCISCO EXAMINER  
San Francisco, California  
Date: 4-19-62  
Edition: FINAL  
Managing Editor: Edmund J. De  
City Editor: LARRY McMANUS  
Publisher: CHARLES GOULD  
Case:

Classification:



100-47042-119

attend a society meeting.

Brown, a candidate for re-election, gave a foretaste of what Birch supporters can expect from Democrats in fall campaigning in his reply:

"It is absolutely clear to me from the mail I receive from members of your society and from the published statements of its leader (Robert Welch of Belmont, Mass.) that it is anarchistic in nature and antagonistic to the ideals of a well ordered democracy...."

Republican Party leaders have been hesitant to indorse the three Birch men. All three come from districts in which Democrats outnumber Republicans almost two to one, and party leaders figure the "Bircher" label might make the tough job of winning in Democratic strongholds even tougher.

Meanwhile, Rousselot's district, in the industrial, middle class San Gabriel Valley, was whittled sharply last year by a Democratic legislature.

When Rousselot defeated

Representative George Kasem

in his first bid for office in 1960, the vote was 182,546 to 158,289. Today the total registration for the revamped district is 140,842, of which 87,887 are Democrats, 48,108 Republicans.

In the re-districting Rousselot lost wealthy San Marino and Arcadia, where there are many Birch Society supporters.

His opponent for the Republican nomination is politically inexperienced

Thomas F. Noonan, a realtor.

A similar situation exists in the district represented by California's other pro-Birch Congressman, Edgar Hiestand.

Hiestand's 27th District, part of the booming San Fernando Valley, also was whittled in the recent revamping.

The total of registered voters is 156,928, with 94,626 Democrats and 57,100 Republicans.

is less than his own vote in

1960, when he defeated Mrs. Rudd Brown 179,376 to 127,591.

Like Rousselot, Hiestand has only one opponent for the Republican nomination. He is Dr. Marshall Mercer, a physician who says he entered the race to give people a chance to vote against the Birch Society.

The third race in which the Birch Society is an issue is in the 29th District, made up in part of the wealthy San Marino and Arcadia areas which Rousselot lost in the revamping. In it Democrats registered 109,047 and Republicans only 57,542.

Here Bill Richardson, who like Rousselot has a public relations background, is campaigning for his first time as a Birch Society member. His principal opponent for the Republican nomination is Merrill Fitzjohn, who got a taste of politics as mayor of Temple City, and who opposes the Birch Society.

UNITED STATES GOVERNMENT

# Memorandum

TO : SAC, SAN FRANCISCO (100- DATE: 5/8/62

FROM : SA [redacted]

SUBJECT: [redacted] Complainant

[redacted]  
California, phone [redacted], furnished the following information on 5/4/62:

[redacted] has received information that [redacted]

San Francisco, California, phone [redacted] made a speech on 5/2/62 before a Jewish group at Founders Hall, Oakland, California, criticizing the extreme right and attacking the John Birch Society as being identical with National Fascism.

b6  
b7C

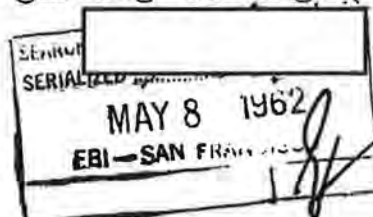
[redacted] telephonically advised [redacted] on 5/4/62 that he [redacted] was in disagreement with [redacted] statements and referred [redacted] to the House Committee on Un-American Activities and the FBI so that [redacted] could ascertain that the John Birch Society has never been labeled a fascist organization or a group acting against the best principals of the U.S.

[redacted] stated that he [redacted] has attended meetings of the John Birch Society but is not a member of the John Birch Society.

[redacted] stated that he is sending a letter to Chairman WALTERS of the House Committee on Un-American Activities setting forth the fact that [redacted] is labeling certain groups as being fascist. [redacted] is also pointing out to WALTERS that [redacted] statements are additional evidence indicating that the left wing and the communists are attempting to infiltrate religious organizations.

[redacted] also received information that [redacted] was quoting from various speeches and writings of Assistant to the Director SULLIVAN in order to further emphasize various peoples' opinion regarding the right wing.

1 - San Francisco  
RJM:amb  
(1) *amb*



*Indexing 5/12/62*

b6  
b7C

100-47042-120

SF 100-  
RJM:amb

[redacted] sources in the above matter. all of whom  
attended [redacted] speech on 5/2/62 are [redacted]

[redacted] California. phone [redacted]

[redacted] and [redacted]

California. phone [redacted]

[redacted] initiative referendum to outlaw  
the Communist Party in the San Lorenzo area and are responsible  
to assemble [redacted] concerning the gathering of signatures,  
etc.

b6  
b7C

The above is for record purposes noting that  
[redacted] is a source of this office.



(Mount Clipping in Space Below)

## Herald Reporter Attends Meeting

# Birch Society: Not Little Old Ladies In Tennis Shoes

By TOM WIEDER

"I don't see why everyone doesn't join."

Those words from a youthful-appearing, carefully groomed grandmother were uttered this week at the end of a chapter meeting of the John Birch Society in her rambling ranch-style home overlooking the Carmel Valley.

Twenty persons, divided between members and prospective members of the widely condemned and widely praised right-wing group, attended the meeting.

They were reminded there that, among other things, no one has yet buried the question. "Who promoted Peress?" although Sen. Joseph R. McCarthy went to his grave five years ago without the answer. The topic of Peress, an Army dentist promoted to major despite alleged left-wing affiliations, dominated the so-called Army-McCarthy hearings in 1954.

## UN Threat

In the event that the Peress promotion proved insufficiently disturbing, D. Kirke Erskine, a theater operator from Carmel Highlands, warned that a United Nations member could walk into the living room, with its beamed ceiling and fieldstone fireplace, without a search warrant.

Erskine and Jim Large, a real estate broker who heads the Valley chapter, said the groups are intentionally kept small and autonomous to minimize the danger of Communist infiltration. The Reds, they said, would like nothing better than an end to the John Birch Society.

## Basic Point

Erskine's basic point was a simple one: Since 1932, the government of the United States has gone all out to make the world safe for communism.

Owen Lattimore, a target of Red-hunters of a decade or so back, is teaching at Johns Hopkins University, Erskine said, and Alger Hiss, convicted of perjury after charges of Communist Party affiliation, is a free man, his penitentiary term completed.

In finding the answers, he said, the Birch society hopes to promote more individual responsibility and minimum government and through a combination of those goals a better world.

"It's as simple as that," Erskine said. "Unless we do something, we'll be living in a totalitarian country within the next few years."

"There's nothing secret about the John Birch Society whatsoever," Erskine said. "It doesn't publish a list of its members, but neither do a lot of country clubs or the NAACP."

Erskine, a member of another Peninsula chapter, "we don't like to have them called cells," admitted afterward, however, that neither he nor anyone else—except the Birch Society president, Boston candymaker Robert Welch—could say how many chapters there are in this area.

(Indicate page, name of newspaper, city and state.)

Pg. 1

Monterey Peninsula Herald

Monterey, Calif.

Date: 6-28-62

Edition: Afternoon

Author: Tom Wieder

Editor: Edward Kenne

Title: D. Kirke Erskine

Character: SM

or Classification: 100

Submitting Office:

100-47042-121

79

Other reading matter on hand included the monthly bulletin from headquarters in Massachusetts and a pamphlet to clear the heads of those who still believe this country to be a democracy. For those who care enough to do some deeper reading, Erskine said, there is a set of a dozen books by such authors as Joseph McCarthy, James Burnham, John T. Flynn and Rosalie Gordon. Warren a Target of the latter author's "Nine Men Against America," the coordinator said, will explain to the reader why Welch and other Birch society members would like to see the impeachment of Chief Justice Earl Warren, who, with other prominent Republicans as well as Democrats, have incurred their wrath. Afterward, as he and a few late stayers finished off a table of punch and cookies, Erskine and Large said that the usual procedure for a Birch chapter meeting is to have it as soon as possible after receipt of the monthly bulletin and agenda from national headquarters.

UNITED STATES GOVERNMENT

# Memorandum

TO : SAC, San Francisco

DATE: 8/20/62

FROM : SA [REDACTED]

b6  
b7C

SUBJECT: JOHN BIRCH SOCIETY  
INFORMATION CONCERNING

On 8/20/62 [REDACTED]  
California, telephone [REDACTED] contacted the Modesto Resident Agency  
to report the following information:

He advised that on about 8/15/62, while getting a haircut at the  
[REDACTED] California, [REDACTED]  
above shop, [REDACTED] mentioned that there was a man from Massachusetts  
was in the Modesto area organizing the John Birch Society. He stated that  
he does not recall this man's name, which was mentioned by [REDACTED] but  
[REDACTED] indicated that he has a telephone number where the man can be contacted  
and [REDACTED] to go to meetings of the group with him. [REDACTED]  
indicated that the above man would be in the Modesto area for some time.

[REDACTED] advised that he does not particularly desire to go to meetings  
of the John Birch Society. He stated that should any further contacts be  
made with him he will furnish further data to the FBI.

1 - San Francisco  
DPF:dpf  
(1)



100-47042-122

UNITED STATES GOVERNMENT

# Memorandum

TO : SAC, San Francisco (100-47042-100) DATE: August 31, 1962

FROM : SE [redacted]

SUBJECT: [redacted]

Internal Security

b6  
b7C

On this date [redacted] City of [redacted]  
San Leandro Office Telephone [redacted]  
[redacted] California, Telephone [redacted]  
called this office to advise [redacted] "Community Educa-  
tion" is presenting a program at Skyline High School on Septem-  
ber 21st next on the topics,

"De Facto Segregation, Is It A Communist Plot"

and,

"Women For Peace, Known Communists Among Them"

b6  
b7C

This program is being sponsored by the Association of  
Parents and Other Interested Citizens, which [redacted] freely  
stated is but one of several organizations set up [redacted]  
as the occasion demands in the fight to expose Communists in  
civic affairs. [redacted] said that [redacted] expects a turn out  
of from 1,000 to 1,200 persons at this program and "there are  
sure to be some hot repercussions."

[redacted] stated that he had been in our office and had  
secured copies of the "Analysis of the 17th National Conven-  
tion of the Communist Party, USA" (LEB, March, 1960) which  
his group has used in its past programs. He now desires  
1,500 copies of this Law Enforcement Bulletin reprint for  
distribution at the September 21st meeting. He added that  
his group always keeps on hand 200 or 300 copies of the  
paperback edition of "Masters of Deceit" for resale at their  
meetings.

b6  
b7C

[redacted] was advised that an Agent would contact him next  
week.

## References

(Not Reviewed)

(Not Identical)

SEARCHED [redacted] INDEXED [redacted]  
SERIALIZED [redacted] FILED [redacted]  
SEP 4 1962  
FBI - SAN FRANCISCO

CLEB:  
(2)

100-47042-123 100-47042-107A

(Mount Clipping in Space Below)

**Rousselot in  
Birch Post**  
LOS ANGELES, Dec. 17  
(AP) — Former Repub-  
lican Congressman John H.  
Rousselot, defeated last  
month in a try for re-elec-  
tion, has been appointed a  
full-time job with the Jo-  
n Birch Society by the group  
leader, Robert Welch. The  
society said Monday.  
Rousselot is the new dis-  
trict governor for the six  
western states — California,  
Oregon, Washington, Ari-  
zona, Nevada and Idaho.  
Rousselot was one of three  
vowed Birch Society mem-  
bers who failed to win elec-  
tion to Congress from Cal-  
ifornia.

(Indicate page, name of  
newspaper, city and state.)

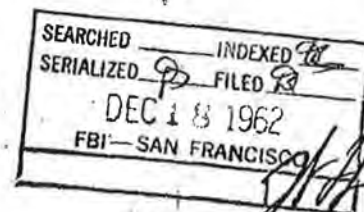
5 S.F. Examiner

San Francisco, Calif.

Date: 12-18-62  
Edition: Final  
Au  
Ed  
Time:

Character:  
or  
Classification: San  
Submitting Office: Francisco

b6  
b7C



100-47042-124



(Mount Clipping in Space Below)

## Woman Opens Own Quiet Crusade on Communism

ALBANY — A quiet crusade against Communism is being launched here.

Speakeading the drive is Mrs. John Richardson, wife of a Berkeley physician. The headquarters are a newly opened reading room-library-book store at 904 San Pablo Ave.

Main object is to make available material telling of the Red threat to the United States.

"We feel that the Communist menace is a real one," says Mrs. Richardson. "Yet much of the conservative and patriotic writings that warn of this and tell how to combat communism are not readily available."

She said she decided to start her "American Opinion Library" last year in Lafayette when she was unable to find certain books in local stores or public libraries.

### SET STRAIGHT

"The climax came when several book shops told me that J. Edgar Hoover had requested his book 'Masters of Deceit' be withdrawn from the shelves," she declared. "I wrote to Mr. Hoover about this and the FBI set the wholesale book distributor straight in a hurry."

Public libraries have practically no conservative literature on hand, she claims.

"But the 'Tropic of Cancer' and Arthur Schlesinger's books are right in the front shelf," Mrs. Richardson commented.

The Lafayette operation was moved to Albany the first of the year to take advantage of public transportation and

more pedestrian traffic. Mrs. Richardson said she also hoped to attract more students in the new location.

### VOLUNTEER HELPERS

A number of volunteers have been helping with the operation of the enterprise. They include Mrs. Thelma Johnston, who serves as manager of the library without salary.

"I worked for Proposition 24 and was very disappointed at the outcome," Mrs. Johnston said. "I feel there is a need to get the facts about Communism before the public and let the people know what is going on. That is what we are trying to do here."

The reading room is open free of charge to the public. Easy chairs are provided for those who wish to peruse the materials on the shelves. Tape recordings and a player are available for listening.

### PRIVATE VENTURE

A rental library leases books for a nominal fee. The book store section has new

books, magazines, pamphlets, slogan stickers and small American flags for sale. A mailing service is maintained to keep interested persons informed of the latest literature on hand.

The entire operation is a private venture financed by Mrs. Richardson and her husband, who live in Orinda.

"We've had to make up deficits out of our own pockets," says Mrs. Richardson. "But we're doing it for love of country."

According to Mrs. Richardson, the San Pablo Ave. shop is the only one of its kind in the Eastbay.

### 'KEEP US OUT'

She has a list of publishers who regularly print "conservative" books. She also subscribes to various magazines, papers and other publications with conservative views and watches them for new listings of available material.

A quick sampling of the

Character: paper, pamphlet, newspaper, magazine, etc.

16 Oakland Tribune

Oakland, Calif.

Date: 1-20-63  
Edition: Last  
Author:  
Editor: Wm. F. Knowland  
Title:

Character:  
or  
Classification: San  
Submitting Office: Francisco

b6  
b7C

100-47042-125

books on the shelves reads as follows: "I Was a Slave in Russia," "A Businessman Looks at Communism," "Red Star Over Cuba," "I Led Three Lives," "Selected Readings on Communist Activity in the United States," and "The Welfare Staters."

Pamphlets include reprints of hearings by the Senate subcommittee on internal security, the Dan Smoot report, and Christian crusade publications of Dr. Billy Hargis.

On display is a picture of the United Nations headquarters building titled "The House That Hiss Built" with a sticker reading "Keep Us Out."



RED THREAT TO U.S. EMPHASIZED IN NEW LIBRARY.  
Mrs. Thelma Johnston distributes books on Communism.

*file here*

Dear Friend:

You will be pleased to know that on the 4th, 5th, 6th, 7th and perhaps the 8th of February, we will be giving presentations for the John Birch Society. Mr. Ed Griffin, Major Coordinator for the Society in California will be here for the occasion. You will have the opportunity to hear a new vital program presented in a very capable and interesting manner.

We are inviting you and hope that you will see your way clear to place this event first on your list of activities. The dates, times and places are listed below. We would appreciate hearing from you if you plan to attend, although we will welcome you regardless. So please phone the applicable number shown at the end of this letter.

As you know, the members of the John Birch Society have been largely responsible for containing the Communist conspiracy during this past year, not because of their vast numbers but largely because of their dedication to duty and also undoubtedly because the conspiracy never really expected to encounter such an organization and was unprepared as to how to combat it.

One of the activities that of necessity takes so much time from the real purpose at hand is that of recruiting. Being a society of non-joiners to start with, we find we need to exert far more effort to the task of urging patriots to join us than is in keeping with the total effort to first contain and then defeat the enemy of our country. But, as with any effective force we must continually add to our muster.

b6  
b7C

We are fully aware that there are many who consider that they can be more effective on the outside of the organization. But this is ignoring the fact that there is greater strength in unity of purpose and objective. Certainly there are too many who take refuge in the phrase "No, I am not a member, but --" the "but" or the thought that follows makes a person just as much a mark for liquidation if and when the conspiracy wins out as if you were a member of a patriotic organization. The communists just do not permit survival, once you have seen the face of the conspiracy.

Our point is that nowhere in the world has there ever been a more effective fighting force assembled against the Communist Conspiracy and this is what is causing the frantic yelps from the collectivist forces as mirrored in the "Peoples World" and much of the "free" press which echoes the Moscow line -- nor would they be calling their reserve forces and "secret weapons" so frantically if they did not recognize their desperate position.

*Did by SA [redacted] from C.O.P. [redacted] [redacted] [redacted]*

SEARCHED INDEXED  
SERIALIZED FILED  
JAN 38 1963  
FBI - SAN FRANCISCO



100-470-1222



We believe we can win with only a few more members, and you know as well as we do that the time is short -- too short for educating an army in the field. We need dedicated patriots already convinced of our country's desperate situation. We know our system works since we already have the results substantiating this.

We are calling you because we need you and your country needs you and we believe that all of us have no other choice but to unite in concerted action to halt the treachery that is before us. We want you to attend our presentation but we want to make it clear that there is no obligation to join us. We realize that only you are capable of making the decision as to where you will be most effective.

But, we will ask this; if our members go down, who will fill the ramparts? Where in this country will you find men the likes of whose names you find on the Council of the John Birch Society -- men who have sacrificed all in order to form a firm defense until a sufficient number of patriots rally to their standard?

And, so, with full recognition of our purpose we would like you to accept our invitation to a John Birch Society presentation.

The Society is a success and is growing every day. It is vital for our mutual benefits that we hasten our growth. We honestly feel you need us and we need you, or, to put another way, we need, "PULLERS AT THE OARS, NOT PASSENGERS IN THE BOAT".

Following are listed the places and times for the presentations.

PLEASE PHONE THE ONE OF YOUR CHOICE.

February, 4th

Orinda

Phone

February 5th

Oakland

Phone

February 6th

Vallejo, Calif. Phone: American Opinion Library

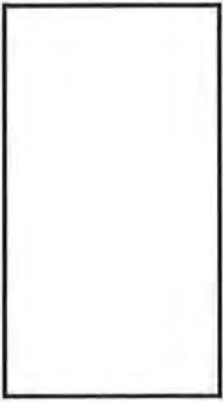
February 7th

239 Blossom Way, Hayward

Phone:

Cordially yours,

b6  
b7C



b6  
b7C



*Walrus over, California*





(Mount Clipping in Space Below)

**Lawmakers vs. Extremists****Drive in GOP of Birchers**By SYDNEY KOSSEN  
Examiner Political Editor

SACRAMENTO, Jan. 30.—California's Republican Congressmen and legislators decided Wednesday to build a political power structure to block attempts by the John Birch Society to capture control of the California Republican Party.

The decision was disclosed after a rare joint caucus of Senate and Assembly Republicans. Emerging from the closed door session, Assemblyman Don Mulford of Piedmont, minority caucus chairman, said:

"In view of the trouble on the floor of the State Central Committee meeting in San Francisco last weekend and the disquieting reports we have heard, we expect a concerted effort by extremists to seize leadership."

**CONTROL BATTLE**

Mulford said he isn't sure but only heard from other

Republicans that the Birchers are spearheading the drive. Other caucus members, however, told The Examiner they are convinced that members of the radical right society are actively at work on two immediate goals.

First the Birchers will try to win the presidency of the California Young Republicans at a mid-February convention in Fresno. A week later at Disneyland they intend to fight for the presidency of the California Republican Assembly, the party's volunteer grass roots organization.

**ONE VIEWPOINT**

Then unless they are stopped, the State Central Committee itself will be the extremists' goal, Mulford fears.

They had planned to depose State Chairman Casper Weinberger at the last meeting, Mulford said, "but they didn't have the votes."

"In fact, the meeting would have degenerated into a shambles if it hadn't been for the adroit gavel work of Weinberger."

"Those people were discourteous and they showed that they are opposed to any viewpoint but their own. They say 'you must believe with us or perish.'"

The GOP State lawmakers will work with their congressional counterparts under leadership of Representative Glenard P. Lipscomb of Los Angeles.

Details will be discussed here next week in a meeting of the legislators and R. Gaylord Parkinson of San Diego, GOP State vice chairman.

**CROSS-SECTION**

Meanwhile a liaison committee of Assemblymen has been formed to work with him. Members are George Millias of Gilroy, chairman and former head of the State

(Indicate page, name of newspaper, city and state.)

file

11 S.F. Examiner

San Francisco, Calif

Date: 1-31-63  
Edition: Final  
Author: Sydney Kossen  
Editor: Edmund J. Dooley  
Title:

Character:  
or  
Classification: San Francisco  
Submitting Office:

SEARCHED	INDEXED
SERIALIZED	FILED
FEB 1 1963	
FBI - SAN FRANCISCO	

b6  
b7c

100-47042-127

Central Committee and the  
CRA; Frank Baiotti, Eureka;  
Lou Cusanovich, and Robert  
Stevens, both Los Angeles;  
Victor Veysey, Brawley, and  
E. Richard Barnes, San Diego.

"They represent a cross-  
section of views from conserv-  
ative to middle of the road  
and sections from one end of  
the State to the other," Mul-  
ford pointed out.

The caucus chairman was  
uncertain what strategy would  
be adopted for the two volun-  
teer group conventions next  
month but he said "we will  
have observers" at both  
places.

"While I'm not prepared to  
say what action we will take,  
I do know we must stop what  
looks like an attempt to lead  
the Republican party to poli-  
tical suicide," Mulford said.

Mulford conceded that the  
GOP state central committee  
"has been a weak organiza-  
tion and we must strengthen  
it."

(Mount Clipping in Space Below)

# A Sharp Increase in Birchers

United Press

Washington

The John Birch Society has sharply expanded its membership and activities during the past year, while other "radical right" organizations have lost ground.

This is the consensus of a study released by the Anti-Defamation League of B'nai B'rith last night.

And there are signs that founder Robert Welch "may perhaps be seeking to unify all radical right forces under his own banner," the report said.

There are signs that he has begun to think of the society's role in more openly political terms, and that a quiet move may be under way to organize the society around the country for more openly political activity in the future.

Despite disavowals of anti-Semitism by Welch, the report continued, the John Birch Society "still serves as a magnet which attracts anti-Semitic bigots and hate mongers into its ranks."

The report, detailing the astonishing and disturbing growth of the Birch Society, was released by the fact-finding committee of the Jewish service organization at its 50th annual meeting here. It noted further:

The report estimated current strength of the society at 50,000 to 60,000 members. But it said this was an

educated guess, since membership figures are closely guarded secrets. It said the probable membership at the end of 1961 was about 25,000. California remains the banner state for the John Birch Society, with Texas also a major center of strength. Other states with substantial Birch membership were said to be Florida, Michigan and Wisconsin.

The report said that Birch Society members "have generated tension situations in a number of communities across the land" during the past year with three types of campaigns:

• Pressure against alleged leftist influences in schools, churches and local libraries.

• The Birch campaign to impeach Chief Justice Earl Warren.

• Boycott efforts against local merchants who have been selling merchandise like Polish hams from Communist countries.

These efforts have demonstrated that a small minority of noisy and articulate Birchers can have a local impact far out of proportion to their numerical strength, the report said. They can and sometimes do wreak havoc in smaller communities where local officials and clergymen are highly vulnerable to such pressures.

But instead of going all-out, the report said, the Birch Society has concentrated on slow but steady growth of membership through each recruitment by its county-wide paid staff.

The home office, at Belmont, Mass., through 24th 1960, at the end of 1961 and about 50 at last year. Not many are being recruited by 38 paid organizers, 700 part-time paid and volunteer propagandists and hundreds of volunteer section leaders. The group's annual rate of staff payroll and expenses is \$750,000 a year.

(Indicate page, name of newspaper, city and state.)

1 S.F. Chronicle

San Francisco, Calif.

Date: 1-31-63  
Edition: Final Home  
Author:  
Editor: Chas. deYoung  
Title: Thieriot

Character:  
or  
Classification: San  
Submitting Office: Francisco

SEARCHED INDEXED  
SERIALIZED FILED  
JAN 31 1963  
FBI - SAN FRANCISCO

100-47042-128

[Redacted]

...

[Redacted]

2-11-63

To whom it may concern?

b6  
b7C

I received this card in the mail  
Feb. 8<sup>th</sup>. am sending it to you to  
do with as you will.

*S. J. [unclear]*  
[Redacted]

SEARCHED INDEXED  
SERIALIZED FILED  
FEB 12 1963  
FBI - SAN FRANCISCO

100-47042-129

On December 10, 1961, the forty-six civilian doctors of Elizabethville, Katanga, sent the following telegram to UN Acting Secretary-General U Thant: "We regret your shameful lie that your mercenaries do not shoot at Red Cross vehicles. You will have a right to talk about such things when you have spent nights with us in our hospitals bombed by your faithless and lawless ruffians."

By all means let's give Communist China a seat in the United Nations—our seat! And since we do not want the Red Chinese coming to New York, let's ask them to move UN headquarters to Peiping or Moscow where it really belongs. Get US out!

FOR ADDITIONAL INFORMATION

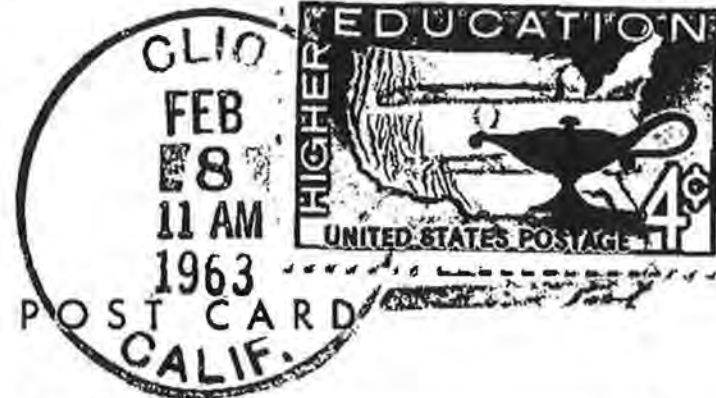
CALIF. VIS. BOX 67  
SLOAN CALIFORNIA  
100-47042

Copyright 1962 by AMERICAN OPINION

Bldg 78, Massachusetts

These Cards will be supplied at 25 for \$1.00

UPI Photo

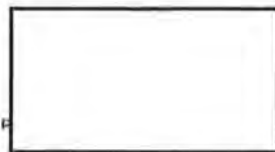


Portala, Calif.



# The House That Hiss Built





b6  
b7C



Special Agent in Charge  
F.B.I.  
Room 422 Federal office Bld.  
San Francisco, California

422 Federal Office Building  
Civic Center  
San Francisco 2, California  
February 14, 1963

b6  
b7C

[Redacted]  
Portola, California

Dear [Redacted]

I am in receipt of your letter of February 11, 1963, together with the card which you furnished therewith.

I wish to thank you for making this information available to this office and your interest in calling this matter to my attention is indeed appreciated.

Very truly yours,

FRANK L. PRICE  
Special Agent in Charge

1 - Addressee  
① - SF 100-47042

HFC:jab  
(2)

*jab*

*[Signature]*

Searched *BW*  
Serialized *BW*  
In *BW*  
Fi *BW*

100-47042-130

[Redacted]  
Quincy, Calif. Feb. 12 - 1963

F.B.I.

Dear Sirs.

I am enclosing a card I  
received yesterday as did  
a number of people here, and  
it looks like communist  
propaganda to me.

I thought you might be  
interested, as there must be  
money behind a card like this.

Respectfully yours  
[Redacted]

b6  
b7C

[Redacted]

SEARCHED	INDEXED
SERIALIZED	FILED
FEB 13 1963	
FBI - SAN FRANCISCO	

[Signature]

100-47042-131

On December 10, 1961, the forty-six civilian doctors of Elizabethville, Katanga, sent the following telegram to UN Acting Secretary-General U Thant: "We regret your shameful lie that your mercenaries do not shoot at Red Cross vehicles. You will have a right to talk about such things when you have spent nights with us in our hospitals bombed by your faithless and lawless ruffians."

By all means let's give Communist China a seat in the United Nations—our seat! And since we do not want the Red Chinese coming to New York, let's ask them to move UN headquarters to Peiping or Moscow where it really belongs. Get US out!

FOR ADDITIONAL INFORMATION

WRITE BOX 67  
SLOAT, CALIFORNIA

Copyright 1962 by AMERICAN OPINION  
Belmont 78, Massachusetts

These Cards will be supplied at 25 for \$1.00

UPI Photo

POST CARD

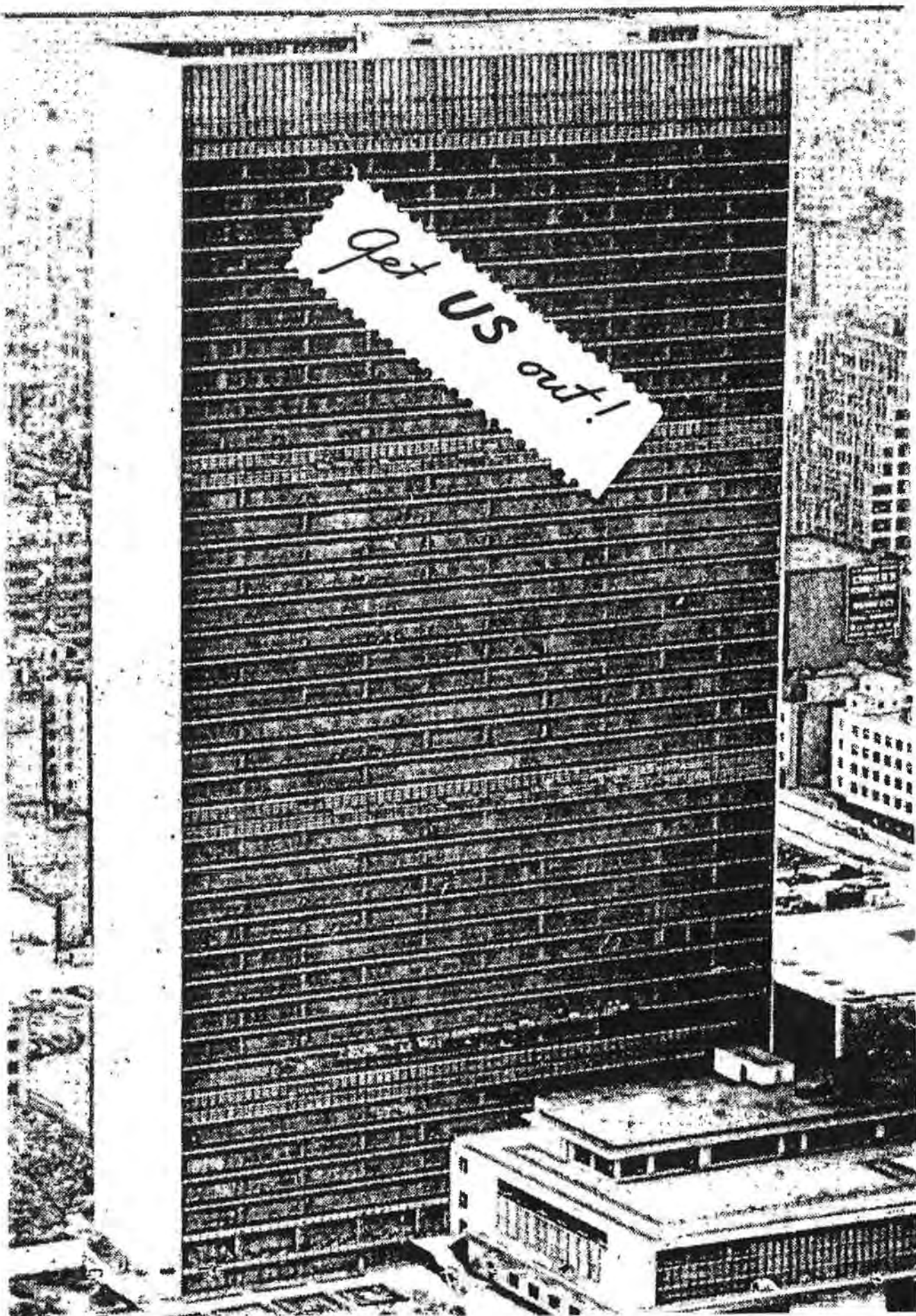


*Quincy, Calif.*

b6  
b7C



## The House That Hiss Built



422 Federal Office Building  
Civic Center  
San Francisco 2, California  
February 14, 1963

b6  
b7C


[Redacted]  
Quincy, California

Dear [Redacted]


I am in receipt of your letter of February 12, 1963, together with the card which you furnished therewith.

I wish to thank you for making this information available to this office and your interest in calling this matter to my attention is indeed appreciated.

Very truly yours,

  
FRANK L. PRICE  
Special Agent in Charge

1 - Addressee  
① - SF 100-47042

HFC:jab  
(2)  


SEARCHED \_\_\_\_\_  
Serialized \_\_\_\_\_  
Indexed \_\_\_\_\_  
Filed \_\_\_\_\_

100-47042-132

(Mount Clipping in Space Below)

## Reaction to Young GOP Election

Republican leaders put up a stiff upper lip and maintained there was nothing fatal about it. Democratic pros viewed it as catastrophic, while being able to manage quite a few smiles. This generally was the reaction to the ultraconservative take-over of the California Young Republicans last night.

**UNOFFICIAL**  
It's important to remember that the Young Republicans is an unofficial, completely independent group, said State Republican Chairman Casper Weinberger. "There is no basis for assuming that because by a majority of 19 votes one individual was chosen president that the organization as a whole will work against Republican principles," he said. "There was no doubt that he was far from happy about it, however."

**DEMOCRATS**  
On the other hand, Joe Beeman, president of the California Federation of Young Democrats, termed it a blow to the two-party system, coming at a time when the Republican Party is struggling to finally advance into the 20th Century. "There was no doubt that he was not completely unhappy about it, however. We welcome the opportunity to do battle with this kind of Young Republican organization," he said.

State Democratic Chairman Eugene Wyman said the entire Republican Party is in danger of being taken over by the John Birch Society.

**NATIONALLY**  
In Minneapolis, Leonard Nadasy, president of the National Young Republicans, marveled at the political maneuvering, which he thought "bad, to put it mildly," and at the heavy financing of the Birch society.

"But," he shrugged, "if he new president Robert Gasparon is willing to work for the party and for the party's candidates, I certainly will give him every support I possibly can."

*Search John  
Birch Society*

b6  
b7c

SEARCHED	INDEXED
SERIALIZED	FILED
FEB 18 1963	
FBI - SAN FRANCISCO	

(Indicate page, name of newspaper, city and state.)

16 S.F. Chronicle

San Francisco, Calif.

Date: 2-18-63  
Edition: Final Home  
Author:  
Editor: Chas. deYoung  
Title: Thieriot

Character:  
or  
Classification:  
Submitting Office: San Francisco

100-47042-133

(Mount Clipping in Space Below)

**Dick Nolan****Short Stuff,****With Dots...**

In San Diego, John Rousselot, now the John Birch Society's paid Governor of the Western States, announced his San Diego branch has doubled its membership. But he refused to disclose actual numbers, then added that the Birchers don't constitute a secret organization.

(Indicate page, name of newspaper, city and state.)

29 S.F. Examiner

San Francisco, Calif.

Date: 2-15-63  
 Edition: Final  
 Author: Dick Nolan  
 Editor: Edmund J. Dooley  
 Title:

Character:  
 or  
 Classification:  
 Submitting Office: San Francisco

b6  
b7C

SEARCHED	INDEXED
SERIALIZED	FILED
FEB 18 1963	
FBI - SAN FRANCISCO	

100-47042-734



(Mount Clipping in Space Below)

# A Bircher Invasion

They Launch Membership Campaign Here

'Less Government and More Responsibility'

The John Birch Society believes in "less government and more individual responsibility," one of its leaders said here yesterday.

He is John Rousselot of San Marino, the society's district governor for the six western states.

Rousselot, a former California congressman, was here to preside at the society's first official northern California press conference at which plans for a membership drive were announced.

"We believe in a Constitutional Republic," Rousselot said. "We feel that the concepts of a constitutional government have been rather distorted under present and past administrations."

"We feel the Communist conspiracy consistently works to get us to believe in the concepts of Marxism."

Asked how he could follow the leadership of Robert Welch, the society's founder, who strongly implied that President Eisenhower was an agent of the Communists, Rousselot said:

"I do not believe Mr. Eisenhower is a dedicated Communist agent. But I can identify with Mr. Welch." Rousselot explained that the society's council of 28 men meets every three months to set the organization's policies.

Local chapters may decide to engage in local projects," he said. "And projects may be adopted on an individual basis."

It is not true that our organization has a set policy to take over any political party but we do encourage our members as individuals to be active in the party of their choice.

"We do not believe people should join on the basis that the society is a big organization," he said. "We want them to belong because they believe in it. We're not interested in numbers. Membership is not open to just anyone. Each person must accept our principles."

Rousselot, who revealed that he earns \$24,000 a year, said that the society conducted no campaign to oppose the reappointment of Thomas W. Braden as president of the State Board of Education.

"The society will work with certain committees to achieve a definite purpose," he added. "The letter writing campaign against Braden was not conducted by a John Birch front group."

Also on hand at the press conference were Bill Richardson, the society's State coordinator, Hugh Fine of San Jose, Bay counties coordinator, and Tom Manion, northern California coordinator.

(Indicate page, name of newspaper, city and state.)

3 S.F. Examiner

San Francisco, Calif.

Date: 3-17-63  
Edition: Final  
Author:  
Editor: Edmund J. Dooley  
Title:

Character:  
or  
Classification: San Francisco  
Submitting Office: San Francisco

SEARCHED INDEXED  
SERIALIZED FILED  
FBI - SAN FRANCISCO

100-47042-135





JOHN BIRCH SOCIETY PRESENTS A YOUNG, HAPPY LOOK AT PRESS CONFERENCE HERE  
.. (left to right) John Rousselot, Western district governor; Bill Richardson, State co-ordinator; Hugh Fine, Bay counties co-ordinator, and Tom Manion, northern California major co-ordinator

(Mount Clipping in Space Below)

# Birchers' Boss Opens Drive Here

By George Draper

The \$24,000-a-year Western States boss of the right wing John Birch Society flew into San Francisco yesterday to open a membership drive aimed at the Bay Area.

He is John Rousselot, 35, from San Gabriel, who was defeated as a Republican member of Congress last November.

Rousselot called a press conference in the Burgundy Room of the Hilton Inn at the San Francisco International Airport to start the Birch Society rolling in these parts.

## TEXTS

He started off by talking about the importance of school textbooks being "factual" and cited one school text which allegedly reported "the United Nations won World War II."

(Among the Birchers' various projects are the impeachment of Chief Justice Earl Warren of the U. S. Supreme Court and withdrawal of the U. S. from the U. N.).

At this point, Rousselot was hit by a question.

"If you believe in being factual," he was asked, "how can you identify with a man like Robert Welch, who called ex-President Eisenhower a 'dedicated agent of the Communist conspiracy'?"

(Welch, a Boston candy manufacturer, is the founder and leader of the John Birch Society).

"I want to make it clear that's not my opinion; it's Bob Welch's," Rousselot replied.

"But how can you as a self-respecting individual identify with such a man?" the reporter persisted.

"Wait a minute and I'll explain it to you," Rousselot shot back, while various Birchers in the audience bristled in their chairs.

Among these were Hugh Fine of San Jose, the Birchers' Bay Area co-ordinator; Bill Richardson, the California boss, and Tom Manion, the society's Northern California co-ordinator.

"They are here to set up secret society units of from six to 18 members each to propagandize for Birch aims such as the need for an investigation of the State Department."

"You're being incredibly rude," hissed a crew-cut young man sitting behind the reporter.

He turned out to be John Harper of Pasadena, who identified himself as Rousselot's assistant and "a full-time member of the Birch Society."

The "minute" Rousselot asked for to make his explanation stretched out to five minutes, to ten minutes, to 20 minutes, to 30 minutes.

He trotted enthusiastically through a maze of logic that attempted to show ex-President Eisenhower was soft on communism.

• Hadn't Mr. Eisenhower as President banned the late Senator Joseph McCarthy from White House white tie functions?

• As president of Columbia University, hadn't Mr. Eisenhower allowed two or three Communists to remain on the staff?

• As General of the Armies in World War II, hadn't Mr. Eisenhower sent 2½ million people back to Russia from Europe over the objection of his intelligence officers?

"The objection to sending them back was that they'd be executed, which they were," Rousselot said.

• Hadn't Mr. Eisenhower as a young officer played "the New Deal game" and been promoted by President Roosevelt in 18 months from lieutenant colonel to full general?

"That was probably the most rapid rise of an officer in our history," Rousselot commented.

"Do you think it was undeserved?" he was asked.

"I didn't say that," Rousselot shot back.

Welch, Rousselot said, asked himself these questions about Mr. Eisenhower.

(Indicate page, name of newspaper, city and state)

1 S.F. Chronicle

San Francisco, Calif.

Date: 3-17-63  
Edition: Final  
Author: Geo. Draper  
Editor: Chas. deYoung  
Title: Thieriot

Character:

or

Classification: San Francisco  
Submitting Office: San Francisco

b6  
b7c

100-47042

100-47042-136

and then reached three conclusions:

"Either Mr. Welch was a dedicated agent of the Communist conspiracy . . ."

"You mean Eisenhower," someone shouted in horror.

"Excuse me," said the slightly startled Rousselot.

"Either Mr. Eisenhower was a dedicated agent of the Communist conspiracy; or he was riding the political tides;

or he was just being used."

Rousselot said that no matter which of the three Welch conclusions one chooses "it remains that we have not stopped the Communist conspiracy."

Rousselot said he, personally, leans toward Welch's second conclusion regarding Mr. Eisenhower.

"Eisenhower decided early

in life," said Rousselot, "that a more leftist point of view politically . . . would help his rise to power."

He added, however, that he did not believe Mr. Eisenhower was "a Communist agent."

Reminded that he had yet

to answer the original question, Rousselot replied with a boyish grin:

"I don't agree with Bob Welch's first conclusion regarding President Eisenhower but I can still identify with Bob Welch."



JOHN ROUSSELOT  
Questions and answers

(Mount Clipping in Space Below)

**San Francisco Examiner**

Truth, Justice • Public Service

Page 32 MONDAY, MARCH 18, 1963 ★ 5C2H

**The Nonsensical Itch to Impeach**

BILLBOARDS exclaiming "Impeach Earl Warren!" have made a belated appearance in the Bay area. This cry was first raised in 1954 by a few Southerners after the Supreme Court's unanimous decision outlawing segregation. Chief Justice Warren wrote that decision. Later the cry was taken up by various extremist groups, including the John Birch Society; all claim the Court is soft on Communism.

Judged strictly as a slogan, the cry is shrewd. It attracts frightened souls who, unable to cope with a complex and difficult world, need some one to blame. The Chief Justice is handy to their purpose, a personal Devil to slay. The impeachment slogan promises the relief of action with a high emotional content.

But as a practical political slogan, an obtainable objective, the cry is arrant nonsense.

We are indebted to the Los Angeles Times for a reminder that the rarely used impeachment process is hardly as simple as the extremists seem to regard it.

In the first place, to impeach is not to convict or to remove from office. To impeach is only to vote a formal charge. This must be done by the House of Representatives. Thereafter a trial must be held before the Senate, sitting as court and jury. The Senate arrives at a verdict by two-thirds vote.

But wait a minute. What offense has the Chief Justice committed? Treason, reply the extremists. Treason is specifically defined in the Constitution. And that definition isn't really the kind of treason

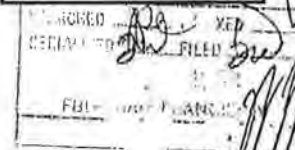
(Indicate page, name of newspaper, city and state.)

32S.F.Examiner

San Francisco, Calif.

Date: 3-18-63  
Edition: Final  
Author:  
Editor: Edmund J. Dooley  
Title:

Character:  
or  
Classification: San Francisco  
Submitting Office: San Francisco

b6  
b7C

100-47042-137

they are talking about. Winnow out the nonsense, and it develops that the Chief Justice's "treason" consists of writing opinions with which the extremists disagree.

As it happens, millions of Americans disagree at one time or another with decisions written by the Chief Justice or other members of the Court. That includes us. We too have regarded as wrong the Court's decision in some cases dealing with domestic Communists.

But if the crime of treason were charged or impeachment invoked every time the Supreme Court or the President acted contrary to the views of a part of the American public, we would have no stable government—and no claim to stability as a people either.

The first and greatest Chief Justice, John Marshall, was accused of usurping the power of Congress and the President. The Dred Scott decision split the Nation before the Civil War; the Court of the so-called "Nine Old Men" of the early Roosevelt era evoked fire and fury. But in all these instances our people had the good sense not to invoke impeachment. The one impeachment from political motives that nearly succeeded—that brought against President Andrew Johnson—taught our people that impeachment is never the proper weapon to settle political differences.

The lesson in all this probably won't get through to the kind of persons who put up "Impeach Earl Warren!" billboards. But it is, we trust, a useful reminder to all others that the fretful, lunging and frightened way of the radical right is not the American way.



(Mount Clipping in Space Below)

**This Wild West By Lucius Beebe****Martyrs' Blood,  
Birchers' Seed**

IF I WERE one of what the English so grandly term "the press lords" of the American scene, especially in California, not one of the hired hands, but one of the owners, publishers and editorial directors who determine policies and give the orders that unleash the thunderbolts, I would take a long, hard and perhaps educational look at something called the John Birch Society.

Were I one of these highly placed folk, all of whom are fairly well indoctrinated in the belief that they wield vast power and are instrumental in shaping the destinies of nations, I think I would come away from such an enquiry with a somewhat less exalted notion of my own dread power and infallibility of authority.



This would be the occasion for my humility.

No group or organization in the history of American politics or public life has been subjected to such a prolonged, concerted, malicious, mendacious, determined and hysterical smear at the hands of supposedly responsible publicists as the John Birch Society. The smear originated in the writings of an editorial malcontent in Santa Barbara and spread rapidly in the belief that here was a minority group so microscopic and without influence that it could be villified into oblivion with no risk at all to anyone concerned.

No two-bit columnist, no sick-joke night club wit, no time-serving political jester at the public hog trough, especially in Sacramento, no editorial pundit armed with the educated language of disciplined distortion and misrepresentation, no professional peepul's friend with his hand in the peepul's pocket, no maggot intelligence of the college campus, no rancid liberal in the rag-bag ranks of the peace marchers, but hastened with banished screams to gang up on the Birchers.

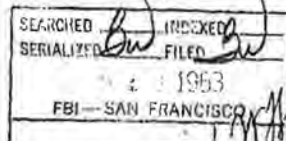
(Indicate page, name of newspaper, city and state.)

42 S.F. Chronicle

San Francisco, Calif.

Date: 3-18-63  
Edition: Final Home  
Author: Lucius Beebe  
Editor: Chas. deYoung  
Title: Thieriot

Character:  
or  
Classification: San  
Submitting Office: Francisco

b6  
b7c

100-47042-138

number of Americans who never heard of Dr. Robert Welch.

I am given to understand, too, that the more militant Birchers have had the audacity to make snoot faces at the godlike image of former President Eisenhower which, in the current American scheme of things, is tantamount to spitting on the flag or sneering at mother, but may well be revised in the long hindsight of history.

Granted the Birchers have been off bounds and often preposterous. But does anybody in his right mind believe them to be more preposterous than some of the capers of the National Association for the Advancement of Colored People? Or the American Civil Liberties Union, a confraternity of Moscow-inspired shy-sters which might, for the immeasurable benefit of society in general, be liquidated? With flame throwers.

★ ★ ★

NOW, IT IS APPARENT from the screams of terror in the public prints and outrage from the public mendicants holding elective office, in California especially, that the Birchers are multiplying like Connecticut river shad and growing daily in solid political importance.

It is safe to say that as their numbers increase and their authority waxes, virtues will begin to appear in the John Birch Society that have not previously been perceived. As long as their numbers were microscopic they could be kicked around with impunity, but Governor Brown has never been known to view as completely evil any group in excess of three persons enrolled as California voters.

Nor is any newspaper publisher or radio station owner who hopes to be in business next year going out of his way to alienate a ponderable and apparently growing potential for circulation and the purchase of the merchandise and services they advertise.

This is no brief for the John Birch Society, merely an educated guess that their status in the community is going to be subject to a sharp revision upwards having its origins in the business offices of a number of newspapers, radio stations and department stores which take a dim view of bankruptcy.

This department itself is not a joiner of anything and is of the firm belief that any five persons gathered together for any purpose whatsoever more urgent than a floating crap game are a mob and should be dispersed with fire hoses.

There is an ancient proverb stemming, I think, from the days of the religious wars of the Sixteenth and Seventeenth Centuries: "Martyrs' Blood, Church's Seed." Its validity has never been more explicitly affirmed than in the reaction to the calculated universal smear ~~accused~~ the John Birch Society.

★ ★ ★

THEY WERE SUBJECTED alike to the fearful frownings of disfavor of the lowest elements of skid road and the supposedly most responsible editorial minds of the daily press and other communications media. Nobody but took a fast swipe at the defenseless Birchers.

Nobody, that is, but a large and apparently ever growing segment of public opinion which is gathered to the Birchers' ways of thinking, if not their factual ranks of enrollment, with every fresh barrage of dead cats from the gloomy mandarins of the press and radio. Numbers of people began to see in the alleged subversion attributed to the Birchers what used, once in the almost forgotten past, to be known as plain American patriotism.

I do not propose to discuss the merits of the fundamental credo of the John Birch Society. I am not familiar with its tenets except that it has clamored for the impeachment of Chief Justice Earl Warren, a sentiment warmly shared by a formidable

March 19 1963

Mr. J. Edgar Hoover  
Washington,  
D. C.

Dear Mr. Hoover

I apologize for presuming that your busy schedule allows time for reading personal mail, but I need authoritative advice as to whether or not I am exaggerating a distinct uneasiness. The enclosed copy of my letter to an editor puts these fears in a nutshell.

I have been wooed by the Birch Society because of my conservative leanings. Upon reading section 8 of the "Blue Book" (have you read it? --all the way to the grand international end?) I began to worry about all the fine young people involved.

b6  
b7c

I pointed out to one of the "Coordinators" that, whenever you speak of battling Communism, you warn of the inadvisability of using the other extreme, of chauvinism, etc. He claimed that you do not consider the Birch Society extreme, but you can't say so because your department was originally created by some mystic constitution working for collectivism. The idea conveyed was that you personally work just as hard as they do for the country, but your hands are tied! *I believe this man was Hugh Hefner's son.*

I realize how many radical groups on both sides are demagoguing, but is this one not unique in simultaneous achievement in three very important categories? 1) advancing spectacularly into actual governmental political activities under 2) a totalitarian structure frankly and succinctly expounded by 3) an "unwise and intemperate" (Senator Goldwater's words) Robert Welch.

SEARCHED INDEXED  
SERIALIZED FILED  
MAR 27 12 30 PM '63

I have written Mr. Welch with no regard for exactly what point in the Society's advancement he plans to do. I mobilize the autocracy in favor of republicanism.

100-47042-139

Having no answer from his headquarters, noting the rapid burgeoning of chapters and overall organization in California, re-reading the eloquent Blue Book -- all this has agitated me to the point of wanting to launch a campaign to get rid of the creed.

I realize that an ignorant tyro in politics can be "carried away". I'm also not so naive as to believe that you can write any old thing to any old citizen. Perhaps you could indicate to me somehow, however, whether or not I am on a witch hunt and should mind my own business of housewife and mother of six.

What really concerns me is my responsibility to guarantee these children the opportunity to grow up in a nation still characterized by freedom.

Yours sincerely,



b6  
b7C

*My typewriter ribbon is running out, hence your  
reading this letter is by --*

Mr. Beebe's column of March 18 contains one commonly-used phrase which he should earnestly investigate: "I am not familiar with (the Birch Society's) tenets...."

If Mr. Beebe were to read section 8 "Through the Birch Society" of Robert Welch's "Blue Book", he would begin to realize the real reason why the organization is under the "most prolonged, concerted" attack in history. This has nothing to do with Warren, or Eisenhower, or conservative issues. This has to do with the history of freedom, and the duty of every citizen, especially the duty of Society members, to be absolutely certain that a growing totalitarian structure remains strictly "outside the government".

Yours truly,





March 26, 1963

Dear [redacted]

Your letter of March 19, 1963, with enclosure, has been received, and the concern prompting your communication is appreciated.

Although I would like to be of assistance in connection with your inquiry about the John Birch Society, the FBI is strictly an investigative agency of the Federal Government and, as such, does not make evaluations nor draw conclusions as to the character or integrity of any organization, publication or individual. I regret I am unable to help you and trust you will understand the necessary reasons for this policy. In addition, you may be assured the above policy is the paramount reason why representatives of this Bureau and I do not make statements for the benefit of any specific group or individual by name. Further, the so-called mystic coalition working for collectivism mentioned in your letter is pure fiction.

Enclosed is some literature I hope will be of interest to you.

Sincerely yours,

J. Edgar Hoover

Enclosures (3)

① - San Francisco - Enclosures (2)

SEARCHED INDEXED

SERIALIZED FILED

MAR 27 12 24 PM '63

100-11042-190

(Mount Clipping in Space Below)

## A Birch Group in SF Folds

The John Birch Society has enrolled a substantial number of new members through a membership drive in eight central California counties during the past three weeks, but one San Francisco chapter has disintegrated, it was reported yesterday.

Hugh Fine of San Jose, Bay Counties Co-ordinator for the right-wing organization, said he will not have the exact figures on the membership drive until the end of this month.

But he estimated there are now approximately 650 members in about 65 chapters scattered through the eight counties.

"We are extremely excited and enthusiastic at the way things are going," Fine said.

He noted that new chapters have been established in San Francisco, Hayward, Monterey and elsewhere within the past three weeks and that six Santa Cruz County chapters have doubled in size.

With respect to the San Francisco chapter that fell apart, Fine said this was apparently due to lack of enough leadership at the top.

(Indicate page, name of newspaper, city and state.)

148.P. Examiner

San Francisco, Calif.

Date: 4-11-63  
 Edition: Final  
 Author:  
 Editor: Edmund J. Deoley  
 Title:

Character:  
 or  
 Classification: San  
 Submitting Office: Francisco

SEARCHED ☒ INDEXED ☒  
 SERIALIZED ☒ FILED ☒  
 APR 11 1963  
 FBI - SAN FRANCISCO

100-47042-141

(Mount Clipping in Space Below)

# Bircher's Trials, Triumphs In Bay Area Recruitment

By Ron Fimrite

After "flapping and floundering" for a long time, one San Francisco chapter in the John Birch Society has "just plain disintegrated." The bustling new Bay Counties Coordinator for the right-wingers said yesterday.

But a new and presumably more virile chapter has risen phoenix-like from its ashes, Hugh Fine reported.

Fine, who has nine children and powerful convictions, gave up his painting contractor business three weeks ago to take charge of the Birch Society's Bay Area business.

## BOOMED

And since then, Birchism has boomed — everywhere but in San Francisco and Berkeley.

Membership in the eight counties under Fine's jurisdiction has increased by 15 per cent (to about 650 members), the coordinator disclosed.

Five new chapters have been added — the new one in San Francisco, two in Santa Clara county, and others in Hayward and Monterey. The only dropout has been that "flounder" in San Francisco.

## REALLY BIG

✓ Fine said the Birchers are really big in the East Bay and in the south San Mateo county and Santa Clara county areas, with 20 chapters in both areas. But Berkeley, I'm sorry to say, has not been strong.

And there are only three San Francisco chapters, "making it population-wise our

weakest point," Fine said.

Is the city just a hotbed of liberalism?

"No, I don't think that's it," said the coordinator. "There just hasn't been any leadership there."

## WOODWORK

Potential Birchers, he said, are in the woodwork. We just haven't been able to get to them.

Fine, 41, has been preaching the Birch credo—impeach Chief Justice Earl Warren, investigate the State Department, get out of the United Nations, etc.—with uncommon vigor during his three weeks in office.

"I travel from chapter-to-chapter, showing our films and answering questions."

## RECITING

The film, he said, is two hours of Robert Welch, the Birch Society founder, reciting from his Blue Book, the Birch gospel, and "looking at the score."

It's "all Mr. Welch now," Fine said, then added quickly: "But it will be updated and improved upon."

Two hours of the aging Belmont, Mass., candymaker is apparently something akin to "Lawrence of Arabia" for the Birch inclined. One showing in the East Bay inspired 13 otherwise unconnected souls to join up pronto.

## RAPIDLY

Fine, who joined the society in July of 1961 and rose

rapidly through the ranks to chapter leader in San Jose, section leader and finally to his current position, is encouraged by showings such as these.

But he feels his work here is as nothing when compared with Birch progress in Southern California, the headquarters of regional director John H. Rousselot, the outspoken ex-Congressman.

"Down there," he said with a grin, "they're really going."

(Indicate page, name of newspaper, city and state.)

file

18 S.F. Chronicle

San Francisco, Calif.

Date: 4-12-63  
Edition: Final Home  
Author: Ron Fimrite  
Editor: Chas. deYoung  
Title: Thieriot

Character:  
or  
Classification: San  
Submitting Office: Francisco

b6  
b7c

APR 16 1963  
FBI - SAN FRANCISCO

100-470412-142

(Mount Clipping in Space Below)

## Birchers Visit a Warren High School

Downey School officials said yesterday that 2000 pamphlets were found stuffed in student lockers calling for the impeachment of United States Chief Justice Earl Warren.

Bruce Moore, district school superintendent, said the pamphlets were discovered in lockers at the Earl Warren High School, named in honor of the Chief Justice during dedication ceremonies which he attended in 1957.

Officials explained the lockers were ~~leaked~~ outside the school and the pamphlets could be placed in them by stuffing them through the locker air vents.

The literature was printed in New Orleans and urged anyone interested in joining the impeachment movement to contact the John Birch Society in Belmont, Mass.

United Press

(Indicate page, name of newspaper, city and state.)

18 S.F. Chronicle

San Francisco, Calif.

Date: 5-1-63  
Edition: Final Home  
Author:  
Editor: Chas. Deloung  
Title: Thieriot

Character:  
or  
Classification: 250  
Submitting Office: San Francisco

b6  
b7C

100-47042-143

(Mount Clipping in Space Below)

## Let Chiang Go, Says Rousselot

John Rousselot, west-  
ern states organizer for the  
John Birch Society, last  
night urged the United  
States to "unleash" Chiang  
Kai-shek.

"Stop protecting the Com-  
munists with our blockade,"  
the rightist ex-congressman  
from Southern California  
told an audience of 800 in  
Hurlingham.

After asserting that the  
Chinese "Nationalists" could  
recapture China on forays  
from their island bases, Rou-  
sselot said: "After the con-  
quest, we could see that  
Chiang sets up a parliamen-  
tary form of government."

Rousselot made his propos-  
als during a debate with Dr.  
Robert North, associate di-  
rector of the Hoover Library  
on War, Revolution and  
Peace, and a Stanford Uni-  
versity professor of political  
science.

The Birch leader also  
called for abolition of the  
United Nations on grounds it  
was "an instrument of the So-  
viet Communist conspiracy."

This position was chal-  
lenged by Dr. North.

"In the days of the bow  
and arrow, or even those of  
the heavy bomber," he said,  
"we could have fought it out,  
but it's too late now. How  
can you prevent World War  
III if you're not in communi-  
cation with your enemies?"

The debate was the second  
in a series of four on the  
general subject "United Na-  
tions: Right or Wrong,"  
sponsored by the college and  
the San Mateo League of  
Women Voters.

*file*

(Indicate page, name of  
newspaper, city and state.)

8 S.F. Chronicle

San Francisco, Calif.

Date: 5-1-63  
Edition: Final Home  
Author:  
Editor: Chas. deYoung  
Title: Thieriot

Character:  
or  
Classification: San  
Submitting Office: Francisco

SEARCHED INDEXED  
SERIALIZED FILED  
MAY 2 1963  
FBI - SAN FRANCISCO

100-47042-144



UNITED STATES GOVERNMENT

# Memorandum

TO : SAC, SAN FRANCISCO (100-47042) DATE: 5/20/63

FROM : SA [REDACTED]

b6  
b7C

SUBJECT: JOHN BIRCH SOCIETY  
(INFORMATION CONCERNING)

*encl*  
On 5/6/63 [REDACTED] located at [REDACTED] California. [REDACTED] advised that his wife [REDACTED] has become active in a local John Birch Society Club in [REDACTED] which is headed by [REDACTED]. [REDACTED] stated that it was his opinion that [REDACTED] was head of the Hayward Chapter of the John Birch Society and that he has read some of the literature collected by his wife and he believes that in general it is too critical of individuals who are and have been in a leadership position in the U. S. Government and in the U. N. [REDACTED] stated that he offered his services in the event he could assist in this matter.

[REDACTED] was advised of the confidential nature of Bureau files. Current directories list [REDACTED] at [REDACTED] California (note that the [REDACTED] Hayward and in all probability [REDACTED] is practicing at [REDACTED])

San Francisco indicates negative re [REDACTED]

RECOMMENDATION: No action.

(1) - San Francisco

RJM/dab  
(1) #10 *dab*

SEARCHED	INDEXED
SERIALIZED	FILED
MAY 20 1963	
FBI - SAN FRANCISCO	

*100-47042-145*

(Mount Clipping in Space Below)

## Isms Hysteria Head of FBI Warns Against Witch Hunt

J. Edgar Hoover wrote Thursday to The Sacramento Union warning that the opposition to Communism must be rational and constructive and kept within the due process of law.

His letter was in direct response to a letter from The Union's publisher relative to the dual dangers to America from the Communists and such extreme right organizations as the John Birch Society.

Hoover explained that since the FBI is strictly an investigative agency it does not make evaluations of particular organizations. He declared, however:

### RATIONAL ACTION

"I have on many occasions urged our citizens to educate themselves concerning the true nature of communism but warned that opposition to this evil philosophy must be rational and constructive and kept within the due process of law.

For instance, the copy of my speech 'An American's Challenge' contains a statement warning against actions of both the extreme right and the extreme left. I am also sending you some other literature containing my views."

### COPY OF SPEECH

Also enclosed was his speech delivered to the National Convention of The American Legion last October and devoted entirely to discussing the challenges of crime

and of communism, in which the FBI director declared:

"Our nation's efforts to deal effectively with this menace are not enhanced by those of the extreme right who tend to affix the Communist label without intelligent analysis, or by those of the extreme left who endeavor to minimize the real danger of communism."

### MUST BE CALM

Another of the documents sent by Hoover to The Union was a memorandum to all law enforcement officials about America's mortal struggle with world communism.

In it, he declared that this threat must be met "in a calm, realistic, rational, law-abiding manner."

Continuing in this same memorandum, reprinted from the FBI Law Enforcement Bulletin, he stated further:

"There exists today in our land a vital rift which the Communists are exploiting. Unfortunately, this involves certain people across the country who engage in reckless charges against one another. The label of 'communist' is too often indiscriminately attached to those whose views differ from the majority. Those whose lives are spoiled according to what one segment of society might decree to be the 'norm' are too frequently challenged as 'Reds.'"

### FOSTERS HYSTERIA

"Attributing every adversity to communism is not only irrational but contributes to hysteria and fosters groundless fears."

"The job of curbing and containing communism is one for legally constituted authorities with the steadfast cooperation of every loyal citizen. This is neither the time for inaction nor vigilante action."

(Indicate page, name of newspaper, city and state.)

Page One

Sacramento Union

Sacramento, Calif.

Date: 5-24-63

Edition: AM

Author:

Editor: LEONARD V. FINDER

Title:

JOHN BIRCH SOCIETY

SEARCHED INDEXED

SERIALIZED FILED

MAY 27 1963

Classification: FBI - SAN FRANCISCO

Submitting Office: SAC

100-47042

[Redacted]

b6  
b7C

X

[Redacted]

Berkeley 8, California

May 21, 1963

*79-233  
psychol letter writer  
she will get a  
copy of The Politician  
JLO*

Dear [Redacted]

Arrangements have been made to enable me to give one copy each of The Politician to some fifteen hundred college students throughout the country. And you are one of those to whom I am thereby prepared to send a copy without any cost to yourself.

But because the book is expensive, naturally none of us want to see any copies go astray or otherwise be wasted. If you would really be glad to receive The Politician, therefore, will you please so indicate on this memorandum and mail it back to me, making sure that you give the correct and exact address.

[Redacted]

SEARCHED INDEXED  
SERIALIZED FILED  
JUN 5 1963  
FBI - SAN FRANCISCO

100-47042-147

(Mount Clipping in Space Below)

# Report on Cal. Hate Groups

## Birchers Called Loyal

SACRAMENTO—About 6000 members of the John Birch Society in California are influential but not subversive, a two-year study on un-American activities emphasizes.

The 12th annual report of the California Senate fact-finding subcommittee on un-American activities said the activities of the Birch Society are paralleled by those of the Communist Party, Black Muslims and hate groups.

THE REPORT included these points:

- There are an estimated 5000 to 6000 members of the Birch Society in California, one-tenth of the national membership. But persons oriented toward the Birch program in California probably are nearer 60,000.

- There are about 2000 "formal members" of the Communist Party in California. Out of 10,000 to 15,000 in the nation. In addition, there are uncount-

able "fellow travelers." A Youth Festival in Helsinki.

decline in membership has reduced the party to "a core of completely fanatized and determined members who are far more active than ever before."

- The Black Muslim movement, with 50,000 to 100,000 members in the nation, is "growing rapidly, especially in New York and California." The movement preaches hatred for the white race but undoubtedly has accomplished "much good for many of its own members."

- A "fresh new crop" of hate groups has sprouted. Of these, the National States Rights Party, a newcomer to Southern California, is "more potentially dangerous than any of the American Nazi groups."

- There are numerous front groups for Communism. Nine leaders of the student society SLATE, banned from UC after the 1961 San Francisco riots, were active in the anti-American Eighth World

SAN FRANCISCO, the report stressed, continues to be the fountainhead of Communist activities in California, Arizona and Hawaii.

The report said The San Francisco School of Social Sciences, in Atty. Vincent Hallinan's building at 645 Franklin St., is the newest institution to spring up in the Bay Area "where the elements of communism might be studied." The school claims an enrollment of about 100.

The state's "newest and most active Communist front" according to the report is the Constitutional Liberties Information Center in Los Angeles. It said the center, The Citizens Committee for Constitutional Liberties in San Francisco, and groups in 17 other states are part of a "well-meshed network" for mobilizing Communist support.

(Indicate page, name of newspaper, city and state.)

15 News Call Bulletin

San Francisco, Calif.

Date: 6-13-63  
Edition: Home  
Author:  
Editor: Thomas Eastham  
Title:

Character:  
or  
Classification: San  
Submitting Office: Francisco

SEARCHED INDEXED  
SERIALIZED FILED  
FBI - SAN FRANCISCO

100-47042-148

b6  
b7C



(Mount Clipping in Space Below)

# A Glowing Report On the Birchers

By Jackson Doyle  
Chronicle Correspondent

Sacramento,

The John Birch Society is neither "secret," Fascist, subversive, un-American nor anti-Semitic," a committee of three State Senate Democrats declared yesterday.

The Senate Subcommittee on Un-American Activities, headed by State Senate President Pro-

tem Hugh M. Burns of Fresno, also declared most of the Birchers are not "mentally unstable, crack-pots or hysterical about the threats of communism."

The report, completed after two years of investigation, was signed by Burns and Senators Aaron W. Quick of Calexico and Stephen P. Teale of West Point.

There were five Senators on the committee initially, but the sole Republican, John F. Thompson of San Jose, retired from the Legislature last year, and Charles Brown of Shoshone has died.

The 202-page committee report also was critical of SLATE, student political action group at the Berkeley campus of the University of California, and it chided the American Civil Liberties Union for trying to get the UC regents to drop the ban on Communist speakers.

The committee criticized Birch founder Robert Welch for his "one-man rule" and

for such "rash statements" as calling former President Eisenhower and Chief Justice Earl Warren Communist dupes.

"We have found the average member to be concerned about the advances of the world Communist movement and the advances of communism in this country," the report continued.

"The John Birch Society has provided the only organization with a militant program of study and action through which the frustrations of these people can be released."

The report, prepared by veteran committee counsel Richard E. Combs, said it appeared that ultimately Welch may be forced to soften his "authoritarian"

(Indicate page, name of newspaper, city and state.)

1 S.F. Chronicle

San Francisco, Calif.

Date: 6-13-63  
Edition: Final Home  
Author: Jackson Doyle  
Editor: Chas. deYoung  
Title: Thieriot

Character:  
or  
Classification: San  
Submitting Office: Francisco

b6  
b7C

SEARCHED  
SERIALIZED  
JUN 19 1963  
FBI - SAN FRANCISCO

100-47642-149



control of the society.

The committee said it had found the John Birch Society "completely frank in stating that it has adopted many Communist techniques as its own . . .

"Anyone familiar with the organization and techniques of the Communist Party must immediately note the close similarity between these two implacable enemies . . .

"There is, of course, this distinction: The Communist Party is directed from abroad . . .

"The John Birch Society, convinced that the threat to the continued existence of our way of life is in mortal danger from the advance of communism, both at home and abroad, is dedicated to prevent it. It has no interna-

tional ramifications. . .

The report indicates that Combs, who has been hunting Reds and subversives for the State Senate for many years, had no difficulties getting into John Birch meetings or talking to officials.

"We found little evidence of secrecy as far as conduct of meetings was concerned . . . we experienced no difficulty in sending representatives to meetings . . .

"Among other unjustified criticisms against the Society is the charge that it is anti-Semitic. Our investigation leads us to the opposite conclusion . . . there are many Jews in the Birch committees . . . some members have been asked to resign because they were found to be disruptive with their anti-Semitic attitude . . .

In conclusion, the committee states:

"We find the John Birch Society to be a right, anti-Communist, fundamentalist organization. We have not found the society to be either a secret or a Fascist organization, nor have we found the great majority of its members in California to be mentally unstable, crackpots or hysterical . . .

"The ACLU does not allow Communists to hold office in its own organization, but insists that they be permitted to brainwash students at the State university," said the report.

#### BEATNIKS

"As we continue to read of student riots, picket lines, pro-Castro committees and former leaders of SLATE who are now running gigantic fronts for the world Communist movement; as we witness harangues by the bearded beatnik groups on the State university campuses, we wonder why any radicals—right, left or any sort, are tolerated (as campus speakers)." . . .

(Ernest Besig, executive director of the ACLU's Northern California chapter said, "If students are so easily susceptible, the university might as well begin burning books from its library. What happens when Communists speak on campus is that students are able to weigh their statements, and they unfailingly reject them.")

Other committee comments:

The San Francisco School of Social Sciences at 345 Franklin street is the newest institution to spring up in the Bay Area "where the elements of communism might be studied."

Neither the Committee for a Sane Nuclear Policy (SANE) nor the Women for Peace are Communist fronts, but infiltration into both groups "is clear and speaks for itself."

(Mount Clipping in Space Below)

**Birch Leader  
To Talk Here**

John J. Rousselot, former Congressman and now a full-time western leader of the John Birch Society, will speak before a luncheon meeting of the Stanford Graduate School of Business, San Francisco Alumni Association, next Wednesday at the Leopard Cafe. His topic will be "Is the Birch Society Taking Over the Republican Party?"

b6  
b7C

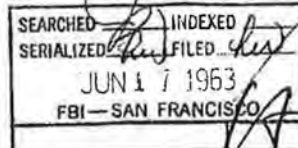
(Indicate page, name of newspaper, city and state.)

19 S.F. Examiner

San Francisco, Calif.

Date: 6-16-63  
Edition: Final  
Author:  
Editor: Edmund J. Dooley  
Title:

Character:  
or  
Classification: San  
Submitting Office: Francisco



100 47042-150

(Mount Clipping in Space Below)

## Bircher Wary on Use Of Troops

Federal troops should not have been used to force school integration in the South before courts had determined constitutionality of such a step, a John Birch Society leader declared here yesterday.

Former Congressman John H. Rousselot, now district governor of the rightest society, made the statement in a luncheon talk to Stanford Graduate School of Business alumni at the Leopard Cafe.

Asked from the floor for his views on segregation, Rousselot said, "All public facilities should be open to all races and creeds." But he added it is difficult for northerners to comment on the southern crisis, and suggested:

"My feeling would be that it would have been better to provide 'all three' types of schools—'all-Negro, all-white and integrated'—and let people take their choice.

He did not explain how integrated schools would be provided if whites did not choose to send their children to them.

"There is a real constitutional question involved in the use of Federal troops," he added. He said he was not opposing integration, but that courts should have decided whether the Government had a right to use troops in such cases before the troops were assigned.

"If they could use Federal troops in these instances, couldn't they be broadened to other instances?" he asked.

(Indicate page, name of newspaper, city and state.)

g S.F.Chronicle

San Francisco, Calif.

Date: 6-20-63  
Edition: Final Home  
Author:  
Editor: Chas. deYoung  
Title: Thieriot

Character:  
or  
Classification: San  
Submitting Office: Francisco

b6  
b7C

SEARCHED	INDEXED
SERIALIZED	FILED
JUN 20 1963	
FBI - SAN FRANCISCO	

100-47042-151

(Mount Clipping in Space Below)

# Sen. Burns Hedges on Birchers

Sacramento

Senator Hugh M. Burns (Dem-Fresno) said yesterday his most recent Un-American Activities Committee report "does not necessarily reflect my personal views."

Asked about criticism that the 1963 report is pro-Bircher and unduly alarmed about Communist influence in California, the Senate president pro tem declared:

"These biennial reports have never pleased everybody... the report does not necessarily reflect my personal views but was intended to be a factual report without propaganda."

Our Correspondent

*John Birch  
Society  
file*

(Indicate page, name of newspaper, city and state.)

6 S.F. Chronicle

San Francisco, Calif.

Date: 6-21-63  
Edition: Final Home  
Author:  
Editor: Chas. deYoung  
Title: Thieriot

Character:  
or  
Classification: San  
Submitting Office: Francisco

b6  
b7C

SEARCHED INDEXED  
SERIALIZED FILED  
JUN 21 1963  
FBI - SAN FRANCISCO

100-47042-152

(Mount Clipping in Space Below)

# I Spied on the Birchers—

By RONALD MOSKOWITZ  
Examiner Education Editor

DETROIT, July 4.—A Detroit newspaperwoman, who counterspied for months as a member of the John Birch Society, disagreed harshly Thursday with the California Senate Un-American Activities committee, which last month gave the society a clean bill of health.

Reporter Barbara Holliday warned the 6,000 delegates to the National Education Association here that the society is virtually unchanged.

Despite an attempt by public relations men hired to give the society a new image, she said, Birchers today are as "radical" and "hysterical" as they ever were.

A new image for Birchism, she asked, "It's as old as the hills and not apt to change its granite face no matter how many pretty new phrases are coined to describe it."

The amazing thing is that it fools us as often as it does," Mrs. Holliday said the society is still continuing its long range projects, which she described as:

"Against the United Nations, against water fluoridation, against goods imported from Communist-controlled countries, against the Supreme Court and especially Chief Justice Earl Warren."

## WATERED-DOWN

The society, she said, has watered-down its attacks on American leaders in many of its publications, such as "The Politician," and is gaining steadily in membership, de-

spite hard sledding for other rightist groups.

But despite the efforts of the new-image men, she concluded, "unfortunately founder Robert Welch had done his work too well" and Birch members continue with their hysterical charges and fanatical beliefs.

"Birchism," she said, "is a state of mind."

"You encounter it whenever you run into rigidity, intolerance, unflinching self-interest, and bigotry. You can find it on the left as well as on the right."

## EASY WAY OUT?

"The moment that we accept stereotypes and forget the differences in groups we are guilty of Birchism. When we grow impatient with the cumbersome democratic processes and seek the quick ready rule of authoritarianism, we are guilty of Birchism."

"When we seek scapegoats, we are guilty of Birchism. When we settle for half-truths, we are guilty of Birchism."

She said she encountered many veterans "who perhaps functioned best in a state of emergency" who are "especially vulnerable and congenial to a cult that creates a perpetual state of crisis—that calls for drastic steps."

"It is no accident that Cordoba, Calif., where a good half of the residents are retired military personnel, is one of the strongholds of Birchism," Mrs. Holliday claimed.

Over 40 per cent of the city's flag officers are involved in Birch activities, according to Rear Admiral Paul Dugan (ret.), a political moderate. "I would not say they are war mongers but I will say that they do not have the patience for peaceful solutions."

"What we want," they say, "is not peace, but victory. This is what the American people want—victory."

"And so, in a sense, they are psychological victims of the aftermath of war. They still think in the exaggerated terms of wartime. Where we speak of reason, they speak of treason. What we call cooperation, they call surrender."

(Indicate page, name of newspaper, city and state.)

14 S.F. Examiner

San Francisco, Calif.

Date: 7-5-63  
Edition: Final  
Author: Ronald Moskowitz  
Editor: Edmund J. Dooley  
Title:

Character:  
or  
Classification: San  
Submitting Office: Francisco

b6  
b7c

SEARCHED INDEXED  
SERIALIZED FILED  
JUL 5 1963  
FBI - SAN FRANCISCO

100-47042-153



(Mount Clipping in Space Below)

# **Birchers' Financial Report**

Boston

The John Birch Society's income in 1962 totaled \$737,716.87, nearly one-third more than its income the previous year, according to the organization's annual financial report on file yesterday in the office of the Massachusetts Attorney General.

As a non-profit organization, the Society is required to file its annual financial report.

Chief source of income for the militantly conservative society, headed by Robert Welch, were contributions totaling \$306,526.24 and dues which came to \$286,326.66.

Salaries, which amounted to \$370,474.95, were some \$102,000 above the 1961 figure.

Associated Press

(Indicate page, name of newspaper, city and state.)

9 S.F. Chronicle

San Francisco, Calif.

Date: 7-30-63  
Edition: Final Home  
Author:  
Editor: Chas. deYoung  
Title: Thieriot

Character:  
or  
Classification: San  
Submitting Office: Francisco

b6  
b7c

SEARCHED INDEXED  
SERIALIZED FILED  
JUL 31 1963  
FBI - SAN FRANCISCO

100-47042-154

UNITED STATES GOVERNMENT

# Memorandum

TO : SAC, SAN FRANCISCO (100-47042)

DATE: 8/15/63

FROM : SA [REDACTED]

SUBJECT: ~~JOHN BIRCH SOCIETY~~ *don't index*  
~~SW-X~~

b6  
b7C

[REDACTED]  
California, advised on August 8, 1963, that he is [REDACTED] Birch Society in Livermore, California, and at the present time the society has 20 members in Livermore.

[REDACTED] explained that he and his group are opposing the Communist in liberal element in Livermore and that in the future, matters will come to his attention which might be of interest to the Bureau. [REDACTED] stated that his purpose in contacting me was that he felt that the Birch Society, within the next two or three weeks would have some information which might be of value to the FBI.

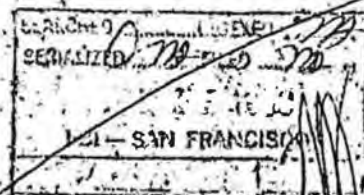
I advised [REDACTED] of the confidential nature of Bureau files and that the FBI is interested in specific information and that it will not be used as a gathering point for rumor, etc.

Will contact [REDACTED] within the next 30 days to ascertain what information, if any, has developed.

No action recommended.

1 - 100-47042  
1 - 100-52000  
RJM/els  
(2)

[REDACTED] (complainant)



(Mount Clipping in Space Below)

# **Youths Pull Down Anti- Warren Sign**

Special to The Examiner

REDDING, Aug. 22.—(AP)—Four young Redding men faced malicious mischief charges Thursday for tearing down a sign urging impeachment of Chief Justice Earl Warren.

They are Ernest C. Wintree Jr., Jim Golden, Mike Muro and Dale Stone, all in their early 20's.

Police, who apprehended the four Wednesday night, said Wintree signed a statement saying "we felt the sign was unjust to Warren and his position."

Dr. John Keys Jr., Redding pathologist and member of the John Birch Society, said he spotted the men tearing the sign from a brick wall and notified police.

The society put up the signs. Police said no permit was issued to erect them.

b6  
b7C

(Indicate page, name of newspaper, city and state.)

4 S.F. Examiner

San Francisco, Calif.

Date: 8-23-63  
Edition: Final  
Author:  
Editor: Edmund J. Dooley  
Title:

Character:  
or  
Classification: San  
Submitting Office: Francisco

SEARCHED	INDEXED
SERIALIZED	FILED
AUG 23 1963	
FBI - SAN FRANCISCO	

100-47042-156

(Mount Clipping in Space Below)

**Big Membership Drive****Inside An S.F. Birch Meeting**

By Earl C. Behrens

Political Editor

The John Birch Society has begun an intensive membership recruitment drive in San Francisco and the Bay Area.

Hugh Fine, of San Jose, area coordinator, however, prefers to call it a "basic educational program." A former University of Santa Clara student, Fine maintains an area office in San Jose.

Thus far, there is no established San Francisco office. Walter Forest is the section leader here and Robert Gill is the chapter leader.

The Birch Society, accord-

ing to Fine, is a "monolithic, authoritarian educational — not political — organization" with Mr. Welch (Robert Welch, a one-time head of the National Association of Manufacturers) as the "accepted leader."

"We accept his advice on a volunteer basis," Fine told a meeting in the home of Mr. and Mrs. Samuel A. McKirahan, 117 Delmar street the other night.

The meeting was attended by more than 20 persons.

The meeting—3½ hours in length—began around 8 o'clock with a showing of a motion picture detailing the history and the world-wide spread of communism since the days of Lenin. The fight against communism was explained as the big job of the Birchers.

The 35-minute film was followed by a coffee break.

Fine then gave his sales pitch.

Articulate and well-grounded in the tenets of the Birchers, Fine stressed his theme that the United States is "losing the war against communism and the reason is treason" in high places in the government, presently and during the Roosevelt-Truman-Eisenhower years.

"Washington, D.C., is the

problem," he told his listeners and "they are breaking down the Constitutional safeguards by the hour. We've become totally collectivized by the leaders in Washington. It's our own fault and we must do something about it. That's what the society intends to do."

Fine passed out membership applications. The signer of the application agrees that the membership "may be revoked at any time, by a duly appointed officer of the Society, without the reason being stated."

He explained that the "Society is immune to infiltration" and the ouster "with out reason being stated" safeguards the organization from its prospective enemies.

(Indicate page, name of newspaper, city and state.)

7 S.F. Chronicle

San Francisco, Calif.

Date: 8-25-63  
Edition: Final  
Author: Earl C. Behrens  
Editor: Chas. deYoung  
Title: Thieriot

Character:  
or  
Classification: AN  
Submitting Office: Francisco

b6  
b7c

100-47042-157

# California Farmer



PACIFIC RURAL PRESS - CALIFORNIA  
CULTIVATOR

Since 1854

83 STEVENSON STREET  
SAN FRANCISCO 5, CALIFORNIA  
PHONE EXBROOK 7-0115

August 28, 1963

Mr. J. Edgar Hoover  
Director  
Federal Bureau of Investigations  
Department of Justice  
9th and Pennsylvania Avenue  
Washington, D.C.

Dear Mr. Hoover:

I am the editor of a farm paper that goes to most of the farm families in California. I find amongst my readership quite an interest in the Birch Society. One of my subscribers sent me the book "The Politician", which I read.

I have had quite a few of my readers ask me to express my opinion about the book, but at this point all I can say is that my opinion is one of extreme confusion. In endeavoring to give some intelligent answer to these inquiries, I have imposed upon some of my acquaintances the assignment of reading the book, and I just wondered if it were within the realm of feasibility to get some kind of an opinion from you about this book. Any comment would be appreciated, either off or on the record.

Sincerely,

CALIFORNIA FARMER

Jack T. Pickett

Editor

SEARCHED INDEXED

SERIALIZED FILED

SEP 5 2 08 PM '63

FBI - SAN FRANCISCO

JTP/mj



SLC

September 4, 1963

Mr. Jack T. Pickett  
Editor  
California Farmer  
83 Stevenson Street  
San Francisco 5, California

39-36-6245 P1 (2/57)  
39-36-6245

Calif. Farmer Magazine  
87-257-4  
(3/54)

Dear Mr. Pickett:

I have received your letter of August 28th  
regarding literature of the John Birch Society.

While I would like to be of service, the FBI  
being an investigative agency of the Federal Government  
neither makes evaluations nor draws conclusions as to the  
character or integrity of any organization, publication or  
individual. I regret I am unable to be of help in this instance  
and trust you will understand the necessary reasons for this  
policy.

Sincerely yours,  
J. Edgar Hoover

1 - San Francisco - Enclosure

SEARCHED INDEXED

SERIALIZED FILED

SEP 5 2 08 PM '63

FBI - SAN FRANCISCO

100-4711-159

R.A.

(Mount Clipping in Space Below)

## Anti-Warren Group Passes Through S.M.

Complete with signs saying "Impeach Earl Warren" and grim determination, a caravan of at least 21 signposted cars and trucks, wound their tortuous way up El Camino Real Saturday for a rally at Union Square in San Francisco.

The Committee to Impeach Earl Warren found the going just as rough at Union Square, with supporters of the U. S. Supreme Court Chief Justice and former governor of California running strong, too.

The group of vehicles passed through San Mateo shortly before noon Saturday. The caravan's major attraction was a panel truck with large signs which read, "Save Our Republic — Impeach Earl Warren" and "Warren Out — Bible Back In."

A passerby at a traffic light called to the two men in the truck, asking laughingly "Do you just drive the truck or are you serious about all this?" The reply was a thumb towards the signs and a terse "Look it up in the Congressional Record, you'll see."

Although it was denied by the committee that the John Birch society had anything to do with the rally, heckling was directed at both the Impeach Warren group and the Birchers.

Leo Lockshin, a Richmond restaurant owner, was the main dissident at the rally, carrying a sign saying "Birchers Are Bad for Business" and delivering an impromptu speech himself.

Dr. John A. Richardson of Orinda, a surgeon, offered the main speech, attacking Warren, saying that Warren and the Supreme Court were taking too much power to themselves in government.

He also said that pickets will greet the chief justice when he visits San Francisco later this month to address the State Bar Association.

(Indicate page, name of newspaper, city and state.)

3 The Times

San Mateo, Calif.

Date: 9-9-63

Edition: Eve.

Author:

Editor: J. Hart Clinton

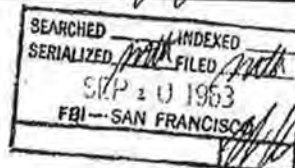
Title:

Character:

or

Classification:

Submitting Office: San Francisco



100-47042-160

(Mount Clipping in Space Below)

## E. Bay Committee to 'Impeach Warren'

The Committee to Impeach Earl Warren formally announced its organization yesterday in Lafayette and said it was responsible for the appearance of two Vallejo sign boards urging ouster of the U. S. Chief justice. Janet Snodgrass of 543 Bishop Ave., Hayward, a spokesman, said the group has no connection with the John Birch Society other than that both seek the same goal.

The committee, she added, purchased billboard sign materials from the Birch Society.

In addition to the Vallejo signs, she said, the committee is distributing petitions for circulation by sympathizers. Three more billboards will be erected.

Describing itself as an "educational group," the committee charged in a press release that through June, 1961, Warren had voted for

alleged Communist defendants in 62 out of 65 cases.

The charge is similar to those made by Robert Welch, founder of the Birch Society, who also has accused the entire Supreme Court of trying to turn the United States into a democracy by distorting the meaning of the Constitution.

(Indicate page, name of newspaper, city and state.)

S.F. Examiner

S.F., Calif.

P. 4

Date: 3/2/63  
Edition: Final  
Author:  
Editor: Edmund J. Dooley  
Title:

Character:  
or  
Classification:  
Submitting Office: S.F., Calif.

b6  
b7C

put in  
transcribed  
100-47042  
#991



100-47042-161

100-47042-161

(Mount Clipping in Space Below)

# Rally Against Earl Warren

The Committee to Impeach Earl Warren, a group that at least 200 persons for the claims independence but is led rally turnout.

The purpose of the rally, according to W. B. Thomason, a Concord piping contractor who committee's campaign against is chairman, is to "inform the Warren was a mechanism for public at large of the case directing public attention to against Chief Justice Warren, ward decisions of the Supreme and to commence the educational campaign to coincide Court in cases involving Communists.

Thomason, who is a Bircher, said members of his committee are "yes and no" on the subject of the society. They are united, however, in their concern over U. S. Supreme

Court decisions, that favor the Communists.

The committee heretofore had manifested itself only with two billboards on U. S. Highway 40 in Vallejo. Each urged passing motorists to "Save Our Republic - Impeach Earl Warren."

Thomason yesterday said one of the billboards had been burned by unknown opponents

and that the advertising contract on the other had expired. He added, however, that road-sides will bloom with new signs as soon as the committee completes plans for building its own billboards.

The principal speaker at Saturday's rally, Thomason said, will be Dr. John Anton Richardson, of 216 Moraga Wy., Orinda, a surgeon and self-styled "independent member" of the John Birch Society, who was active in the billboard campaign.

Thomason, who admitted some of the members of his committee "are apprehensive" about making their first public appearance, said he ex-

pected a 150-car caravan and at least 200 persons for the rally turnout.

Police said that if the noon meeting becomes too big to be confined safely in Union Square it will be hustled to the Civic Center on short notice.

Thomason confided that the committee's campaign against Warren was a mechanism for directing public attention to ward decisions of the Supreme Court in cases involving Communists.

Warren has voted for the Communists 62 times," Thomason said. "Actually, the records of Justices (Hugo) Black and (William O.) Douglas are worse. Black has voted 102 times for the Communists and Douglas has voted the same way 100 times.

"I don't feel Warren is a Communist," Thomason said. "I used to have a good opinion of him and I still feel no personal animosity."

However, he added with finality, "if the country is going to be saved, he has got to go."

100-0-95523 I

100-47042\*

index

b6  
b7c

(Indicate page, name of newspaper, city and state.)

4 S.F. Examiner

San Francisco, Calif.

Date: 9-5-63  
Edition: Final  
Author:  
Editor: Edmund J. Dooley  
Title:

Character:  
or  
Classification: San  
Submitting Office: Francisco

SEARCHED INDEXED  
SERIALIZED FILED  
SEP 5 - 1963  
FBI - SAN FRANCISCO

100-47042-162

(Mount Clipping in Space Below)

## Union Square Rally

# Warren, Pro and Con

By George Draper

Confusion pervaded sun-drenched Union Square yesterday, much to the consternation of the little park's elderly habitués and pigeons.

The occasion was an open air meeting of the Committee to Impeach Earl Warren. It drew a diversified crowd.

Little old ladies zestfully paraded with signs proclaiming such slogans as, "Commies Love Warren" and "Warren Go Back to Tito."

And two young Swarthmore College students attempted to neutralize this propaganda with hastily scrawled "Support Earl Warren" placards.

### HECKLERS

Undisputed No. 1 heckler of the anti-Warren forces turned out to be Leo Lockshin, a Richmond restaurant operator.

His sign read "Birchers Are Bad For Business" on one side and "As a Businessman I'm Opposed to Birch-ers" on the other. It was attached to the longest stick and therefore could be held the highest.

A good deal of preliminary sparring between the hecklers and the would-be impeachers of the Chief Justice preceded the official opening of the meeting. For example: "Are you a citizen of the United States?" a little man in a gray cotton suit asked Lockshin.

### ACCENT

"Sure," Lockshin replied in a thick European accent. "What country you from?" the little man demanded.

"China. What's the difference. Everybody in the U.S. came from some place else," Lockshin replied. The little man winked at his friends.

A young University of San Francisco student took charge of the microphone and introduced himself as Walter Driver.

"When the witch hunters come don't witch hunt back," he said. "Just tell 'em the truth and tell 'em to take a bath."

### APPLAUSE

This brought a lusty round of applause from the pro-Warren forces.

"And don't fitter this park," Driver continued. "We don't want this place to look like a beatnik demonstration was held here."

The major speaker of the day was introduced while a flight of pigeons buzzed the speaker's stand. He was Dr. John A. Richardson, a well-known Oakland physician and John Birch Society member.

Dr. Richardson spoke about having "no personal bone to pick with Earl Warren."

### SEESAW

This brought a round of applause from the pro-Warren forces.

And when the physician referred to the Supreme Court as "a nest of Socialists" he received an answering round of clapping from the impeachers.

This hand-clapping seesaw continued so that no matter what Dr. Richardson had to say there was someone in Union Square applauding him.

When the meeting ended, Leo Lockshin jumped on the speaker's platform with his anti-Bircher placard.

"I'll give you \$100," he said, "to let me use that mike."

"Too late," said a young man in charge of the equipment. "The meeting's over."

(Indicate page, name of newspaper, city and state.)

1B S.F. Chronicle

San Francisco, Calif.

Date: 9-8-63  
Edition: Final  
Author: Geo. Draper  
Editor: Chas. deYoung  
Title: Thieriot

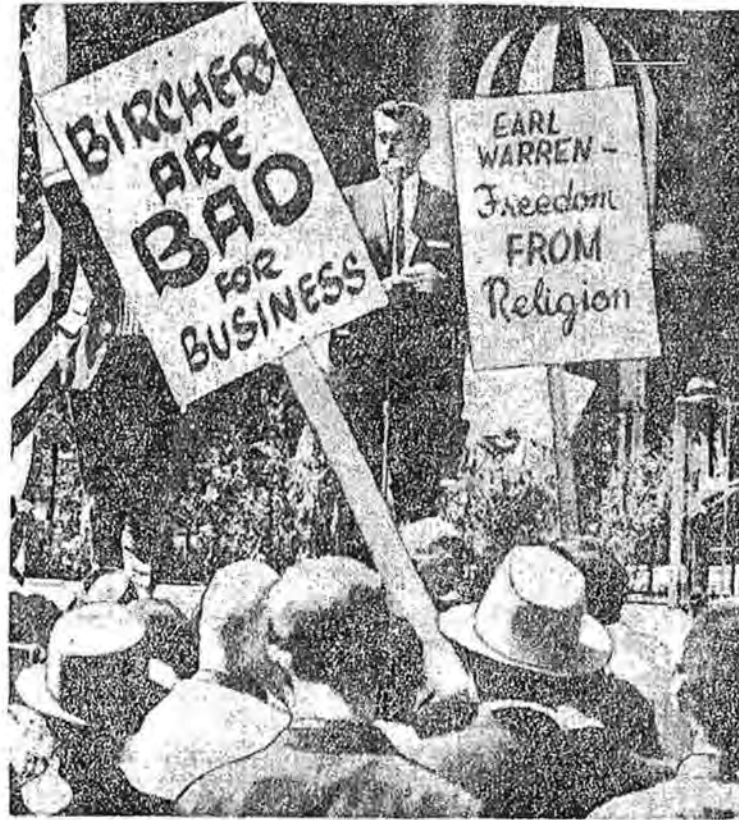
Character:

Location: San Francisco  
Filing Office: San Francisco

b6  
b7C

100-47042-163





By Bob Campbell  
DR. JOHN A. RICHARDSON AT THE MICROPHONE  
Leo Lockshin's anti-Birch sign topped them all

(Mount Clipping in Space Below)

**Public Meeting Here****Bircher-Republican Debate**By Earl C. Behrens  
Political Editor

Pros and cons of the infiltration of the John Birch Society into the ranks of the California Young Republicans will be argued at a public meeting tonight in the auditorium of the California Club, 1750 Clay street.

The debate is scheduled for 8 o'clock, and a capacity crowd is expected by Terry

Macken, chairman of the 18th Assembly district Young Republicans.

Dr. John A. Richardson of Berkeley, a Birch Society member, and Charles Frankel, former vice president of the California Young Republicans, will be contenders in the debate which promises to be a no-holds-barred affair.

Dr. Richardson is a Bay Area section leader for the Birch Society and is reported

active in the campaign to impeach Chief Justice Earl Warren.

Frankel heard a recent presentation by Dr. Richardson before the Young Republicans of the 20th Assembly district. He challenged the Birch spokesman to a debate and it was accepted.

"In view of the publicity about possible ties between the John Birch Society and the Young Republicans this year," said Macken, "we decided to have a debate between a Society spokesman and a San Francisco Young Republican."

Frankel was the Republican nominee for the Assembly from the 20th district in 1962.

(Indicate page, name of newspaper, city and state.)

6 S.F. Chronicle

San Francisco, Calif.

Date: 10-28-63  
Edition: Final Home  
Author: Earl C. Behrens  
Editor: Chas. deYoung  
Title: Thieriot

Character:

or

Classification:

Submitting Office: San Francisco

b6  
b7C

SEARCHED \_\_\_\_\_  
SERIALIZED \_\_\_\_\_

FBI - SAN FRANCISCO

100-47042-164

(Mount Clipping in Space Below)

# A Debate on The Value of The Birchers

By Earl C. Behrens

Political Editor

The value of the John Birch Society was debated last night by Dr. John Richardson of Berkeley and Charles Frankel of San Francisco before a gathering of 250 Young Republicans and their friends.

Dr. Richardson upheld the affirmative of the question — "Is the John Birch Society an Effective Anti-Communist Organization?" — and Frankel took the negative.

Frankel, a former vice president of the California Young Republicans, argued that the society was fascistic in nature and an ineffectual instrument with which to fight the Communists.

Dr. Richardson, Bay Area section leader of the Birchers, defended the objectives of the society as being "in the tradition of the democracy of the United States and its constitution."

He said he personally believed that "we are in World War III" and attacked newspapers for giving "half truths about the society," which, although monolithic, "is an effective organ to fight the Communist party."

Frankel criticized the literature in Dr. Richardson's Berkeley book store and pro-

duced some pamphlets to substantiate his charges that they were "anti-Semitic and anti-Negro."

Dr. Richardson, a physician with offices in Oakland, said he was in agreement with the society's movement to impeach Earl Warren, Chief Justice of the United States.

Speaking during a question period following the debate, he said "Warren has in a sense rewritten the constitution."

Frankel had challenged the Birch member to a debate after Dr. Richardson made a speech earlier before the Young Republican

(Indicate page, name of newspaper, city and state.)

6 S.F. Chronicle

San Francisco, Calif.

Date: 10-29-63  
Edition: Final Home  
Author:  
Editor: Chas. deYoung  
Title: Thieriot

Character:  
or  
Classification: San  
Submitting Office: Francisco

b6  
b7c

SERIALIZED *RE* FILED *RE*  
OCT 29 1963  
FBI — SAN FRANCISCO

100-47042-145

# Memorandum



To : SAC, SAN FRANCISCO

Date 5-6-82

From : LEGAL SECTION (190-967)

Subject : FREEDOM OF INFORMATION - PRIVACY ACTS (FOIPA)  
(File Destruction) *The John Birch Society / Robert  
Welch, Inc.*

The following have been reviewed pursuant  
to an FOIPA matter and may not be destroyed until indicated.

FILE - SERIAL

100-47042\*

DO NOT DESTROY UNTIL 5-6-87

*MAINTAIN As Top Serial*

# Memorandum



To : SAC, SAN FRANCISCO

Date *5-3-82*

From : LEGAL SECTION (190-*975*)

Subject : FREEDOM OF INFORMATION - PRIVACY ACTS (FOIPA)  
(File Destruction)

*"American Opinion"*

The following have been reviewed pursuant  
to an FOIPA matter and may not be destroyed until indicated.

FILE - SERIAL

*100-47042*

DO NOT DESTROY UNTIL

*5/87*

*MAINTAIN As Top Serial*



# Memorandum



To : SAC, SAN FRANCISCO

Date 5-2-82

From : LEGAL SECTION (190-973)

Subject : FREEDOM OF INFORMATION - PRIVACY ACTS (FOIPA)  
(File Destruction) *American Opinion Bookstores*

The following have been reviewed pursuant  
to an FOIPA matter and may not be destroyed until indicated.

FILE - SERIAL

*100-42042*

DO NOT DESTROY UNTIL

*5/87*

*MAINTAIN As Top Serial*

# Memorandum



To : SAC, SAN FRANCISCO

Date 4/26/82

From : LEGAL SECTION (190-972)

Subject : FREEDOM OF INFORMATION - PRIVACY ACTS (FOIPA)  
(File Destruction)

The following have been reviewed pursuant  
to an FOIPA matter and may not be destroyed until indicated.

FILE - SERIAL  
100-47042-293

DO NOT DESTROY UNTIL 4/87

MAINTAIN As Top Serial

UNITED STATES GOVERNMENT

# Memorandum

TO : SAC, SAN FRANCISCO (100-47042)

DATE: 10/23/64

FROM : SA [REDACTED]

SUBJECT: JOHN BIRCH SOCIETY  
IS - X

b6  
b7C

Enclosed "The Free Bulletin," September 28,  
1964, wherein page 2 reveals "Young Americans For Freedom,"  
(YAF), installed a new chapter in Fremont in August, with  
[REDACTED]

RECOMMENDATION: No action.

1 - 100-47042

RJM:ma  
(1) *[Signature]*

SEARCHED	INDEXED
SERIALIZED	FILED
OCT 23 1964	
FBI - SAN FRANCISCO	

*[Signature]*

100-47042-192

*CH*  
*See 125*

SAC, SAN FRANCISCO [redacted]

b6  
b7C

11/2/64

SA [redacted]

CITIZENS COUNCILS OF AMERICA  
RACIAL MATTER

b6  
b7C

On October 21, 1964, [redacted]

[redacted] California, furnished the following information:

My letter postmarked October 17, 1964, Berkeley, California, the complainant received a mimeographed letter of the Alameda County Citizens Council, Organization Committee, Post Office Box 849, Main Post Office, Berkeley, California, advising of an organization meeting on October 26, 1964, at Garfield Jr. High School, Berkeley. This letter contained information concerning the purpose of this organization, temporary chairman and secretary, and a detachment which was to be returned advising if you would attend. This letter had a return envelope and an original containing the aforementioned two items enclosed with the memorandum.

[redacted] believed that [redacted] received the above letter because [redacted] signed something two or three years ago that specified that she be advised of further meetings of the John Birch Society (JBS). [redacted] has never attended JBS meetings.

- 1 - [redacted]  
1 - 100-54062 (Alameda County Citizens Council) ✓  
① - 100-47042 (John Birch Society)  
1 - 100-54067

b6  
b7C

RJM:mt  
(4)

SEARCHED	INDEXED
SERIALIZED	FILED
NOV 5 1964	
FBI - SAN FRANCISCO	

100-47042-193

UNITED STATES GOVERNMENT

# Memorandum

TO : SAC, SAN FRANCISCO (100-47042)      DATE: 11/18/64

FROM : SA [REDACTED]

SUBJECT: JOHN BIRCH SOCIETY  
IS - C

b6  
b7C

[REDACTED] (former Special Agent) advised SA [REDACTED] that an employee at Lockheed, Sunnyvale, California, California, telephone number [REDACTED] had contacted him concerning his concern that the John Birch Society was taking over the Republican Party in Santa Clara. [REDACTED] said that he told [REDACTED] that SA [REDACTED] would probably be in touch with him to discuss the matter.

Upon interview [REDACTED] said he was active in the Republican Party in the City of Santa Clara and was somewhat distressed about the John Birch Society members taking over the Republican Party. [REDACTED] said he felt that it was his duty to join the John Birch Society in an effort to expose it. He wanted to know if the FBI would like him to work undercover under the direction of the FBI to expose the John Birch Society.

On November 9, 1964, [REDACTED] was advised by SA [REDACTED] that the FBI was not investigating the John Birch Society and that any efforts on his part to determine who the members of the John Birch Society are would be made strictly on his own and not under the direction of the FBI. [REDACTED] wondered how he could furnish information to the FBI in the event he determined important information during the course of his work. [REDACTED] was advised that any citizen is free to turn over information to the FBI which they feel is of interest to this Bureau, however, he should not consider himself an employee of the FBI and should not consider himself to be under the direction of this Bureau.

[REDACTED] said that he understood this and that in the event he developed information which he feels would be of value, he will contact an agent of this office.

ACTION: File.

b6  
b7C

100-47042-194

SEARCHED	INDEXED
SERIALIZED	FILED
NOV 19 1964	
FBI - SAN FRANCISCO	

MES: sms #9  
(2) SMS



(Mount Clipping in Space Below)

## Bay Area Chiefs Say No Birchers Claim Cops

There are "numerous" law enforcement officers in Bay Area chapters of the John Birch Society, the so-called boss of the ultra right-wing organization claimed today.

Bay Area police chiefs disputed the claim.

Hugh Fine, of San Jose, Bay Area co-ordinator of the Birch Society, declared: "A fair portion of the members of the society in communities around the Bay are law enforcement officers."

He could recall only two such members, however—a former FBI agent and "a special investigator for a district attorney's office."

HE WOULDN'T say which DA's office, and said he couldn't give an exact figure of how lawmen may have joined the secret society.

His boast was similar to that of former California Congressman John Rousellot, now public relations director for the Birch Society.

"We have growing numbers of police and personnel in sheriff's departments through the country," Rousellot said in Philadelphia.

That's the latest city troubled by Birchite cops.

Philadelphia's mayor, James H. J. Tate, has announced that 14 or 15 policemen have been given limited duties because of membership in the society.

Tate said the policemen were organizing Birch cells, and underscored: "This is the way the Nazi Party began and this is the way the Communist Party operated in the 1940s."

SANTA ANA fired several ranking Birchers in the police department for a rumor campaign against the police chief.

In San Francisco, Chief Tom Cahill said he's convinced there are no Birchers in his department. "We avoid any association that would place us in a position where we could not be completely impartial," he stressed.

He was backed up by Patrolman William Allen, president of the San Francisco Police Officers Association, which represents almost 100 percent of the City's 1,750 policemen.

"THERE ARE NO members of the Birch Society in the department to my knowledge," he maintained. Both he and Cahill were sure they would have heard of any Birch recruitment or activity within the department.

Oakland Chief Edward Toothman made the same declaration for his department.

The society is pledged to absolute obedience to Robert Welch, its founder and "personal leader." In his Blue Book, he commands "far more work and dedication, and far more sacrifice of other interests, on the part of members than they have ever thought of giv-

ing any other organization which they have joined or are considering joining."

"I'd be very much surprised if there are any Birch Society members in the department," said San Mateo County Undersheriff Wesley A. Pomeroy.

"I personally don't find the society appealing, but if some member does, it's his business insofar as it does not affect our operation," Pomeroy said.

BURLINGAME Police Chief Carl M. Lollin said he had "no way of knowing whether there are any Birch members on the force," adding that "it's pretty much their own business as long as they do their jobs."

Palo Alto Police Chief William Hyde emphasized that any impartial agency, such as a police force can't afford to have members who have strong extremist feelings one way or the other.

(Indicate page, name of newspaper, city and state.)

1 S.F. News Call  
Bulletin

San Francisco,  
Calif.

Date: 11-17-64  
Edition: Home  
Author:  
Editor: Thomas Eastham  
Title:

Character:  
or  
Classification: SF  
Submitting Office:  
☐ Being Investigated

SEARCHED INDEXED  
SERIALIZED FILED  
FBI—SAN FRANCISCO

NO BUREAU BY RS11718164

100-47642-195

(Mount Clipping in Space Below)

# Birchers Claim Bay Cops

John Birch Society spokesmen yesterday cleared a couple of ex-presidents of the organization's treason charges, and claimed that a lot of Bay area law officers are members of the society's local branches.

Police chiefs disputed the claim.

The spokesmen were ex-Congressman John Rousselot, the Birch Society's national public relations head, and Hugh Fine, the group's Bay area coordinator.

Both voiced the claims of police membership, Rousselot in a speech to 200 law students at Boalt Hall on the University of California's Berkeley campus.

Neither had any details, however. Fine could recall only two — a former FBI agent and a special investigator for an unidentified district attorney's office.

Among the officers who denied knowledge of Birch Society membership by any personnel of their agencies were Police Chief Thomas Cahill of San Francisco, Oakland Chief Edward Tothman, San Mateo County Undersheriff W. A. Pomeroy, Burlingame Chief Carl M. Lollin and Palo Alto Chief William Hyde.

There have been enrollees in at least two cities, however. Philadelphia put 14 men on limited duty because of

Birch membership. Santa Ana fired several officers because of a rumor campaign against the chief.

At Boalt Hall, Rousselot was asked about the presidential treason charges.

Former Presidents Truman and Eisenhower, he replied, "are not Communists or Communist sympathizers."

Rousselot had never before flatly repudiated Birch Society statements that Truman, with his own consent and knowledge, was made President by the Communists, and that there "is only one word to describe his (Eisenhower's) purposes and his actions. That word is treason."

*file*

(Indicate page, name of newspaper, city and state.)

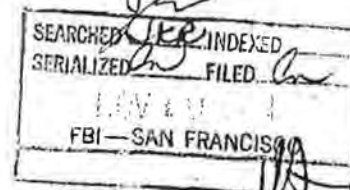
22 S.F. Examiner

San Francisco, Calif.

Date: 11-18-64  
Edition: Final  
Author:  
Editor: Edmund J. Dooley  
Title:

Character:  
or  
Classification:  
Submitting Office: SF  
☐ Being Investigated

b6  
b7c



100-47042-194

(Mount Clipping in Space Below)

# Birch Leader Says Bay Cops Members

BERKELEY—An official of the John Birch Society says he is "sure" there are members of the San Francisco and Oakland Police Departments who belong to his organization.

John H. Rousselot, national director of public relations for the right-wing organization, made the statement in answer to a question after addressing several hundred law students at the University of California's Boalt Hall.

Rousselot, a former Southern California congressman, had said last week that about 20 members of the Philadelphia police force belonged to the society. He accused Philadelphia Mayor James H. J. Tate of conducting a "smear campaign" against the society after Tate said 14 or 15 policemen found to be members would be given restricted duty.

## NO CHECKUP

Yesterday, Rousselot said he had made no check of the police departments here, but added "I am sure there are members of the society within them." He said such policemen are "encouraged to abide by the laws," and that three of the Philadelphia policemen who belong had previously been decorated by the mayor.

Rousselot said the society had numerous local chapters of 10 to 25 members each and claimed that its total membership was growing each month. He said

the Birch Society was distributing 50,000 to 60,000 books and pamphlets each week.

## MORE MEMBERS

"The Communists have tried to drive the John Birch Society from the scene, but membership is greater each month," Rousselot said.

Included in what Rousselot described as the society's "action program" was adding more "conservative" commentators for newspapers, radio and television.

In addition, he said the society was carrying on letter writing campaigns, distributing petitions, "exposing pro-Communist actions of pro-Communist sympathizers," making speakers available, and conducting an "educational campaign on the political front."

(Indicate page, name of newspaper, city and state.)

Oakland Tribune

Oakland, Calif.

Date: 11-18-64  
Edition: Red Streak  
Author:  
Editor: Wm. F. Knowland  
Title:

Character:  
or  
Classification:  
Submitting Office: SF  
☐ Being Investigated

b6  
b7C

SEARCHED	INDEXED
SERIALIZED	FILED
NOV 18 1964	
FBI - SAN FRANCISCO	

100-47042-197

(Mount Clipping in Space Below)

# 'Birchers Among Bay Area Cops'

By Donovan Bess

## NO DECISION

The John Birch Society claimed yesterday that it has some of its members in Bay Area law-enforcement agencies.

Officials of the agencies insisted they knew of no Birchers in the ranks—but three officials said membership in the extremist organization had nothing to do with police efficiency.

The claim of Bircher police activity was made by John Rousselot, national public relations director of the right-wing society, during an appearance before 200 University of California law students at Boalt Hall in Berkeley.

## 'BETTER'

Asked whether the society had members in local police departments, the former California congressman said: "Yes, I'm sure there are some . . . I think a person would be a better policeman because of membership in the John Birch Society."

Earlier, in Los Angeles, Rousselot asserted: "We find that in Communist publications around the country—San Francisco and New York—pressure is being brought to bear on local police departments to keep members of the John Birch Society out of the departments."

San Francisco Police Chief Thomas Cahill said "I know of nobody in our department" who is a Bircher.

But, he commented, "It is the general police of the department that its men do not become members of organizations that might interfere with absolutely impartial enforcement of the law."

When asked if he would allow a Bircher in the department, Cahill said, "I'll cross that bridge when I come to it. Until I'm confronted with it, I'll have no comment."

Oakland Police Chief Edward Toothman said he knew of no Birch Society officers under his command.

"I don't care whether they are Birchers, Presbyterians, Republicans or Democrats, as long as they do their police work," he declared.

Marin County Sheriff Louis Mountanos said he knew of no Birchers in his jurisdiction.

## QUESTIONS

"When I select my deputies," he said, "I don't ask them whether they favor the death penalty or whether they don't, or whether they're members of the Republican party or the Democratic party—but whether they can do their duty."

Hiring, he said, was solely on the merits of the position.

Other law-enforcement spokesmen interrogated also denied Rousselot's claims.

San Mateo County Under-sheriff Wesley Pomeroy said, however, "I would not censure any policeman because of his Birch Society membership unless that membership had a demonstrable effect on decreasing his effectiveness as a police officer."

## SANTA ANA

The question came into the national limelight earlier this month in Santa Ana when the city manager there said ten to 20 rebellious policemen there—many of them Birchers—had harassed the police chief.

Last week, Philadelphia's mayor, James H. J. Tate, charged that policemen there were organizing Bircher cells and declared, "This is the way the Nazi party began."

Tate's complaints brought Rousselot flying to Philadelphia, where he accused the mayor of launching a "smear campaign."

(Indicate page, name of newspaper, city and state.)

1  
S.F. Chronicle

San Francisco, Calif.

Date: 11-18-64  
Edition: Final Home  
Author: Donovan Bess  
Editor: Chas. deYoung  
Title: Thierict

Character:  
or  
Classification:  
Submitting Office: SF  
☐ Being Investigated

100-47092-178

SEARCHED INDEXED  
SERIALIZED FILED

NOV 19 1964

FBI - SAN FRANCISCO



(Mount Clipping in Space Below)

# Birchers In Marin Police Forces?

## Apparently Not, Survey Shows

By ALAN CUNNINGHAM

If there are any card-carrying John Birchers wearing police uniforms in Marin County, their chiefs don't know about it.

Furthermore, some of the police chiefs do not feel it is any of their concern, an Independent Journal survey of county police departments determined today.

The police chiefs were queried after the John Birch Society's public relations director, John Rousselot, said in Berkeley yesterday that he was "sure there are some" members within Bay Area police departments.

Not one Marin police chief said he had knowledge of any of his men being an active, or even passive, member of the controversial right-wing organization. And few indicated they planned any intensive survey to find out.

Some, however, including Chief Dan Terzich of Mill Valley, admitted they would be alarmed if they found any Birchers in their departments.

"If active," Terzich said, a Birch society member "would be discharged."

Terzich was queried by an I-J reporter who pointed out that the society has advocated doing away with the United Nations and impeaching Chief Justice Earl Warren of the U.S. Supreme Court.

his deputies or officers is involved in the society's activities.

He noted that "we have never looked into the matter, as a policy procedure" in hiring new employees "as to whether men are John Birch members, registered Democrats or registered Republicans."

Further, said Mountanos, "I would base my opinion of an individual on his qualifications, his merits and his ability to perform his job."

San Rafael Police Chief Charles J. Chiesa said he had no knowledge of any Bircher on his force. If he found some, Chiesa said, he would seek an opinion from the city attorney as to whether membership in the so-

ciety conflicted with an officer's job.

Chief Kenneth H. Huck of Sausalito said "we definitely don't have any here," but said any Bircher found in his department "would certainly be placed on a different status, depending on their relation to the society."

"I would take action," Huck added, "necessary to maintain a sound and effective police organization."

Frank L. Nelson, Corte Madera police chief, was frank to say, "I don't know what I would do if I found one who was. We have members belonging to the Masonic Lodge and the Knights

See BIRCH, page 4

(Indicate page, name of newspaper, city and state.)

Page 1

Independent Journal

San Rafael

Calif

Date: 11/18/64  
Edition: only  
Author:  
Editor: Jack Haenen  
Title: John Birch Soc.

Character:

or

Classification:

Submitting Office:

☐ Being Investigated

100-47042-199



"If I had a member who was active and he advocated the dissolution of the U.N. and looked to impeach the chief justice of the United States," said Terzich, "I would recommend to the city manager that he be fired."

"If he sympathized (with the society) but didn't take any action, he is entitled to his opinion. A man is entitled to his own opinion as long as he does his work and doesn't interfere with the rights of other people."

Another view was taken by Sheriff Louis P. Mountanos, who said he has no intention of trying to find out whether any of

or politicians. I don't know anything about the John Birch Society. It's not on the FBI's subversive list, is it?"

Belvedere Chief William S. Woodington said, "I'm quite sure we don't have (members). I've never even heard any talk of it."

Larkspur Police Chief Howard Clark said, "I don't know of any of my men who might be members. I don't know what I would do about it if one were. We certainly don't have anybody here who feels that strongly about these things. We want to serve all the people."

Chief James Orr of Fairfax said he "would have to learn more about what the John Birch Society is" before taking a stand. He said he knew of no member, and planned no investigation.

Ross Police Chief Joseph Regan, who heads one of the smallest Marin police forces, said simply that he knows his two policemen well enough to be sure they don't have such political leanings.

Another tolerant view came from Novato Chief Robert Ditzia, who said he felt an officer had as much right to belong to the society as to either of the two major political parties.

None of the chiefs echoed the strong feelings expressed a few days ago by Philadelphia Mayor James Tate, who said any policeman joining the Birch Society could henceforth expect discharge or assignment to limited duty.

Charging that 14 or 15 Philadelphia policemen were operating within "cells" as they tried to recruit others, Tate said:

"This was the way the Nazis got started in Germany and the way the Communists operated in the 1930s and 40s. Membership of police in the Birch Society drastically limits their capability as police officers."

In Marin, where no such "cells" are evident, the closest thing to a promise of an investigation came from San Anselmo's police chief, Raymond R. Buchignani, who said:

"We will look into that. It would be very important to do that."

SAC, SAN FRANCISCO (100-

12/9/64

SA [REDACTED]

b6  
b7C

[REDACTED]  
(POSSIBLE SECURITY MATTER)

[REDACTED]  
California, furnished the following information on November 20, 1964:

[REDACTED] is employed as [REDACTED] California. During the past three years [REDACTED] has been working with the Subject who was also employed as [REDACTED]

Approximately October 1, 1964, Subject quit his employment at the [REDACTED] in order that he could complete his last semester at [REDACTED] California.

Within the last two weeks, [REDACTED] has received a letter from the Peace Corps advising that Subject had made application for employment by the Peace Corps and had listed [REDACTED] as a reference. This letter from the Peace Corps requested detailed information concerning [REDACTED] knowledge of the Subject's qualifications, etc.

[REDACTED] has discussed the above matter with [REDACTED] California, phone [REDACTED] advised that in her opinion Subject has associated with possible subversives at Cal State college, Hayward, California. [REDACTED] did not give details or specifics concerning the accusation and [REDACTED] plans to talk to her further about this matter so that in his answer to the Peace Corps he can give specifics as obtained from [REDACTED] and also if [REDACTED] will permit her name to be used as being the source of this information.

2 - 100-  
① - 100-47042 (John Birch Society)  
1 - [REDACTED]  
RJM:mc  
(4)

b2  
b6  
b7C  
b7D

100-47042-200

SEARCHED	INDEXED
SERIALIZED	FILED
DEC 10 1964	
FBI - SAN FRANCISCO	

96

SF 100-  
RJN:mt

[ ] has no reason to doubt the Subject's loyalty and his only doubt came after conversation with [ ]

[ ] will advise this office after his contact with [ ] of any specific information concerning Subject's loyalty. [ ] are both members of the John Birch Society in [ ] California.

**Description of Subject:**

Name  
Sex  
Race  
Age  
Residence

Height  
Weight  
Build  
Hair  
Eyes

Complexion  
Occupation

Marital Status  
Parents

b6  
b7C  
b7D

**ACTION:** Opened and Assigned

Correlation advise if any references identifiable with Subject.



SAC, SAN FRANCISCO (100- )

12/9/64

SA [REDACTED]

PRESINCT INFORMATION SCHOOL  
(Information concerning)  
POSSIBLE SECURITY MATTER

b6  
b7c

[REDACTED] furnished the following information on November 19, 1964:

[REDACTED] and others are organizing captioned organization for the purpose of educating individuals interested in the conservative movement. Captioned organization will use material from Young Americans for Freedom, John Birch Society, and Intercollegiate Society of Individualists in organizing policy. This material will also be used by their instructors, etc.

1 - 100-New

1 - 100-

(Young Americans for Freedom)

1 - 100-

(Intercollegiate Society of Individualists)

① - 100-47042

(John Birch Society) ✓

RJM:mt

(4)

100-47042-201

CVL [REDACTED]

3

[REDACTED]

SAC (100-

12/24/64

SA

b6  
b7C

"THE FREE BULLETIN"  
INFORMATION CONCERNING (SM)

Attached are two copies of 12/17/64 issue of captioned which indicates this publication is connected with John Birch Society.

ACTION: Open index file

CCO index first copy as marked. File both copies as one serial.

cc 100-47042 (John Birch Society)

SEARCHED	INDEXED
SERIALIZED	FILED
DEC 24 1964	
FBI - NEW YORK	

100

100-47042 - 202



**The Free Bulletin**

**4500 Thompson Court  
Fremont, California**

# The Free Bulletin

12-17-64

merry Christmas



## Hard At It: Kyle

The energetic and dedicated Rev. C. Fain Kyle is easily recognizable as the one Conservative leader in the Bay Area who has kept the post-election ball rolling in an effort to gain momentum for the Conservative movement.

✓ Rev. Kyle, whose DISCARD organization has grown to 553 members in its first year, is Executive Director of Public Spirited Conservatives U.S.A. The newly formed organization, in keeping with Kyle's acceleration, have already formed two vital committees.

The KEEP HOOVER COMMITTEE was formed to encourage all Americans to do what they can to keep J. Edgar Hoover as Director of the Federal Bureau of Investigation. Mr. Hoover has apparently been nudged a little as indicated by the trial balloon we observed being wafted by Newsweek.

The 4 MILLION YES ON 14 COMMITTEE was initiated to protect the majority of the people of California who voted yes on Proposition 14 and are now in jeopardy of losing their vote to the whims of the courts if the proposed NAACP suit to prove the unconstitutionality of the Proposition should win.

The 4-Million Yes on 14 Committee has also formed a subcommittee, the RECALL BROWN COMMITTEE, in an effort to remove from office the man who "has openly opposed the will of the people."

Further information regarding these committees and Public Spirited Conservatives, U. S. A. can be obtained by writing to P.S.C., U.S.A. 110 Nevin Avenue, Richmond, and by listening to Rev. C. Fain Kyle, Saturday morning, 7:45 on radio station KFAX. ★

There was a lot of big \$\$\$ behind Lyndon Baker Jenkins, amongst which the following national products were represented: Seagrams (booze) Cannon (linen), Scripto (pens), Kodak (film), Bulova, Texaco, Hunt Foods Zenith, Macy's and of course, Xerox. Yes, Virginia there are Santas. ★

## "America Confidential"

The very successful course on America and Communism, "America Confidential" will resume again on January 8, after an extended election recess.

This course consists of six 2 hour lectures, one each week. Subject material will include Communist History and Philosophy, Influence on Religion, Education, Law, Labor, Economics, Foreign Policy, Politics, and a program of "Action for Americans." Matriculation fees are \$10 which includes notes, charts and seven texts.

The classes are held at The American Opinion Library, 935 B Street Hayward at 8:00 pm. Write or phone for reservations. Call JE 8-2644. ★

HONESTY! DEPENDABILITY!

SERVICE!

STANLEY M. DAVIS

INSURANCE AGENCIES

640 BANCROFT AVE.  
SAN LEANDRO  
NEPTUNE 8-3100

- California
- Oregon
- Nevada

All lines of Insurance  
Since 1930

## COFFEE "BREAK" N YOU

give yourself a  
real break by using  
our handsome small  
machine...



SAVE MONEY TOO

It will dispense...

- COFFEE... 1 1/2¢ a cup
- SOUPS... 2 1/2¢ a cup
- HOT CHOC... 3¢ a cup

KE. 6-3700

Free Demonstration  
Cadillac Coffee Co. 2616 FRUITVALE, OAKLAND 1

## Javits On L.F.R.

One of the deep left-fielders for the ultra-liberal club, Jacob Javits, recently chose the floor of the U. S. Senate to level a fusillade of vituperation against "Let Freedom Ring". Jacob Javits is a Senator from New York whose favorite avocation is masquerading as a Republican. "Let Freedom Ring" is a telephone taped - message service offered by the B.A.A.C., which chops hard and ruthlessly at the entrenched left. "Let Freedom Ring" has a Bay Area facility on 524-0140.

Herb Caen has sniped at 'Ring' several times in his column but has finally had brains enough to refrain from including the phone number.

As Morrie Ryskind puts it, "If the Establishment is against it, I'm probably for it." Using that equation, the Javits-Caen combination is plenty of reason to support "Let Freedom Ring". P. O. Box 558... Berkeley, Calif.) ★

## Hearts & Flowers

Ann Landers, who usually dissertates on subjects of which she understands, featured an "essay" in a recent column written by some unnamed soul in The American Friends Service Committee.

Miss Landers confuses the ultra-liberal group with the Quakers (the reason for which it was named such). The "essay"? An existentialist bit of verbage decrying the horrors of toy guns. Probably the Neanderthal Friends Service Committee said the same thing about toy clubs. ★

OAKLAND - BERKELEY - RESIDENTS

Patronize your convenient  
outlet for conservative literature

## AMERICAN OPINION LIBRARY

904 San Pablo Ave. Albany, Calif. Phone 524-4424  
Mail orders promptly filled

## A What?!

Cupertino, an otherwise rational little town in the South Bay, has spawned a new creature on the tree of dialectical materialism, a "Christian Communist"!!! One such (and as far as can be determined, the only one in capitalist captivity) is Elton K. Maas who ran for Congress from the 10th District as a candidate for the Christian Communist Party. His campaign consisted of a 10 page outburst which employed the Biblical prophecy to substantiate the beauty of the International Communist conspiracy and the evils of capitalism.

The biggest problem in the world today is the organized resistance to communism, and the anti-communists are forcing the USSR to defend itself. This will inevitably bring about war. Or, so says Mr. Maas. ★

"Stand fast therefore in the liberty, wherewith Christ hath made us free...." Galatians 5:1



## PHIL MC COLLUM

- GENERAL BUILDING CONTRACTOR
- ROOM ADDITIONS
- CUSTOM HOMES

857 BEDFORD ST., FREMONT, CALIF. 656-3826



## C.C.C.A.

The Rt. Rev. C. Fain Kyle has announced the formation of a new church to eventually encompass the state of California. The church will be known as the CONSERVATIVE CHRISTIAN CHURCHES OF AMERICA and membership is open to all conservative Christians, regardless of past denominational affiliation who may be searching for a satisfying church home.

The new church will preach the doctrine of Jesus Christ and salvation by grace through faith, and will traditionally use its pulpit for the word of God and nothing else.

Rev. Kyle, who will lead in the formation of the church will also serve as the first bishop presiding bishop. His efforts will be to unite Christians of conservative beliefs, in an integrated, non-denominational church, who prefer divine worship to social-political gospel.

Further information can be obtained by direct inquiry to Conservative Christian Churches of America, P. O. Box 1366, Richmond, Calif. A church edifice is being sought to accommodate the congregation and perhaps with an additional building, to serve in an educational capacity. Rev. Kyle is requesting that anyone having knowledge of available facilities, contact him at the Conservative Christian Churches of America..

Of the 800 new U.S.A. books reprinted each bear for the palates of the Soviet citizens, it's a safe bet The Blue Book is NOT included!

## UNIVERSAL AUTO PARTS

MACHINE SHOP SERVICE  
3967 Washington Blvd.  
IRVINGTON DIST.  
Fremont, Calif.  
Oliver 6-7111

## SHHHhhhh...

Now I sit me down to school  
Where praying is against the rule,  
For this great nation under God  
Finds public mention of Him odd.  
And prayer a class recites  
Now violates the Bill of Rights.  
Any time my head I bow  
Becomes a Federal matter now!  
Teach us of stars or pole and equator  
But make no mention of their Creator.  
Tell of experts in Denmark and Sweden  
But not one word on what Eve did in Eden.  
The law is specific, the law is precise  
Praying out loud is no longer nice.  
Praying out loud in a public hall,  
Upsets believers in nothing at all.  
In silence alone can we meditate  
And if God should get the credit,  
great:  
This rule, however, has a gimmick  
in it:  
You've got to be finished in less  
than a minute.  
So all I ask is a minute of quiet.  
If I feel like praying, then maybe  
I'll try it.  
If not, O Lord, this plea I make;  
Should I die in school, my soul  
you'll take.

...West Sacramento Torchlight

## Bates Johnston

of the  
NEW YORK LIFE INS. CO.  
213 Bonita Ave.  
Piedmont, Calif.  
Phone 653-6990

-For-  
Family Protection  
Individual or Business Life Insurance  
Education Endowments  
Group Life  
Hospitalization, Health  
and Retirement Plans



NEW YORK  
LIFE INSURANCE COMPANY



# straight talk



## "CO-EXISTENCE" IN VIETNAM

By Tom Anderson

The following was excerpted from the recent letters of a young friend who is "observing" the "coexistence" in Vietnam:

"Hello there, fellow conservatives. Congratulations on the continued fine work. Maybe I can give you some incentive to fight Communism even harder by way of personal experience . . . I have seen the Mentagnard aborigines grind their corn with rocks. They use cross bows and poison arrows. I have been into over a hundred strategic hamlets and seen the intense disease, filth, ignorance of these pathetic people. I have seen leprosy and even a small Vietnamese girl with screw worms in her foot. I have had Vietnamese children worship me as I unloaded food in hamlets from my chopper.

"Many hamlets are surrounded by the Viet Cong enemy. We have to bring the food in by air. I have set down in a hamlet to the tune of 500 children shouting in unison, 'America O. K.' and then had children run over themselves trying to touch my flight suit.

"At Xuhn Loc, a town east of Saigon, the Viet Cong kidnapped the assistant province chief and town chief. They were taken to the edge of town and beheaded. The Viet Cong put their bodies in the road and laid their heads on their stomachs . . . More intense than ever will be my desire to fight Communism forever. Imagine co-existing with a Viet Cong! They believe in their doctrine very strongly; do we take ours that seriously? I can assure you that this writer is as close to Mao Tse-Tung's Communism as any man can be.

"Yesterday I observed very closely three Viet Cong prisoners who were tied and bound . . . They still wore their black uniforms. I took liberty to walk up to one, a kid of about age 17 and try to look him in the eye. This I did, then turned and walked away. This, my friend, is an experience every Christian American should have — one that will make me a better American throughout

my life. There was a human robot, a life which is more dedicated to death than poison itself.

"Indeed, when free men will listen I shall always find time to inform them of the deadly menace that faces us, that cancer of the mind known to us as Communism. I feel as though I am fortunate in a way, because when I return home with possibly 500 aerial combat missions flown — I have 216 now — I will be able to tell the truth about Communism . . . I am fortunate because when the liberal, pink theorists start telling me how backward I am because I hate, hate, hate Communism, I can laugh at them until I become ill because of their gross, unforgivable ignorance . . .

"Last week northwest of Saigon 55 miles I risked my neck to help stop a battalion plus of Viet Cong from overrunning two Vietnamese villages eight-tenths of a mile from Cambodia — good ole neutral Cambodia. These murderers came from Cambodia to strike terror, burn and kill and then return as we flew in ARVN troops. I saw them because I flew the lead ship. This is the point: I'm telling you, the Communists are out to win. . .

"Terrorism, murder is a way of life for them . . . We either stamp out this disease in Vietnam, or we do it in Australia. If we appease, they will later come to Hawaii. Then it will be too late.

"Misfortune struck me on April 12. While airlifting troops, I was hit in the right leg by a bullet, I presume from a machine gun. I barely missed bleeding to death but was evacuated to Saigon by helicopter. Then I was air-evacuated here to the Philippines where my right leg was amputated at the knee. I'm doing fine now. Soon I will go to a large hospital in the U. S. where I'll have an artificial leg made. I fought a hard fight. It's tough over there. . ."

## About U.N.I.C.E.F

The "Christmas" card controversy which flared up in Monterey early this month, has provided the newspapers some fresh grist for their anti-John Birch Society mills. Here thought the press, 'was a clear-cut case of one of those despicable Birchite fascists again, violating every tenant of human decency.

This "creature from the swamp" had the degenerate gall to disapprove one of the Holy rites of the bleeding heart set: the sale of UNICEF "Christmas" cards. So, the press jumped in with their usual two left feet (the situation offering a perfect "out" for that U.C. fiasco, which was getting a little embarrassing).

A simple case of one man making a decent protest against what to him constituted an indecent activity, was escalated in three issues of the daily press to a virtual hate fest.

✓ Dan King III is a Section Leader for the John Birch Society in the Monterey area. As such, his background knowledge of UNICEF, and his good Christian heritage, compelled him to voice a protest when he observed the selling of UNICEF cards.. in the name of Christmas....at the local bank. A mild and intelligent protest, which could have been thoroughly justified had Mr. King been asked....was grabbed up by the noisy herd of do-gooders and turned into a propaganda field day.

On the first reports, Mr. King was verbally assaulted because he was a Bircher opposing a U. N. activity. By the end of 72 hours, he was credited with everything from threatening a Minute Man picket line to hating kids and Christmas. If any member of the press did extend Mr. King the courtesy of asking the basis for his opinions on UNICEF, it failed to get past the re-write desk. In this case as in most which deal with a pet "liberal" issue, it is easier for the press to crucify the dissenter, than to investigate the dissention. Doubly so if the dissenter is a member of that crucible of kookery, the John Birch Society.

So, on your behalf, Mr. King, the following facts on UNICEF are some of those you would have offered if the harpies had shut up long enough to listen.

UNICEF, (United Nations International Children's Emergency Fund) is an agency of the UNO, which has an automatic executive board elected by the UN Economic and Social Council. This council in turn is controlled directly through the General Assembly.

Communist members of seven nations are seated on the UNICEF board. This is perfectly just and proper in that Communist membership in the UNO is just and proper in respect to the charter.

The UNICEF board in rule, functions by a majority vote. In actuality it functions by a unanimous vote which indicates their programs are Communist approved. Considering this, it is readily understandable that the ultimate in Christian holy days...Christmas...would not be used to sell Christmas cards unless the cards were selling something besides Christmas.

The funds derived from these card sales are allocated as stated, for Children's Emergency Fund projects, with the proviso that each government is responsible for that project IN ITS COUNTRY. The Communist government of Poland, for example, controls the funds assigned to a Polish project, in that there are no voluntary agencies in Poland to be utilized as there are in Canada or Australia.

The distribution of UNICEF funds is a strange arrangement. In past reports, of the funds raised in the U. S., 80-90% have been spent in the U. S., whereas it is stipulated that of the funds raised in Russia, for example, 100% must be spent in Russia. From this it is apparent the monies acquired from "Christmas" card sales in Monterey will nearly all be spent in this country. The question arises of why must the U.N. become the primary agent for children's relief in America? And what strange context of thought has compelled most Christian Churches in

## U.N.I.C.E.F. (cont'd)

America to abrogate their charitable facilities to the U. N.?

In a final look at the "Christmas" card issue, the strange mechanics behind it all can best be determined by an examination of these UNICEF "Christmas" cards. The messages are as remotely related to Christmas.... the celebration of the birth of our Saviour....as are some of the tasteless cards showing gift-wrapped nudes, or greetings spilling from a cocktail glass.

There are two shapely divided opinions relative to the United Nations. For the most part, the pros sincerely believe the UNO is the hope of the world, and content with such a Noble Dream, have refused to work to insure this dream into reality. We who are opposed to the U.N. also entertain the Noble Dream of world peace, but have taken a cold, hard look at the now unbridled force of the "peacemaker" and are thoroughly disenchanted with what we see. ★★

"While they promise them liberty, they themselves are the servants of corruption: for of whom a man is overcome, of the same is he brought in bondage." II Peter 2:19

**Famous Last Words:** This time said in reference to the Communist agitators working along-side the U.C. demonstrators, "What possible harm could a few Communists do?" ★



## "Christian History" Seminar

One of the most unique and vital contemporary works dealing with American History is found in the "Christian History of the Constitution of the United States", released early this year.

This publication, as beautifully bound as in its content, reflects 20 years of diligent work by its author Verna Hall, and her co-worker Rosalie Slater.

On Saturday, January 23rd, Mrs. Hall and Slater will conduct an all-day seminar for those who are seriously interested in this publication. The seminar will be hosted by the Christian Church of Los Gatos, 17765 Daves Avenue, Los Gatos. Fees are \$5.00 for adults, \$2.00 for students including a noon luncheon.

Facilities are limited, and advance reservations are recommended. Address reservations to the above address, or phone Los Gatos, 356-4910. ★

## Ebb Tide

One delicate tendril of the Bobby Baker stench has wafted into the Bay Area atmosphere. A San Rafael bank was assured, and received a Federal bank charter in exchange for \$5000 given in hand to Bobby Baker. Or so the evidence indicates. Three of the founding members of the financial institution, the Redwood National Bank, hurriedly resigned following Secretary Dillon's warning of probable prosecution if the \$5000 business was proved true. Lyndon Baker Jenkins remains strangely silent on this matter..... ★

## Boy Meets Boy!

A local fan of the cloth, a canon of the Episcopal Church and assistant to Bishop Pike is making the rounds of the San Francisco radio stations, defending the homosexual. "Adam and Eve?", proclaims the canon, "Pure myth." Therefore, he concludes that man's accepted relationship to woman as originated in the Bible is not necessarily the only proper one.



# The Conservative's



## Bookshelf

### STRANGER THAN FICTION

Fiction writers are continually looking for new plots whose uniqueness will sell books. Often, they finally turn to true stories — knowing they are “stranger than fiction.”

Author Leonard Wibberley turned to truth as the basis of a humorous and easily-read novel entitled “*A Feast of Freedom*.” For his plot, Mr. Wibberley merely observed current activities of our State Department and the United Nations, and extended these activities to their logical conclusions. The result is an absurd story, four years hence, about our presently-absurd foreign policy. (The book is published by Morrow & Co., 425 Park Ave. South, New York 16, N.Y.; \$3.95.)

#### THE STORY

The setting is Omo Lau and Omo Levi, two tiny British islands in the South Pacific. The British are persuaded to give up these colonies by the American President — who argues that this will help gain concessions from the Soviets (never forthcoming, of course).

The UN sends a commission to the islands to report on the exploitation of the natives

(whose main source of income is British subsidies). A phony plebiscite is held, and the islands are granted self-determination.

Now without British subsidies, and no income, the islands appeal to the U.S. to be annexed as colonies. Naturally, this puts the U.S. in a dilemma. To take the islands would be “anti-anti-colonialist” and to turn them down would be a slap at the poor little islands.

#### THE SOLUTION

The solution is to send the U.S. Vice President on a “goodwill” trip to Omo Lau. The Vice President, incidentally, just happens to be a multimillionaire Southerner, who specializes in such “good-will” and who is counted on to hold the Southern vote in line in elections. Sound familiar?

What happens to the VP when he arrives at Omo Lau is too logical a conclusion for anyone but the author to have thought of. We'll leave it to him to tell you.

“*A Feast of Freedom*” is 100% reading-for-entertainment — with an extra 25% added for a sharp commentary on American and UN policies.

### A Second Look At The United Nations

in G. Edward Griffin's  
probing new study

## THE FEARFUL MASTER

profusely illustrated  
\$5.00



*Read!*

### A TEXAN LOOKS AT LYNDON

*A Study in Illegitimate Power*

by

J. EVETTS HALEY

**\$1.00**

1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12  
 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24

# CALENDAR of EVENTS

1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12  
 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24

- December 22 John Birch Society Presentation by Hugh Fine, 8:00 pm  
 District Coordinator. The American Opinion  
 Library, 420 Bascom Ave., San Jose. Bring a  
 friend.
- January 8 America Confidential resumes its six week course 8:00 pm  
 on the study of communism. The American Opinion  
 Library, 935 B Street, Hayward, Phone JE 8-2644.
- January 7 U.R.O.C.. Fremont Chapter meeting for the purpose 8:00 pm  
 of electing officers and forming resolutions.  
 Showing of special film, tentative. To confirm,  
 call 797-0777.
- January 8 John Birch Society Presentation by Hugh Fine, 8:00 pm  
 District Coordinator. The Veteran's Memorial  
 Building, Alameda. Bring a friend.
- January 23 Christian History of the Constitution of the All day  
United States seminar conducted by its author,  
 Verna Hall. Christian Church of Los Gatos,  
 17765 Daves Avenue, Los Gatos. \$5.00 fee for  
 adults, \$2.00 for students includes luncheon.  
 Reservations - 356-4910.
- January 30 John Birch Society Presentation by Hugh Fine, 7:00 pm  
 District Coordinator. The Fremont Community  
 Center. Bring a friend.

## BAY AREA ADVERTISING COUNCIL, INC.

non-profit, volunteer citizens group  
 dedicated to TRUTH in the Cause of  
 FREEDOM by means of paid "ads" in  
 Bay Area newspapers.

YOUR financial help is urgently  
 needed to expand BAAC's advertising  
 program immediately.

Contact LINN JOHNSON, Secretary  
 P.O. Box 552, San Francisco

Checks may be made to "B.A.A.C."



BAAC is endorsed by...

Senator Barry Goldwater

"The Free Bulletin"

CITIZENS OPPOSING PROPAGANDA

COMMITTEE FOR HONEST JOURNALISM

(& Other American Patriots)

Support a CONSERVATIVE VOICE to  
 reach MILLIONS right here in  
 our own Bay area

BAAC AMERICA!!



# AMERICAN OPINION

● American Opinion  
395 Concord Ave.  
Belmont, Mass. 02178

Monthly  
\$10.00/yr

CORRECTION, PLEASE!

and  
A Review Of The News

● Correction, Please!  
Belmont, Mass. 02178

Fortnight  
Newsletter  
\$10.00/yr

## THE Dan Smoot Report

● THE DAN SMOOT REPORT  
BOX 9538  
DALLAS, TEXAS 75214

Weekly  
\$10.00/yr

## TOCSIN

● TOCSIN  
5765 CLAREMONT AVENUE  
OAKLAND, CALIFORNIA 94618

Weekly  
\$10.00/yr

## HUMAN EVENTS

YOUR WEEKLY WASHINGTON REPORT

● HUMAN EVENTS  
410 First Street, S. E.  
Washington 3, D. C.

Weekly  
\$12.50/yr

## NATIONAL REVIEW

A JOURNAL OF FACT AND OPINION

● NATIONAL REVIEW Semi-Weekly  
150 East 35th Street  
New York 16, N. Y.  
\$9.00/yr  
Bulletin  
\$7.00/yr

## U.S. News & World Report

● U. S. NEWS & WORLD REPORT  
Circulation Department, 435 Parker Ave.  
Dayton, Ohio 45401  
Weekly  
\$8.00/yr

## FREEDOM Magazine

● FREEDOM MAGAZINE  
6413 Franklin Avenue  
Los Angeles 28, California

Bi-Monthly  
\$3 for 12 issues.

THE FREE BULLETIN  
P.O. Box 253  
FREMONT, CALIFORNIA 94537

Dear Sirs:

- ( ) To further the work of the Free Bulletin, please accept my donation.  
( ) I would like some information regarding advertising in the bulletin.  
( ) Please add the following names to your mailing list:

Name _____	Name _____
Address _____	Address _____

- ( ) Please add my name to your mailing list.



# BARRY'S BAND WAGON

Oh, ho! You thought the bandwagon was put in the barn, did you? For shame! Not yet, son, not yet. A little paint chipped off here and there, maybe; a squeak or two in the axles, but with four right wheels, what can you expect? No, son, there are 26,670,000 reasons to keep the bandwagon on the road, and we hope you're one of them.

National Headquarters for Americans for Goldwater (P.O. Box 674, Phoenix, Arizona) is still going very strong. Jay O'Malley, National Chairman, and a man who is an implacable as the Petrified Forest sent all of us Loyal Ones a fine letter of his own, with a copy of a letter he received from Barry. A reduced copy of that letter follows:

BARRY GOLDWATER  
ARIZONA

Conservative  
Action Committee  
Lobby and Public Relations  
Branch, Quantico, VA

United States Senate  
WASHINGTON, D.C.

November 5, 1964

Mr. James C. O'Malley,  
National Chairman,  
Americans for Goldwater  
Post Office Box 674  
Phoenix, Arizona

Dear Jay:

Thank you so very much for the time and effort spent in my behalf.

Will you please convey to the members of Americans for Goldwater my sincere gratitude. The support and confidence you people placed in me means more than I can say, and I want you to know I appreciate this from the bottom of my heart.

I feel that the cause of conservatism has been advanced and will continue to flourish with the dedicated efforts of all of us.

With best wishes,

*Barry*  
Barry Goldwater

So, like the Admiral said, "Damn the torpedoes! Full speed ahead!" ★

## Telly Ho!

Apparently the beard and sandal set are now in charge of Television "documentaries", if the title and tone of NBC's Viet Nam effort is any indication. Bearing a "beat" colloquialism, this half-hour whitewash was labeled "Viet Nam: It's a Mad War". (Ch 4, 10:00 pm, Dec. 1)

It began in the clubby atmosphere of Saigon and ended on the banks of a rice paddy. In a thoroughly disjointed panorama, the program described this strange battleground, and America's dilemma there. By overplaying minor problems and underplaying the insane policies our government pursues there, the viewer was to be left satisfied that we have a long and costly war on our hands. Futility was the theme.

The entire story was a poorly plotted scenario of confusion in which extreme contrasts existing in Viet Nam were portrayed; wealth and poverty, education and ignorance, culture and primitivity, life and death. But the greatest contrast of all was the circumstance in which a Viet Nameese soldier receives one lump of sugar and a slice of bread for breakfast, while in nearly every scene showing Americans, great quantities of beer were being consumed.

The background music for this sorry epoch, was a perpetual intoning of American rock and roll.

A million dollars a day is buying bread, beer, and a lot of baloney for the American taxpayer. The beatnik title was free. ★

## PERSONAL INCOME TAX IS THE OPIATE OF THE PEOPLE



ANTIDOTE read "Action For Americans" now at your local Americanism Center, or write Liberty Amendment Committee of California, Box 1152, Los Gatos, California.

THE LIBERTY AMENDMENT



## Brother, can you spare a



A couple of months ago, The Free Bulletin made a financial appeal, in an effort to keep that wolf away from our very shaky door. The response from that appeal DID keep our door intact for a little while. However, during the campaign (you remember the Campaign.....), we were running this place around the clock, going through ink and paper like Joshua went through Jerico.

In the last three weeks before election, this place ran nearly a million impressions on our trusty little press! Just to name two of the many things we printed, we published well over 20,000 of the "Vector", and some 25,000 "Labor for Goldwater". About the only thing we DIDN'T print was the thing we need most, M-O-N-E-Y.

So, like everybody else, we're putting the bite on you again, only we're being pretty sneaky about it; all we're asking is a mere 2 dimes a month...ROOSEVELT dimes even...or, if your an extremist we can make change for a quarter!!!



Left-Right-Left: Amateur golfer Eisenhower, who's long on putts-ying and very short on drive, has joined the new blast at the JBS. Members should be taken "with a laugh, if not complete disbelief", says he. Not too long ago he said the JBS was "a fine, patriotic organization".. How come Ike gets bronchitis only during presidential campaigns? ★

## CONSERVATIVES

If you wish to preserve the glorious country and humane civilization which we ourselves inherited, first investigate our constructive opposition to Communism. Because we are effective we have been smeared by every conceivable method, but the time has come when you should find out for yourself. Introductory Packet postpaid, in plain envelope if preferred, for one dollar.

Write to The John Birch Society,  
Belmont, Massachusetts 02178.

A New Idea in Programs!

# "ERGO"

with Jim Donati  
Host and Debater

EXPRESS YOUR OPINIONS  
ON THE AIR!

Tune in & Telephone  
294-0344

Mon. thru Fri. 10:00 P.M. to

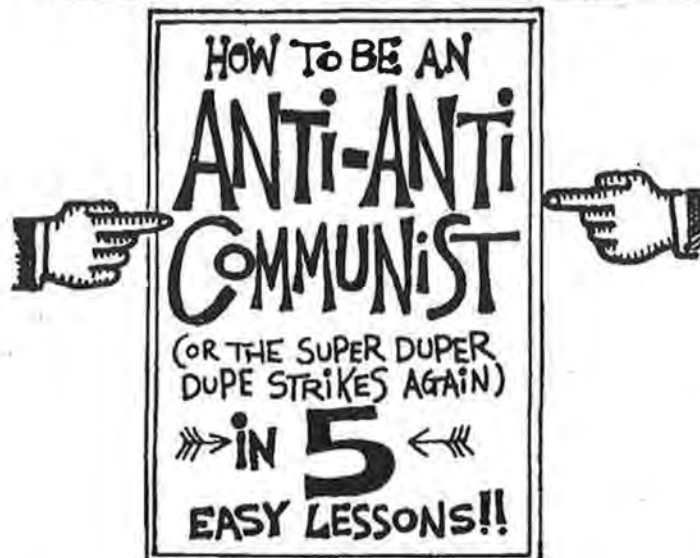
Midnight

# KEEN FM

"100" on your FM dial

# THE FUZZIES

by Richardson



## LESSON I:

DON'T INVESTIGATE COMMUNISM THOROUGHLY... BE CONSTANTLY SUSPICIOUS OF THOSE WHO DO!



**LESSON II:** GOSSIP ABOUT THOSE WHO SPEAK OUT AGAINST COMMUNISM. CALL THEM RADICALS, ULTRA-RIGHTISTS, BIGOTS, SUPER PATRIOTS, REACTIONARY, CONTROVERSIAL, EXTREMISTS, ETC...



## LESSON III:

RIDICULE PATRIOTISM. PLAY THE PART OF A SOPHISTICATED CYNIC WHO IS ABOVE IT ALL.



## LESSON IV:

BE A WITCH-HUNTER

KNOCK THE SENATE AND CONGRESSIONAL SUBVERSIVE INVESTIGATING COMMITTEES.



## LESSON V:

BE A "BUTTER"  
EXAMPLE: I LIKE WHAT THEY ARE DOING **BUT** I DON'T LIKE THEIR METHODS. THEIR PROGRAM IS GOOD **BUT** THEY ARE TOO EMOTIONAL!!

## >>> MORAL: <<<

DON'T CONFUSE YOURSELF WITH FACTS OR YOU MIGHT BECOME AN **ANTI-COMMUNIST!**

## ODDS 'N' ENDS

The atmosphere of the Bay Area has regained a big chunk of its Conservative warmth this month. Frank Iszak is back at his American Book-racks Office in Castro Valley after a long lecture tour which covered some 30 states.

And Castro Valley has an unwilling guest, being hosted by Eden Hospital. Paul Diakonoff, our man from Moscow, who spends the wee small hours monitoring Radio Moscow and Peking, is recuperating from a heart attack, his third.

With nothing better to do than sit and fret about his share of our gargantuan national debt, one of our staff clowns did a little calculating his share: \$5114 (2 weeks ago), \$5135 today. Your tax money is going down the pipe at the rate of \$200,000 per minute; \$300,000,000 per day. YOUR share grown at an increasing rate of \$1.70 each day, Saturdays and Sundays included. So, ~~YOU should fret a little too!~~

It was very heartening to discover we can buy groceries now with a bit more interest. The Louis Stores, Inc., are cosponsoring the Dan Smoot Report on the telly. (Sundays, 5:45 pm, Channel 2.)

A bundle of Republican precinct material was found recently near the Hub Shopping Center in Fremont. Will the Nelson Rockefeller interloper who dumped it there please form a line to the left.

You know, it's really pretty silly to launch these huge bond programs for agricultural irrigation development, and then turn around and pay the farmer NOT to plant.



"Mario Savio Speaks at Harvard". Sending Martin Luther Savio to Harvard is like sending a rainmaker to Cambodia during the monsoon season.

Apropos to the UC travesty: "An army of sheep led by a lion will always defeat an army of lions led by a sheep".

Robert Welch has stated that 1,000,000 strong membership in the John Birch Society would arrest and turn the International Communist tide. And RW has battled 1000 so far. So, though not the first to say it, we are the first to print it:  
AU H<sub>2</sub>O '64 JBS '65

Your editor's 3½ year old son was inquiring about makes the world go around, and was told it was God. After a second's reflection, he cocked his head and asked, "Where's the switch?" (It's in your little heart, Chris.)



## EDITORIAL

Norman Cotton of San Francisco, recently sent a letter to Dean Clarence Manion (Manion Forum, Sun. eve. 10:45, Channel 2), in which he proposes a program be established to contact the 27 million people who voted for Goldwater. These many millions could then direct a concert of effort, time and money into a massive program of education through the television media.

Mr. Cotton points up the fact that the multitude of the separate splinter groups working in the Conservative cause are not as effective especially financially, as one great effort would be.

We heartily subscribe to Mr. Cotton's recommendations. In view of the re-emergence of the Rocky left in the Republican Party, a Conservative "coalition" seems a must, if a Conservative political entity is to survive. However, we cannot subscribe to a policy which would put this energy and money into any political party, as such, nor into a quasi-political structure. Mr. Cotton has suggested "The Barry Goldwater National Educational Foundation". Properly operated with education, and not politics as its primary goal; directed by Barry Goldwater and a National Council of the best in the Conservative ranks; and with a precise ACTION program directed toward specifics and not generalities, such a Foundation could get the job done.

Dean Manion and Barry Goldwater would be interested in our readers comments. Send your comments to the Free Bulletin, and they will be forwarded en masse to Dean Manion and Senator Goldwater. ★

COURTEOUS REAL ESTATE SERVICE

"multiple listings"

notary

**"HUB" CITIES REALTY**

PH.657-1050 - Fremont Blvd., Fremont



## In The Know

Every year three million children learn to read. Every year three million people learn to read who could not read last year. Now what will they read?

Do you know that the Communist Party publishes two pieces of literature every year for individual on this earth? According to United Nations' records, of published material, Russia ranks first in volume. Sixty thousand new titles come off the presses of Russia every year. Not one Bible is printed. Not one piece of Gospel literature is printed; but sixty thousand new titles promoting the Red line are.

Japan is second in publishing. They publish twenty-four thousand new titles every year. Not one Bible or one piece of Gospel literature come off of their presses.

Great Britain is third. She publishes nineteen thousand new books every year, or at least that was the rate last year.

India ranks fourth with eighteen thousand new titles. And then finally the United States of America comes in as fifth, with twelve thousand new titles a year.

To top things off, Russia translates from other countries, five thousand titles of her own choosing, those that push the Party line.

The United States contributes eight hundred titles and Great Britain six hundred. This is what the printing presses are producing in the leading nations of the world.

The statement that the grandson of Mahatma Gandhi made several years ago hits the nail on the head. "The missionaries taught us how to read, but the Communists gave us books." ★

# STOP LOOK AND LISTEN

Under Lenin the Communists adopted a three-step strategy for conquest of the world. They have never departed from it since.

1. The first step was to take eastern Europe. Except for the tiny country of Greece, and the city of Istanbul, this stage was completed by 1950.

2. The second step was to gain control over the mass and masses of Asia. Today this is more than eighty percent accomplished.

3. The third and final step was to be the encirclement and infiltration of the United States of America, whereby the Communists would gradually establish their control in and over "that last bastion of capitalism." They have now gone over fifty percent of the way towards achieving this goal.

By simple arithmetic on the above percentages, we see that the Communists are now three-fourths of the way towards their final target of world rule. Since the end of 1945 they have averaged enslaving seven thousand more human beings every hour, and they believe that the end is now in sight. Our complete surrender, already plotted in detail by agencies of our own government, would mark that end. And the Communists have brought themselves this far by means as unvarying as their strategy and their goal.

**The Free Bulletin**

P. O. Box 253

Fremont, California 94537

BULK RATE  
Postage  
PAID  
No. 89  
Fremont,  
Calif.

**RETURN REQUESTED**

Mr. McMullen  
c/o F. B. I.  
Box 487  
Hayward, Calif.

The John Birch Society has undertaken to play a leading role in stopping and routing this International Communist Conspiracy.

Since it is a conspiracy, and must cloak its operations with deception and secrecy, the greatest danger which the Communists face is exposure of their methods, their purposes, and their progress.

The Communists do not fear arms or armies. They control too many of the men who would have to give the orders to march. They do not fear the bombs and missiles of pushbutton warfare. In most cases they now own the men who would have to push the buttons. But they do fear light on their activities.

The Communists do not fear purely political action. In every country they have proved their ability, under all circumstances, to control and stultify such political action, and mold it to their purposes. But when political activity is motivated by fundamental hopes and fears of religious intensity, and is made a part of a massive and permanent educational program, it climbs above the reach of Communist manipulation.

But our strength and effectiveness derive from our being far more than merely an anti-Communist group. We are basically concerned with constructive longrange objectives, to which the rout and destruction of an ephemeral conspiracy of Communist criminals is really incidental. We are something new in history: A body of truly good men and women, of religious ideals and humane consciences, of all races and colors and creeds, who are welded together to work now, and in the years, decades, and even centuries to come, for the purposes and beliefs that we hold in common. Our goals have been summarized as: Less government, more responsibility, and a better world.

If you have what it takes, in character, in courage, and in ideals, come join us in our proud companionship and in our epic undertaking.

**THE JOHN BIRCH SOCIETY**  
Belmont, Massachusetts 02178

W.F.  
1/6

SAC, SAN FRANCISCO (100-47715)

12/24/64

SA [REDACTED]

b2  
b6  
b7C  
b7D

MINUTEMEN  
INFORMATION CONCERNING (IS)

Documentation:

[REDACTED]

11/24/64

SA [REDACTED]  
[REDACTED]

ACTION: Route to SA [REDACTED]  
Open 100-case on [REDACTED] 3.  
Close [REDACTED]  
Remove/serials from [REDACTED] and place them  
in [REDACTED]

b2  
b6  
b7C  
b7D

1  
1  
1  
1  
①

[REDACTED]

① - 100-47042 (JOHN BIRCH SOCIETY)

READ BY: \_\_\_\_\_

REVIEWED BY: \_\_\_\_\_

RJM:mal  
(5)

Searched	Indexed
Serialized	Filed
12/24/64	
FBI	SAN FRANCISCO

*og*

100-47042-203



Fremont, California  
November 24, 1964

*SKW*

I, [redacted] make the following voluntary statement to [redacted]  
[redacted] who has identified himself to me as a Special Agent of the FBI.

[redacted]  
Fremont, California and he is employed as a [redacted] out

of [redacted]

California. [redacted] is described as follows:

Sex  
Race  
Age  
Height  
Weight  
Hair  
Build  
Characteristics

[redacted]

[redacted] is in possession of the following guns:

Pistols

Single action Colt .38;  
6" barrel S & W .44 Magnum;  
Matched set of .22 Derringers;  
D. C. M. .45 automatic;  
9mm luger with 12" barrell;  
38 or 357 Magnum.  
Rifles: .22 match Springfield;  
two carbines;  
M-1 garand.

Rifles:

[redacted] handles his own ammunition and has two  
presses and assortment of dies which are used for refilling  
expended cartridges. He has two hunting knives.

[redacted] is enthusiastic about motorcycles.

Automobile owned:  
Marital Status

[redacted]

b6  
b7C

*SKW*

b6  
b7C

He has stated he holds a Federal firearms license.

In September, [ ] stated he was not a member of the John Birch Society, however he wanted to join this organization. On or about September 20, [ ] advised he joined the John Birch Society. He said he joined the John Birch Society, however he did not approve of the John Birch Society's policy regarding communism, because he, [ ] thought that we should kill the communists and not appease them. [ ] stated in his opinion we will have to fight the communists ourselves.

On October 17, [ ] stated he joined the Minutemen this morning and that the Minutemen believed the way he believed, in that we should kill these <sup>few</sup> communists rather than live with them.

On November 17 and November 21 [ ] stated the Minutemen is a right-wing group <sup>that is</sup> ~~but~~ does not like the way the government is being handled. He stated that the Minutemen is made up of ex-GI's that are familiar with guns. He stated the Minutemen group with which he <sup>is</sup> ~~was~~ affiliated has in its membership, approximately six policemen, doctors who have medicine and morphine hidden in the hills of [ ] California.



On November 21, [ ] made available a Minuteman application and supplied the correct words in answers set forth in this application.

[ ] advised the Minutemen can get rap sheets about individuals <sup>who</sup> ~~they want~~ to join their organization in order that their background may be checked out. [ ] pointed out that the Minutemen had available to them the rap sheet of a Negro leader who led the last March on Washington, D.C. [ ] stated this rap sheet revealed that this Negro leader was a homosexual.

b6  
b7C [ ] advised that other members of the Minutemen included officers of the [ ] Office and the [ ] Department.

The Minutemen believe that the communists will take over the United States within the next two years, according to [ ] According to [ ] if this occurred, everybody in the Minutemen would be supplied a picture of a Communist Party (CP) member and it would be the responsibility of the Minuteman holding this picture to assure that this communist was executed.

[ ] advised that the Minutemen expect to be making war on the Negroes within the near future and also they expect to put an end to the Negroes assaulting white people.

[ ] stated that the Minutemen expect to do something about the way the U. S. Government is misusing its powers. [ ] stated the biggest problem at the moment is the fact that the U.S. is disbanding its armed forces and is leaving military obligations which should be in the power in the United States up to world organizations.

[ ] stated the Minuteman have guns hidden in the hills of Livermore, California. The Minutemen supposedly get their guns through the National Rifle Association and the Director of Civilian Marksmanship.

[ ] carries a gun and hunting knife in his truck for self-protection.

[ ]

b6  
b7C

UNITED STATES GOVERNMENT

# Memorandum

TO : SAC, SAN FRANCISCO (100-47042)

DATE: 12/24/64

FROM : SA [REDACTED]

SUBJECT: JOHN BIRCH SOCIETY  
INFORMATION CONCERNING (IS-C)

## Documentation:

[REDACTED]	SA [REDACTED]
[REDACTED]	[REDACTED]

b2  
b6  
b7C  
b7D

"11/25/64 6:00PM

b2  
b6  
b7C  
b7D

"I was approached by [REDACTED]  
[REDACTED] California, to join the John Birch  
Society.

"While I was looking at magazines and books, this man stated that I should purchase some reading material from the American Opinion Book Store in Hayward.

"I stated that I was aware of what the book store represented and that I was interested.

"He asked me to accompany him to his home at the above address to see some of the literature which he had on hand. I did so.

"At his home (he rents) he showed me a great deal of printed matter published by the John Birch Society. He stated that he is [REDACTED] for this area and maintains the [REDACTED] where he conducts the meetings.

READ BY: \_\_\_\_\_ REVIEWED BY: \_\_\_\_\_

- 1 - [REDACTED]
- 1 - [REDACTED]
- 1 - 100-AMERICAN OPINION BOOKSTORE, HAYWARD
- 1 - 100-47715 (MINUTEMEN)

Searched \_\_\_\_\_ Indexed \_\_\_\_\_  
Serialized 7/10 Filed 7/10  
12/24/64

FBI SAN FRANCISCO

RJ:mal  
(5)

b6  
b7C

(dup)

[REDACTED]
------------

Buy U.S. Savings Bonds Regularly on the Payroll Savings Plan

100-47042-204

SF 100-47042  
RJM:mal

"He said that in his opinion the society should be the governing power in the U. S. and that the Minutemen should be the protectorate of the people. This was his statement and was due to nothing that I said, I made no mention of the Minutemen.

"He gave me two publications entitled 'The Grave-diggers' and 'A Choice Not an Echo' by Phylliss Schafley & Chester Ward - plus a number of automobile stickers stating, 'Support Your Local Police.' A definite way to identify John Birch Society members. He has [redacted]

[redacted] in either Utah or Idaho. I do not know his name.

"His [redacted] His name and age I do not know.

b6  
b7C

[redacted] He was injured in an accident in [redacted] is suing the [redacted] because the [redacted]

b6  
b7C

"His [redacted] are members of the John Birch Society.

"He [redacted] comes from either Utah or Idaho. He is [redacted]

[redacted] Is right handed. Wears a very large [redacted] on a [redacted] It is a very distinctive [redacted]

"He wears [redacted] on [redacted] He rolls [redacted] from Sir Walter Raleigh with [redacted] He will not [redacted]



SF 100-47042

RJM:mal

"He works at the [redacted] for five hundred dollars per month and would like to find a job that pays more money.

"He owns a 30-30 rifle and a twenty gage shotgun which [redacted] that he would like me to repair.

"He has requested that I attempt to find a pistol or revolver that functions well and is unregistered. Reason unknown.

b6  
b7C

"He does not drink.

"He said that the society is infiltrating California Republican Assembly for the purpose of placing Society members in any available electoral office without the public knowing that the candidate [redacted] of the society."

"He also mentioned that he has been offered a job [redacted] He will be in charge of [redacted]

"I am supposed to join the Birchers on [redacted] [redacted] and am expected to attend indoctrination classes for about two or three months one or two nights a week. It costs \$10.00 for the course plus books about twenty dollars worth."

ACTION: Route to SA [redacted] for information.



UNITED STATES GOVERNMENT

# Memorandum

TO : SAC, SAN FRANCISCO (100-47042)

DATE: 1/4/65

FROM : SA [REDACTED]

SUBJECT: JOHN BIRCH SOCIETY  
INFORMATION CONCERNING (IS)

## Documentation:

[REDACTED]

SA [REDACTED]

b2  
b6  
b7C  
b7D

[REDACTED]

"Fremont, Calif.  
12/9/64

b6  
b7C

[REDACTED] furnished an application to the John Birch Society today. Both [REDACTED] and the Minutemen want me to join the John Birch Society.

[REDACTED] said that he supports the movement by the John Birch Society and the Minutemen against UNICEF.

[REDACTED] furnished station numbers of many conservative broadcasters who sympathize with both the Minutemen and JBS and also these broadcasters promote the writings of both JBS and Minutemen.

"Attached to this report is the list furnished by [REDACTED]

b2  
b6  
b7C  
b7D

b6  
b7C

1 - [REDACTED]  
1 - 100- [REDACTED]  
1 - 100- [REDACTED]  
1 - 100-47715 (MINUTEMEN)

READ BY: \_\_\_\_\_

REVIEWED BY: \_\_\_\_\_

RJM:mal  
(5)

Searched \_\_\_\_\_ Indexed \_\_\_\_\_  
Serialized CP Filed CP  
FBI - SAN FRANCISCO

1/4/65



Buy U.S. Savings Bonds Regularly on the Payroll Savings Plan

100-47042-205

SF 100-47042

RJM:mal

6:15AM	RICHARD COTTEN	XERB	1080
6:30AM	CARL MC INTIRE	XERB	1080
7:00AM	C. W. BURPO	KFAX	1100
9:00AM	Dr. MC BIRNIE	KFAX	1100
10:00AM	BRUCE PARKER	KFAX	1100
10:30AM	CARL MC INTIRE	KPER	1290
4:00PM	FULTON LEWIS, JR.	KGBA	1430
8:30PM	BILLY JAMES HARGUS	XERB	1080
9:15PM	RICHARD COTTEN*	XERB	1080
	*Favors Minutemen		

Saturday

6:00AM	BOB WELLS	KFAX	1100
6:30AM	BOB HUDSON	XERB	1080
7:00AM	DR. BURPO	KFAX	1100
7:45AM	REV. KYLE	KFAX	1100
10:30AM	PAUL PETERSON	KFAX	1100
12:00	PAUL HARVEY	KGO	810
12:30	KENT COURTNEY	KFAX	1100
12:45	DR. MC BIRNIE	KFAX	1100

b6  
b7C

Sunday

8:45AM	JIM DANOTI	KLIV	1590
2:00PM	DAN SMOOT	KFAX	1100
2:15PM	DEAN MANION	KFAX	1100
2:30PM	DONALD JACKSON	KFAX	1100
5:15PM	DONALD JACKSON	KEEN	1370
5:30PM	DAN SMOOT	KEEN	1370
5:45PM	DEAN MANION	KEEN	1370

ACTION: Route to SA  for information.

UNITED STATES GOVERNMENT

MEMORANDUM

TO: SAC, SAN FRANCISCO (100-3730)

DATE: 1-12-65

FROM: SA [REDACTED]

SUBJECT: CP SC CO.  
IS - C

b2  
b6  
b7C  
b7D

[REDACTED] 12/6/64; 12/16/64; SA [REDACTED]

BE CERTAIN IDENTITY OF INFORMANT IS PROTECTED.

On 12/16/64 [REDACTED] who has furnished reliable information in the past, furnished SA [REDACTED] with a hand-written report concerning a CP Club meeting, 11/30/64, at San Jose, California.

b2  
b6  
b7C  
b7D

Informant report is set out verbatim below:

CHANNELIZATION

1 - 100-3730 (CP SC CO.)

1 - [REDACTED]  
1 - [REDACTED]  
1 - [REDACTED]

1 - 100-25347 (CP Political Activity)

1 - 100-47042 (John Birch Society)

1 - 100-45768 (CDC)

1 - [REDACTED]  
1 - [REDACTED]  
1 - [REDACTED]  
1 - [REDACTED]

1 - 100-48035 (Women for Peace)

1 - [REDACTED]  
1 - [REDACTED]  
1 - [REDACTED]

1 - 100- (Youth for Jobs)

MES:smv  
(29)

1 - [REDACTED]  
1 - [REDACTED]

2 - Newark (Ken.)

(1 - [REDACTED])  
(1 - [REDACTED])

2 - Chicago (W. A. A.)

(1 - [REDACTED])  
(1 - [REDACTED])

SEARCHED dl INDEXED dl

SERIALIZED sg FILED sg

January 12, 1965

FBI - San Francisco

READ \_\_\_\_\_ REVIEWED \_\_\_\_\_

b6  
b7C

*HRC*

100-47042-206

SF 100-3730  
MES:smv

"A club meeting of the Communist Party was held at 8:00 P.M. Monday 11-30-64 [redacted]  
[redacted]

"This was a business meeting.

"Those present were:

[redacted]

[redacted] chaired the meeting.

"The first point on the agenda was a discussion on the war in South Viet Nam, and the need for Red China being seated in the United Nations.

"It was proposed by [redacted] that we urge people to send telegrams to President Johnson asking that China be seated and urging that he not carry the war into North Viet Nam, but rather that the United States troops be withdrawn from South Viet Nam.

b6  
b7C

[redacted] proposal was excepted, and all members of the club agreed to send wires as well as promoting the idea to others.

[redacted] also ask that seperate wires be sent to Johnson urging the removal of J. Edgar Hoover as director of the F.B.I.

[redacted] felt this would be timely due to the recent publicity showing friction between J. Edgar Hoover & Martin Luther King.

"In a discussion of a recent article in the newspapers about armed 'Birchers' in the Santa Cruz Mountains [redacted] proposed that someone have Jeff Boehm, editor of the Union Gazzett, contact the man who wrote the article, a Mister Wilson who reports for a Watsonville paper, and try to get the names of the 'Birchers' in question and expose them.



[ ] volunteered to see Jeff Boehm on this.

[ ] proposed that a speaker be brought into the area to talk on the threat of the Right. [ ] suggested [ ] as the speaker.

"The Comrades accepted the first part of this proposal but rejected the proposed speaker, on the grounds that he is unknown outside of the left circle.

[ ] said that there is a group known as the (national committee for political responsibility) or something like that, and that he felt a speaker could be gotten through them.

b6  
b7C

[ ] said that such a speaker should be sponsored by the C.D.C. or the 25th assembly district democratic club and ask [ ] to see what he could do to bring this about.

"It was also discussed that speakers on China & Viet Nam be promoted.

[ ] suggested for such a speaker [ ] of the American Friends Legislative Committee.

"Since [ ] was due to talk on China December 2nd at the home of [ ] in [ ] ask [ ] to call [ ] & Request that she try to get people to wire President Johnson on the matters previously mentioned.

[ ] also ask [ ] to call Eilene Hutchinson Chairman of the local Women for Peace, and request that a meeting be called to discuss the China seat in the U.N. and the possibility of the expansion of the war to N. Viet Nam, and try to find ways of pressuring President Johnson into not expanding the war.

"The Club voted in favor of alternating Educational Club meetings as being a joing club meeting for a three month stretch, and then single



club educational meetings for a three month stretch.

"This Report was written 12-6-64.

"Continued on page #4

[redacted] paid to [redacted] \$5.00 as her monthly pledge to the Communist Party.

[redacted] pledged a monthly donation to the Communist Party, at the request of [redacted]

[redacted] announced that a county membership meeting would be held December 13th and that [redacted] would be guest speakers at this meeting to give Reports on Youth For Jobs and a Welfare Committee fight.

b6  
b7c

"It was agreed this meeting would be held at [redacted]

[redacted] passed around the room a letter he had received from [redacted] who are now living [redacted] Newark N.J.

[redacted] mentioned that th [redacted] had sent Fifteen dollars (\$15.00) for their club dues & sustainer."

The above report was discussed with the informant [redacted] who had nothing more to add to this report.

RECOMMENDATION: File.

SAC, SAN FRANCISCO (100-New)

1/15/65

SA [redacted]

b6  
b7C  
b7D

[redacted]  
SM - C

On 12/4/64, [redacted] California, advised SA [redacted] wished to report some confidential information regarding [redacted] who has Post Office Box [redacted] California. He has [redacted] in [redacted] California, and he [redacted] which is commonly known as the [redacted]

[redacted] advised that on Thanksgiving Day, [redacted] residence and he advised her in conversation that the United States was being slowly taken over by the communists, Negroes and "left-wing Jews." She said from his conversation she could tell he was very anti-Semitic and was actually [redacted] is [redacted]

[redacted] advised her that he and some of his friends [redacted] will not let the communists take over and he related that in 1942 in Contra Costa County a vigilante group tarred and feathered two communist Jews and ran them out of town. After this incident, communist activities in the area were greatly curtailed.

[redacted] further stated that [redacted] said he believed in the John Birch Society and believes that the society is composed of 100% loyal Americans. [redacted] said she gained the impression that [redacted] was a member of the society but he did not specifically say so.

1 - 100-47715 (MINUTEMEN)  
1 - 100-467042 (JOHN BIRCH SOCIETY)

MRA:eim  
(4)

SEARCHED	INDEXED
SERIALIZED	FILED
JAN 15 1965	
FBI - SAN FRANCISCO	

100-467042-207

SF 100-New  
MRA:eim

He reported further that in San Ramon Valley in Contra Costa County there are 40 groups of men with ten in a group who have rifles and ammunition. These men are part of a militia who are prepared to defend the United States against any communist takeover. [redacted] said that he had a [redacted]

[redacted] said she could furnish no further information because she is not [redacted] and because of his anti-Semitic attitude she has had little contact with him. She stated that she read some article regarding the "Minutemen" and she believes that [redacted] may be connected with this group.

She described [redacted] in height, [redacted] She sta<sup>b6</sup>  
he also has [redacted] California. <sup>b7C</sup>  
<sup>b7D</sup>

A search of the San Francisco indices reveals references [redacted] and [redacted] These references refer to [redacted] and on 4/27/42 an anonymous source, by a handprinted note, set forth the following: "I think this important man is doing something un-American. He is [redacted] [redacted] California. He is [redacted]"

RECOMMENDATION:

Open case on [redacted] California, for the purpose of identifying him and to determine if he is engaged in activities inimical to the welfare of the United States.

(Information furnished by [redacted] must be treated as confidential.)



UNITED STATES GOVERNMENT

# Memorandum

TO : SAC, SAN FRANCISCO (100-47042)

DATE: 2/5/65

FROM : SA

b6  
b7C

SUBJECT: JOHN BIRCH SOCIETY ✓  
SM - X

Forwarded with this memorandum is "The Free Bulletin" dated 1/18/65. Page 11 of this bulletin sets forth in part the following: "The Free Bulletin, PO Box 253, Fremont, Calif. The Free Bulletin is a conservative, anti-Communist Journal of fact and opinion, published periodically as financial resources will allow...."

ACTION RECOMMENDED: CCO Index pages 9, 11 and 13 of "The Free Bulletin," 1/18/65.

1 - 100-47042

RJM:mal  
(1)

*cc Jones*

SEARCHED	INDEXED
SERIALIZED	FILED
FEB 5 1965	
FBI - SAN FRANCISCO	

*See 1a(6)*

100-47042-208

UNITED STATES GOVERNMENT

## Memorandum

TO : SAC, SF (100-47042)

DATE: 2/16/65

FROM : SA [redacted]

SUBJECT: JOHN BIRCH SOCIETY *Index*

On 2/11/65, [redacted]

[redacted] California, advised that he is a [redacted] of the John Birch Society in San Jose. He said that the John Birch Society had planned for five speakers to speak under the name of the "Peninsula Forum" and these speakers would be obtained from the American Opinion Speakers Bureau. He said the chairman of the committee arranging for the publicity of the Peninsula Forum is [redacted] employ-  
[redacted] San Jose. [redacted] said that he feels that [redacted] may be a communist in that he appears to sabotage all the plans the John Birch Society carefully lets out. [redacted] said his purpose in calling the FBI was to find out if [redacted] is subversive.

It was pointed out to [redacted] that the files of the FBI are confidential by law and that we are not permitted to give out any information. He was told that if he wished to give any information to the FBI relative to individuals or organizations we would accept it but we could not conduct investigations and give him any results of any such investigations.

[redacted] said he could understand the situation and felt that it was his duty to tell the FBI about [redacted]. When questioned further as to his suspicions of [redacted] he said they are based on the fact that [redacted] used a quotation from JOHN MILTON [redacted] to the effect that everyone should have the right to debate and express his beliefs at any cost. [redacted] felt that this was a communist approach to the problem. [redacted] said that he is a [redacted] and a 100 per cent loyal American.

ACTION: File.

MES:rap  
(1)

SEARCHED	INDEXED
SERIALIZED	FILED
FEB 16 1965	
FBI - SAN FRANCISCO	

100-47042-209





SF 100-3730  
MES:cle

"A club meeting of the Communist Party was held at 8:00 P.M. December 30th 1964 at the home of [redacted] San Jose.

"This was a business meeting.

"Those present were:

[redacted] chaired the meeting

[redacted] gave a report on the amount of money presently being brought into the club as a party sustainer. He stated that the club is presently receiving forty five dollars (\$45.00) per month which is fifteen dollars (\$15.00) short of the clubs goal.

b6  
b7C

[redacted] stated that [redacted] had pledged an unspecified amount to the club as a sustainer, but do to being out of work so much recently, [redacted] said he hated to badger him for it, and that he hasn't paid anything as yet.

[redacted] also said that he would ask for a sustainer from [redacted]

[redacted] suggested that [redacted] ask [redacted] for fifteen (\$15.00) or twenty (\$20.00) dollars since he at one time had insinuated interest in himself supporting a paid Communist Party spokesman from this club. But at the time [redacted] had suggested this [redacted] said he had discouraged [redacted] in this kind of a project because none of the members of this club was able to take upon themselves the position

of an openly paid spokesman for the Communist Party.

[ ] mentioned that [ ] had stated that he was going to contact [ ] and ask him to come and speak in San Jose as a money raising event for the two San Jose Clubs of the Communist Party.

[ ] stated that each club of the Communist Party was to collect an extra months dues from each member for the Southern Solidarity Fund.

"He then explained that due to persecution of the Party in the South and the lack of money among Communist in that area it is necessary for the money to be raised elsewhere & sent to them, so that they might continue to function.

[ ] stated that with all the things that are happening in the South today, it is obvious that the party is active there.

b6  
b7c

[ ] proposed that since the 25th A.D. Democratic Club is mainly a paper organization and just a rallying point for [ ] that the Communist Party work in trying to set up various, neighborhood Democratic Clubs in the 25th Assembly district.

[ ] announced that he was unsuccessful in his attempt to get [ ] to contact the newspaper Reporter from Watsonville on his article about "Armed Birchers." [ ] just didn't feel he could spare the time for the project.

[ ] will now contact [ ] and [ ] will contact [ ] in an attempt to get these men to arrange for someone to speak in San Jose on the subject of the "threat of the Right."

"This report was written 1/4/65."

SF 100-3730  
MES:cle

The above report was discussed with the informant on 1/19/65, who had nothing to add to this report.

ACTION RECOMMENDED:

File.

SAC, SAN FRANCISCO (100-47715)

2/24/65

SA [REDACTED]

"MINUTEMEN"  
INFORMATION CONCERNING (SM)

DOCUMENTATION

[REDACTED] 2/12/65 2/17/65 [REDACTED]  
[REDACTED]

Report furnished by PSI to writer set forth.

ACTION: Route to SA [REDACTED] and SA [REDACTED] for info.

b2  
b6  
b7C  
b7D

1 - 100-47715

1  
1  
1  
1

1 - 100-47042 (JOHN BIRCH SOCIETY)

RJM:ay  
(5)

READ BY.....

REVIEWED BY.....

Searched.....Indexed.....  
Serialized.....Filed.....

FEBRUARY 24, 1965

FBI - SAN FRANCISCO

100-47042-211



FREMONT, CALIFORNIA  
FEBRUARY 14, 1965

DURING THE INTERVIEW OF [REDACTED] FEBRUARY 12, 1965 AT HIS [REDACTED]  
PLACE OF RESIDENCE [REDACTED] CALIFORNIA  
BETWEEN THE HOURS OF 7:15 P.M. AND 10:30 P.M. [REDACTED] MENTIONED  
A SCIENTIST NAMED [REDACTED] WHO IS EMPLOYED AT THE [REDACTED]  
[REDACTED] ACCORDING TO [REDACTED] IS A WELL  
KNOWN COMMUNIST WHO HAS BEEN MENTIONED IN THE REPORTS OF MANY MEN  
WHO ARE IN THE COMMUNIST PARTY FOR THE FBI...IT IS BELIEVED BY [REDACTED]  
THAT [REDACTED] IS IN FACT THE LIASON MAN BETWEEN THE MANY CELLS OF THE  
COMMUNIST PARTY BOTH IN [REDACTED] AND AT THE [REDACTED]  
[REDACTED] STATED THAT IT IS NO FEDERAL OFFENSE TO  
ASSASSINATE A FEDERAL EMPLOYEE, BUT, FOR [REDACTED]  
NOT TO GET THE IDEA THAT HE [REDACTED] WAS PLOTTING SUCH A SCHEME BECAUSE  
THAT WOULD MAKE THE CONVERSATION BETWEEN THE TWO, IN FACT A CONSPIRACY  
WHICH IS A FELONY [REDACTED] SAID THAT "THE ILLEGITIMATE SON OF A FEM<sup>OK</sup>  
DOG", (THIS IS THE AUTHOR'S TRANSLATION AS TO WHAT WAS SAID FOR OBVIOUS<sup>b6</sup>  
REASONS), REALLY NEEDS TO HAVE A FATAL TYPE OF ACCIDENT. <sup>b7C</sup>

[REDACTED] BELIEVES THAT THIS WOULD MAKE THE COMMUNISTS AROUND THERE  
RE-ORGANIZE AND PERHAPS REVEAL THE TOP MAN, THIS BEING THE THING THAT  
THE MINUTEMEN HAVE BEEN LOOKING FOR AND TRYING TO FIND OUT FOR A LONG  
TIME.

IT IS THE OPINION OF [REDACTED] THAT, LIVERMORE IS SECOND ONLY TO BERKLEY  
IN IMPORTANCE AS FAR AS THE NUMBER AND RANK OF COMMUNISTS AND IS GETTING  
WORSE ALL THE TIME [REDACTED] SAID THAT THE F.B.I. HAS BEEN ORDERED TO ALLOW  
ALL OF THE COMMUNISTS, MOST OF WHOM ARE [REDACTED]

[REDACTED] TO GO ABOUT THEIR BUSINESS WITHOUT ANY  
QUESTION DUE TO THE FACT THAT THE LAST ATTORNEY GENERAL (KENNEDY) WHO  
IS WITHOUT ANY DOUBT A COMMUNIST HAS TIED THE HANDS OF THE F.B.I.  
[REDACTED]

PAGE TWO (2)

AND THEN MR. KENNEDY <sup>JK</sup> HAS BEEN SUCCEEDED BY [REDACTED] WHO IS RIGHT OUT OF THE SAME RED MOLD. IT IS [REDACTED] OPINION THAT THE ATTORNEY GENERAL IS ONE OF THE CABINET BUT NOT THE ONLY ONE WHO ADVOCATES THE SELLING OUT OF THE UNITED STATES TO SOVIET RUSSIA FOR A SONG.

[REDACTED] STATED THAT THERE HAVE<sup>JK</sup> BEEN A NUMBER OF VOLUMES THAT MAKE A SET, PUBLISHED AND WRITTEN AT COLUMBIA UNIVERSITY, THAT INSTRUCT A TEACHER ON THE METHODS TO USE TO BRAINWASH CHILDREN SO THEY ACCEPT THE DEFEATIST ATTITUDE AND THE DOCTRINES OF THE COMMUNIST PARTY WITH NO PROBLEMS.

[REDACTED] SAID THAT THE MINUTEMEN ARE LOOKING FOR THESE VOLUMES ALL OVER THE STATE OF CALIFORNIA, SINCE CALIFORNIA HAS ADOPTED THEM AS A STANDARD FOR TEACHERS. [REDACTED] SAID ALSO THAT THERE IS A WOMAN WHO LIVES IN LIVERMORE WHO HAS COLLECTED ALL OF THESE VOLUMES, (EVIDENTLY THIS WAS A LIMITED PRINTING) AND STORED THEM SOMEWHERE AWAITING ORDERS FROM THE HEADQUARTERS AS TO THE FINAL DISPOSITION OF THESE VOLUMES. b6 b7C

[REDACTED] <sup>JK</sup> ASSURED THE AUTHOR OF THIS REPORT THAT SHOULD THE MINUTEMEN FIND THE LOCATION OF THE BOOKS, THERE IS A MINUTEMAN WHO WILL BE TOO HAPPY TO BURGLARIZE THE PLACE OF STORAGE AND TURN THE BOOKS OVER TO THE CHAPTER AND FROM THERE, THE MINUTE MEN WILL HAVE NUMEROUS COPIES MADE AND DISTRIBUTED TO ALL OF THE JOHN BIRCH SOCIETY CHAPTERS IN THE UNITED STATES SO THAT THEY MAY BETTER ACQUAINT THE PUBLIC, WITH THE MENACE WHICH IS NOW WITH US, THE SEIZING OF THE MINDS OF CHILDREN WHO CANNOT DEFEND THEMSELVES. [REDACTED] ASKED [REDACTED] IF [REDACTED] WOULD ASSIST IN THE BURGLARY IF THE VOLUMES ARE FOUND. [REDACTED] ANSWERED AFFIRMATIVE. THE FELLOW WHO WILL ACTUALLY PERPETRATE THE BURGLARY NEVER HAD HIS NAME MENTIONED. [REDACTED] SAID ALSO THAT THERE ARE SOME FRIENDS OF HIS AT

[REDACTED] WHO WORK IN SECURITY AND THAT IS HOW THE INFORMATION THAT REACHES THE MINUTEMEN ON THE NAMES OF THE KNOWN COMMUNISTS AT THE [REDACTED]

PAGE THREE (3)

ONCE AGAIN THE NAMES OF THE SECURITY MEN AS THOSE OF THE TECHNICIANS AND THE BURGLAR, WERE NEVER MENTIONED.

[ ] SAID THAT HE HAS HAD LIMITED EXPERIENCE IN THE HANDLING AND USE OF DYNAMITE AND THAT THIS WILL BE MOST USEFUL WHEN THE FIGHTING ERUPTS IN THE STREETS [ ] SAID THAT HE RECENTLY SENT [ ]

[ ] TO BE HIDDEN SO THAT IF THE F.B.I. EVER DECIDES TO SEARCH HIS [ ] HOME THERE WILL BE NOTHING TO BE FOUND THAT IS IMCRIMINATING. *OK*

[ ] SAID THAT THE TECHNICIANS [ ]  
[ ], THAT ARE MINUTEMEN HAVE BEEN APPROACHED TO APPROPRIATE A SUPPLY OF PLASTIC EXPLOSIVES KNOWN AS C2 AND C3, THIS IS EVIDENTLY IN USE [ ] NOTHING WAS SAID AS TO THE ANSWER *OK* THAT WAS GIVEN BY THESE PEOPLE.

[ ] HAD OCCASION TO MEET THE PERSON OF [ ] ON THE NIGHT OF FEBRUARY 5, 1965, IN A TAVERN IN THE EAST BAY REGIONAL PARK DISTRICT KNOWN AS THE BIG BEAR, 7300 REDWOOD ROAD WHERE [ ] TOOK *OK*

[ ] IS IN THE U.S. NAVY (SEA BEAS) AT [ ] MENTIONED TO [ ] THAT HE MET THESE FELLOWS AND THE [ ] INSTRUCTED [ ] TO APPROACH [ ] AND HIS FRIENDS AND ASK THEM TO STEAL ALL OF THE AMMUNITION AND EXPLOSIVES THAT THEY COULD, ALSO SEE IF THEY COULD GET THEIR HANDS ON SOME SELECTOR SWITCHES FOR THE M-2 CARBINE, (THIS BEING THE MECHANISM WHICH *OK* ALLOWS THE SHOOTER TO FIRE THE WEAPON EITHER SEMI OR FULLY AUTOMATICALLY AT HIS PLEASURE [ ] DID NOT ASK THIS OF THESE PEOPLE BECAUSE THESE PEOPLE WOULD PROBABLY TURN IT IN TO THE BASE SECURITY AND [ ] WOULD NOT ONLY LOSE SOME FRIENDS BUT GO TO JAIL AS WELL. *OK*



PAGE FOUR (4)

[REDACTED] HAS NO IDEA WHY [REDACTED] IS ON THIS EXPLOSIVES KICK BUT IT IS SOMETHING THAT THE MAN WANTS, AND MENTIONS OFTEN. JK

[REDACTED] SAID THAT THE HIDING PLACE THAT IS LOCATED IN THE [REDACTED] [REDACTED] IS TOO SMALL TO HIDE ALL OF THE EXPLOSIVES THAT HE [REDACTED] INTENDS TO GET, HE SAID THAT ALL OF THE [REDACTED] ARE THERE AND THAT DOES NOT LEAVE ROOM FOR MUCH MORE [REDACTED] SAID THAT IT IS A FOOL THAT PUTS ALL OF HIS EGGS IN ONE BASKET.

[REDACTED] ASKED [REDACTED] ABOUT ALL OF THE FIREARMS THAT HE HAS AT HOME AND AT VARIOUS OTHER PLACES AND THE REPLY WAS THAT "I AM AN ESTABLISHED COLLECTOR OF REPUTE IN THE [REDACTED] AND THAT ALLOWS ME TO HAVE ANY FIREARMS THAT I WANT. JK

[REDACTED] INFORMED [REDACTED] THAT HE [REDACTED] HAD CORRESPONDED WITH A CANADIAN EXPORT FIRM [REDACTED] AND WAS SENT A CATALOGUE THAT SHOWS WHERE AN INDIVIDUAL OR GROUP MAY PURCHASE ANY NUMBER OF AUTOMATIC WEAPONS THAT ARE DESIRED FOR \$150.00 AND UP. ALL THAT IS WRONG b6 b7C TH THESE WEAPONS IS THAT THE BARRELS ARE PLUGGED MAKING THEM LEGALLY UNSERVICEABLE BUT [REDACTED] ALSO HAS ANOTHER CATALOGUE THAT TELLS WHERE TO GET ALL OF THE NECESSARY COMPONENTS TO MAKE THESE WEAPONS SERVICEABLE ONCE AGAIN. TO DO THIS WOULD COST THE INDIVIDUAL APPROXIMATELY JK \$15.00.

[REDACTED] ALSO SAID THAT THERE IS A MINUTEMAN THAT BELONGS TO THE [REDACTED] CHAPTER, WHO BOUGHT A AIRPLANE ON A LARK. THIS MAN KNOWS NOTHING ABOUT FLYING BUT TOLD [REDACTED] IF THERE IS SOMEBODY IN THE CHAPTER THAT IS ABLE TO FLY THE PLANE IS THERE TO USE [REDACTED] SAID THAT HE WOULD LIKE TO HAVE JK JK [REDACTED] TO TAKE FLYING LESSONS SO [REDACTED] CAN GO

UP AND MAKE AIRIAL PHOTOGRAPHS OF THE WHOLE [REDACTED] SO THE INFORMATION IS AVAILABLE TO THE MINUTEMEN, SUCH AS THE BEST PLACES FOR AMBUSH AND [REDACTED]

THE REASON FOR THIS REPORT SUPPLEMENT IS:

DUE TO THE GRAVITY OF THE STATEMENTS MADE BY [REDACTED] IT WAS  
THOUGHT THAT A LOOSE GENERAL REPORT WAS IN ORDER TO ACQUAINT THE  
PROPER PARTIES WITH WHAT WAS GOING ON.

IT WAS FURTHER FELT THAT THIS GENERAL REPORT SHOULD BE FOLLOWED  
UP BY A VERY DETAILED REPORT THAT IS AS CLOSE TO VERBATUM AS IS POSSIBLE *JK*  
AND WITH AS MUCH CONCENTRATION AS I HAVE HAD FOR TWO DAYS ,HERE IS IN  
DETAIL WHAT HAPPENED ON THE NIGHT OF FEBRUARY 12, 1965 BETWEEN THE HOURS  
OF 7:15 P.M. AND 10:30 P.M. [REDACTED]

b6

b7C



(Mount Clipping in Space Below)

## Sea Wolf Picketing Overflows

By DAVE NEWMAN

Too many pickets descended on Jack London Square Friday night.

About 3,000 demonstrators turned out to protest discriminatory hiring practices by the East Bay Restaurant Association.

Jack Weinberg, head of campus CORE, said, "Our biggest problem was our own numbers." He added there were no incidents of any kind.

The picket line began at 6:50 p.m., about ten minutes early, as Weinberg led 70 people in a circle outside the Sea Wolf restaurant. By 7:15 p.m., the crowd had mushroomed to almost 1,000, and Weinberg and his assistants were desperately trying to find other restaurants to picket.

Eventually close to a dozen restaurants were picketed, some as far as six blocks from Jack London Square. Communications between the various picket lines were maintained with the aid of walkie-talkies.

The restaurants involved said their business was not affected, but few people were seen entering or leaving the restaurants during the two-hour demonstration.

Assistant Police Chief Charles Gain, who directed the detachment of over 100 Oakland police, said the demonstration was surprisingly well-organized.

CORE had about 100 people maintaining order in the picket lines, and nearly everyone present agreed they were successful.

There were numerous observers on the scene. CORE had invited several clergymen and University professors to observe as impartial, credible witness in case of any incident.

There were other observers from both the John Birch Society and the American Nazi Party. The Birchers passed out literature condemning the sit-ins as "Communist-inspired," and the Nazis carried signs reading "America for whites, Africa for Blacks," and "Race-mixing is Jewish."

The biggest "incident" occurred when William Knowland, publisher of the Oakland Tribune and object of months of civil rights demonstrations, left the Sea Wolf. He was greeted by derisive cheers which turned into a chant of "Bill Knowland must go!"

At 9 p.m. the pickets were called off and assembled for a rally in front of Jack London Auditorium, where they were led in freedom songs and listened to various impromptu speakers.

Pickets were also held at Jack London Square Saturday night, and Sunday night at Spenger's restaurant in Berkeley.

The second picket was attended by about 600 people, the Spenger picket by about 300. No incidents were reported at either one.

(Indicate page, name of newspaper, city and state.)

The Daily Californian, published daily except Saturday and Sunday and University Holidays during the University year by the Associated Students of the University of California, Berkeley, California.

Date:  
Edition:  
Author:  
Editor:  
Title:

Character:  
or  
Classification:  
Submitting Office:  
☐ Being Investigated

SEARCHED *ky* FILE *ky*  
SERIALIZED *ky*  
MAR 1 1965  
FBI - SAN FRANCISCO

100-47042-212

3-19-65

UNITED STATES  
MEMORANDUM

TO: SAC, SAN FRANCISCO (100-3730)

FROM: SA [REDACTED]

SUBJECT: COMMUNIST PARTY -  
SANTA CLARA COUNTY  
IS - C

DATE: 3/16/65

DOCUMENTATION

[REDACTED] 1/27/65 2/12/65 [REDACTED]

BE CERTAIN IDENTITY OF INFORMANT IS PROTECTED.

On February 12, 1965, [REDACTED] who has furnished reliable information in the past, furnished SA [REDACTED] with a handwritten report concerning contact of [REDACTED] with [REDACTED] and [REDACTED]

Informant report is set out verbatim below:

[REDACTED] at the close of a club meeting of the Communist Party, at the home of [REDACTED] a note was passed from [REDACTED] to [REDACTED] who in turn gave it to [REDACTED]

"The note read:

1 - (100-3730) Communist Party, Santa Clara County

1  
1  
1  
1  
1  
1  
1  
1  
1  
1

1 - 100-47042 JOHN BIRCH SOCIETY

MES/rg  
(10)

FOIA SFD  
3/16/65  
HRC

100-47042-213

SF 100-3730  
MES/rg

[redacted] added to the note, [redacted]  
[redacted]

[redacted] explained to [redacted]  
had ask [redacted] that the [redacted] be contacted by the  
Party.

[redacted] said that [redacted] is a Party member  
and has been cleared by [redacted] for contact. However,  
[redacted] said he was 'nt sure whether [redacted] was a  
Party member or not.

[redacted] ask [redacted] to make the contact with the  
[redacted] and invite them to a Club meeting.

[redacted] told [redacted] that they might act suspicious  
of [redacted] not to push the issue,  
but to tell them to contact [redacted] to verify that  
a contact was to be made.

b6  
b7C

"On the evening of [redacted]  
[redacted] made contact with the [redacted] in their apart-  
ment at the forementioned address.

"Upon arrival [redacted] was alone in the  
front room.

[redacted] introduced themselves as communists,  
and told [redacted] had re-  
quested the contact.

[redacted] introduced herself as [redacted] and said  
that her husband was [redacted] and that since  
this was one of his [redacted] that he was at  
work, but should be home shortly.

"During the course of conversation [redacted]  
stated that she was not a party member, but that she  
beleives the same [redacted]

"She also mentioned that she has [redacted]  
[redacted]

SF 100-3730  
MES/rg

[ ] arrived shortly and [ ] introduced themselves to him as communists, and explained why they were there.

[ ] said he had't been informed that a contact was to have been made.

"He said that surely you will understand if I act suspicious.

[ ] agreed, they understood.

[ ] said that he beleived the [ ] were OK, but that he wanted to contact [ ] and check on them before committing himself to anything.

"After much conversation, the atmosphere became less strained and both couples told a little about themselves.

[ ] said that they had lived in [ ] Then moved to [ ]

"While they were in [ ] they were visited by someone who inquired about the Communist Party in [ ]

[ ] said there is no party in [ ] and the person who inquired was obviously an F.B.I. Agent.

[ ] then lived [ ] before moving to [ ]

"When ask\_ about the 'People's World' [ ] said he receives it through the mail from [ ]

[ ] said [ ] used to work for the 'People's World.'

"He has relatives in [ ] as well as [ ] where he was born & raised.

b6  
b7C

SF 100-3730  
MES/rg

[ ] said he works for [ ]  
of the John Birch Society [ ]

[ ] works at the [ ]

"Upon leaving, the [ ] gave [ ] their address  
and phone number. b6  
b7C

"They invited [ ] to a club meeting that is  
scheduled for February 15th.

"If [ ] wants to attend this meeting he will  
contact the [ ] and go with them.

[ ] did say however, that he may have to  
work that night.

"This report was written 2-9-65."

The above report was discussed with the informant  
on February 12, 1965, and who had nothing more to add  
to this report.

ACTION RECOMMENDED:

File.



(Mount Clipping in Space Below)

# the Independent

## The Party Line

We have remained aloof from the controversy over the flag salute which has been raging at city hall because of our belief it is a matter of individual conscience.

We don't want to see a salute to our national emblem become a matter of rote recitation, but neither do we believe that it is beneath the dignity of public agencies to open their meetings with such a salute.

Whatever the merits of the votes cast on this issue by Mayor John Shirley and Councilmen Milo Nordyke and Robert Patterson they were taken openly after full discussion in public.

Now comes a Citizen's Recall Group, purporting to represent the conscience of the community. Yet as representatives of that conscience they are unwilling to stand up and be counted, meeting as they do in clandestine conspiracy to mount cowardly assaults on men whom they do not have the courage to meet face to face.

There is one exception to this conspiracy of silence. That is James Lembesis, who is the self-acknowledged spokesman for the recall group. Lembesis at least has the courage of his convictions, and willingness to declare them.

However, Lembesis — who has been repudiated resoundingly at the polls not once but twice — does not come into court with clean hands.

(Indicate page, name of newspaper, city and state.)

4 The Independent

Livermore, Calif.

Date: 3-28-65

Edition: Sun.

Author:

Editor: Dana O. McGaugh

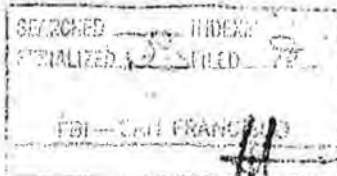
Title:

Character:

or

Classification:

Submitting Office: SF

☐ Being Investigated

For months before the flag salute question was ever raised at the council meeting Lembesis had been meeting in secret corners with the faceless members of the John Birch Society, seeking for a means to impugn the patriotism of council members, and he did not surface until he had wrapped himself in the protection of the star spangled banner.

Don't be deceived, the flag salute is not the issue. At stake are the very principles of our republic.

The leaders of this recall group are members of an organization whose proud slogan is "This Is A Republic, Not a Democracy. Let's Keep It That Way."

Yet, they have repeatedly demonstrated by their disruptive tactics—taken in whole from the infamous Blue Book of the John Birch Society—that they are not interested in republican principles but are dedicated only to the fulfillment of the party lines as handed down from the fount of all knowledge—Belmont, Massachusetts.

Two months ago the issue was the Job Corps, last month it was the Freedom to Teach issue, now these conspirators have wrapped themselves in the flag.

The flag of our nation was too glorious a heritage of liberty and courage to be put to such a base use by self-serving "patriots" whose patriotism is of the brand referred to by Dr. Samuel Johnson as the "last refuge of a scoundrel."

(Mount Clipping in Space Below)

# Birchers Linked To Recall Action

## Mystery Group Cites 'No' on Pledge

A movement to recall three Livermore councilmen remained shrouded in mystery today, but all trails lead to the John Birch Society.

Although press releases issued by the "Citizens Recall Group" claim a membership of 150 operating under direction of an 11-man steering committee, so far only two Livermore residents have acknowledged participation in the recall drive, and both of them have disclaimed membership on the steering committee, and one of them says he is in opposition to a recall.

James Lembesis, twice-defeated candidate for the Livermore City Council and a vociferous critic of the present council's actions in the past, told the Independent yesterday that he is serving as chairman of the recall group and as its spokesman, but "I am opposed to a recall movement on principle because of the damage it can do to a community."

"I would be satisfied," said Lembesis, "if Mayor John Shirley would step down and the council would replace him with Councilman Manuel Medeiros. We have held two meetings on the compromise, and I have fought hard for it. Seven leaders of the group favor it, but two are violently opposed to any compromise and two more strongly favor a recall move."

However Lembesis said he

has been gratified by the response to the recall movement which was launched against Mayor Shirley and Councilmen Robert Patterson and Milo Nordyke who voted against opening council meetings with a salute to the flag.

"Local anti-flag pledge people have stated we are embarking on an emotional tangent, I agree with them, patriotism is a deep rooted emotion," said Lembesis in a press release. "It is one emotion and it seems many people in this community are proud of it."

"The anti-flag people can come out with all of the outworn cliches they want to, slamming patriotism, our flag and the things this country stands for, but we don't have to take it. We're having a lot of this sort of thing going on around us today under the guise of Free Speech, Free Teach, Rote Recitation, etc, and as far as I'm concerned they all add up to Socialism."

Lembesis declined to name any members of the steering committee.

"I am only authorized to serve as spokesman but I have no right to release any names," he told the Independent.

From another source the independent learned that the recall move had been discussed at length in meetings of two Livermore cells of the John Birch Society long before the flag salute issue was raised, and that Lembesis had been in attendance at one of the meetings.

Lembesis, who has accompanied Hugh Fine, area coordinator of the John Birch Society, to recruiting meetings of the organization held in the valley in recent weeks, declined to answer

when asked if he were a member of the secret organization.

"That is an answer you will have to get from Belmont, Mass.," was his response. Belmont is headquarters for the organization.

Robert Harmon, who started the flag controversy by requesting the council open its meetings with a salute, told the Independent yesterday morning that he is not an official member of the recall group but is in complete sympathy with its aims.

"It was well underway before I was ever invited to a meeting at Lembesis' home,"

(Indicate page, name of newspaper, city and state.)

The Independent

Livermore, Calif.

Date: 3-28-65  
Edition: Sun.  
Author:  
Editor: Dana O. McGaugh  
Title:

Character:  
or  
Classification:  
Submitting Office: SF  
☐ Being Investigated

100-47042-215

SEARCHED INDEXED  
SERIALIZED FILED  
FBI - SAN FRANCISCO

b6  
b7c

said Harmon, "but I've felt for a long time there should be a new city council that would represent the people."

When asked if her were associated with the John Birch Society, Harmon also declined to confirm or deny membership, and referred the Independent to the society's area coordinator, Hugh Fine.

When reached by telephone at his home in San Jose, Fine said that the recall group is not an official arm of the John Birch Society.

"We're not a political group, we concentrate on education," he said, "however, we encourage our members to form ad hoc committees to tackle local issues along guidelines handed down from headquarters."

"It may well be that the recall movement is such an ad hoc group, certainly several of our members are taking positions of leadership in it under our policy of encouraging citizen participation in government."

Fine said he had conferred with Birch leaders in Livermore on Friday but that the recall movement had only been covered lightly and he had not been asked for assistance from outside.

He said local groups are autonomous, and outside control is only exercised "when they get involved in far-out activi-

ties."

When asked if the recently-formed Twin-Valley Homeowners Association were a "front organization" for the society, Fine said "that again is a local matter, but I do know that many of its members are our members, and operation through the front organizations is one of the policies our members share with the Communists."

He declined to state whether or not Harmon is a member of the society because "our membership lists are kept secret along with the number of members. I'll be glad to answer any other question, but our members are assured their identities will be protected."

"Personally," he said, "I hope to see the day when our members will stop being ashamed of being Birchers and will proudly and openly acknowledge membership. However," he said, "this seems to be a long way off."

Fine said that he is finding the Amador-Livermore Valley to be a fertile recruiting ground for members.

"Ever since we appointed a new section leader for the valley 10 months ago, the movement has really taken off running, and you should see a lot more activity on the local political scene in the future," Fine said.



UNITED STATES GOVERNMENT

MEMORANDUM

TO: SAC, SAN FRANCISCO (100-47715)

DATE: 3/25/65

FROM:

SA [REDACTED]

SUBJECT: MINUTEMEN  
INFORMATION CONCERNING  
(INTERNAL SECURITY)

b2  
b6  
b7C  
b7D

DOCUMENTATION:

Set forth verbatim on subsequent pages is a report by [REDACTED]

[REDACTED] has been thoroughly questioned concerning the above, but could furnish no additional pertinent information.

RECOMMENDATION: Return 100- to SA [REDACTED]  
Route original to SA [REDACTED] for  
information.

12 - San Francisco (100-47715)

cc:

Index: "AMERICAN OPINION"  
"ON TARGET" ✓

100-47042 (JOHN BIRCH SOCIETY) ✓

Read by [Signature]  
Reviewed by [Signature]

Searched... Indexed...  
Serialized... Filed... ✓

2 - Kansas City  
RJM:sms #10  
(14)

(INFO)(RM)

MARCH 25, 1965  
FBI - SAN FRANCISCO

100-47842-216

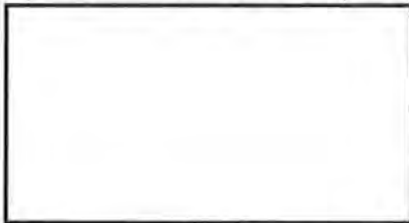


California  
March 8, 1965

At 7:30 p.m., [redacted] received a telephone call from [redacted] who advised that there was going to be an informal meeting the following day at the home of [redacted] California, [redacted]

At about 4:40 a.m., [redacted] arrived at the home of [redacted]. He was greeted by [redacted] and taken inside the residence where a meeting was in progress.

Present at this meeting were:




b6  
b7B

All of these people were accompanied by their wives, except for [redacted]. These men mentioned with the exception of [redacted] are coordinators of the John Birch Society in the [redacted] area.

This meeting was very informal and when [redacted] became present at the meeting some tape recordings were brought out, one of which was by SCOTT STANLEY, editor of the "American Opinion," a journal of the John Birch Society. These tapes were played and became the order of business for the next two hours. The most important tape played was a speech given by [redacted] in [redacted]. At the conclusion of the meeting, [redacted] invited [redacted] to his home to hear the latest tapes from the headquarters of the Minutemen in Missouri made by the founder, ROBERT DE PUGH.

On this tape, Mr. DE PUGH spoke of the large amount of recruiting that has been going on from coast to coast in the past months. DE PUGH said that there are more than ten buildings but less than twenty buildings in the area with Kansas City in the center that serve as the headquarters for the Minutemen. All of these buildings are privately owned. DE PUGH was not specific as to where any of these buildings were located, but



 California  
March 8, 1965

did state that there are members of the Minutemen who work full time in these buildings and live in the buildings. There are also from two to five full-time employees and from two to ten part-time employees that work on the Minutemen staff in their spare time in addition to their regular employment.

It is felt that the membership in 1965 will be so great in number, the number being from 20,000 to 80,000, that an attack on the United States will not affect the Minutemen except in the area of the bombing due to the wide area the movement encompasses and that with bands in all of the fifty states, they will still be able to operate. There will be no police organization that will stop the Minutemen because it will be too big for any police force to handle. Because of this, there is nothing to worry about except the harassment from the United States Justice Department and the FBI.

DE FUGH said that the FBI has in the past been fed so many false stories and information that they really do not know what is going on.

b6  
b7C

When corresponding with the headquarters in Missouri, a phony address is put on the outside of envelope as the return address. This address is usually a real person who actually lives at the address given and is suspected of being a Communist.

The records of the Minutemen are kept in private houses, businesses, and buildings in the area of Kansas City.

Headquarters is now asking for single persons who will work long hours for his pay to work in the offices. The pay is a very small sum of money to take care of personal needs. This is the reason that they insist on single men without responsibilities.

The Minutemen have a great deal of expensive recording equipment that is being used in the making of the meeting tapes that originate from the Headquarters and are sent from DE FUGH to each of the teams throughout the United States.



[redacted] California  
March 8, 1965

[redacted] saw a copy of "On Target," the publication of the Minutemen, which contained the rap sheet of [redacted] and the statement of the people arrested with him in [redacted] California. It also said that there is a very similar rap sheet on [redacted]. The rap sheet was stolen and is in the possession of the Russians and can possibly be used as blackmail material.

It was learned that [redacted] is a [redacted] [redacted] is the lieutenant or second in command of the group. Each group is broken down into teams of two, three, or six persons. There are certain duties for each team, including sabotage, intelligence, propaganda, and recruiting. The men mentioned as having attended the meeting at [redacted] home are all Minutemen, with the exception of [redacted] did, however, take an application and a number of pieces of propaganda material which he intends to place in certain areas of Lockheed in Sunnyvale, California, so that the systems of the Minutemen will be called to the attention of the working personnel at Lockheed. [redacted] wrote to the Headquarters and asked to have [redacted] and a man who is in the Army Reserve put in charge of demolition and survival training for the band. A band in this area consists of all teams from San Jose to Sacramento and it is under the direct leadership of a man known only to the coordinators whose mailing address is Collectors Exchange, Box 187, Orinda, California. The coordinator sends orders to the team captains who in turn give orders to the lieutenant and the lieutenant gives orders to individuals.

b6  
b7c

[redacted] once again brought up the matter of [redacted] obtaining a flying license. He mentioned that it is very important that he get this as soon as possible. [redacted] also noted that all letters containing written matter addressed to the National Headquarters or to the coordinator in Orinda should be placed in carbon paper to avoid being photographed. It is [redacted] contention that photographs cannot be developed through carbon paper. [redacted] also informed [redacted] that all information and all written matter coming from National Headquarters to the Minutemen will be on colored paper with either black or blue ink. The reason for this is that a xerox machine or other reproduction machine cannot pick up and duplicate the printed matter in this way.

b6  
b7C

California  
March 8, 1965

All meetings of the Minutemen are to be held in the

[redacted] and all of the men mentioned in this report, with the exception of [redacted] are attending a meeting in [redacted] p.m. which is a speech given by a member of the John Birch Society there.

[redacted] has furnished photographs of the homes of [redacted] California, to the Headquarters of the Minutemen in Missouri.

Some printed matter arrived at [redacted] residence, obviously from the Headquarters of the Minutemen. The contents stated that the untimely death of MARILYN MONROE was in reality a homicide that was ordered by Senator ROBERT KENNEDY of New York due to the fact that no barbiturates were found in the stomach, urine, or bloodstream. It is said that KENNEDY and MONROE were having an affair, she got serious, and he had her killed. It is also said that her secretary was a Communist educated at Mills College. Her housekeeper, her doctor and his wife, as well as her ex-husband, ARTHUR MILLER, were also Communists.

[redacted] will be shooting at the [redacted] next week and these men [redacted]

[redacted] was instructed to put some propaganda such as Minutemen pamphlets in the Alameda Naval Air Station if at all possible

A new training manual is being written at Headquarters of the Minutemen and will be available for \$2.00 for each member and will be ready in the very near future.

The records of the Minutemen are hidden and in safe places under heavily armed guards so that they cannot be taken without a fight.

A list is being compiled at the Headquarters of the Minutemen as to Communist activities and known Communists in each state and each section of each state. A system has been set up so that each group can receive this information after it has been evaluated and deal with it accordingly.



SAC, SAN FRANCISCO (100-47715)

4/12/65

SA [REDACTED]

MINUTEMEN  
INFO CONCERNING (IS)

DOCUMENTATION

Informant furnished a report which is attached  
on subsequent pages.

ACTION: Open index file [REDACTED]  
Return 100- to [REDACTED]

b2  
b6  
b7C  
b7D

1-100-47715

1  
1  
1

1-100- (COORDINATOR OF MINUTEMEN)

1  
1

1-100-47042 (JOHN BIRCH SOCIETY)

1  
1

RECEIVED 710  
(9)

Read by \_\_\_\_\_  
Reviewed by \_\_\_\_\_

Searched \_\_\_\_\_ Indexed \_\_\_\_\_  
Serialized \_\_\_\_\_ Filed \_\_\_\_\_

APR 12, 1965  
FBI -- San Francisco

100-47715-217



California  
March 22, 1965  
11:45 a.m.

b6  
b7C

In this mornings mail [redacted] recieved the following written matter from the National Headquarters of the Minutemen Movement; One ON TARGET, the monthly publication of the Minutemen, a subscription form with the places allotted for the gift subscription for friends or relatives of minutemen, a two page, monthly bulletin for March, and a request, in the form of a Monthly Members Report for March.

All of these came to the home of [redacted] in an envelope marked third class mail with a post mark of Kansas City, Missouri.

[redacted] will once again be attending [redacted] in the town of [redacted] with [redacted] and probably [redacted]

[redacted] the minutemen and [redacted]

Last week, on [redacted] were supposed to be joined by [redacted] for the purpose of going to the class that takes place each and every Wednesday night at 8:00 p.m.. For some odd reason [redacted] failed to show up and consequently did not attend the class. These reasons were his own but [redacted] did speculate as to what the probable cause of his failure to attend with [redacted] It is [redacted] opinion the when [redacted] fingered [redacted] as a minuteman in the open with a large number of people around, it scared [redacted] to the point that he has cancelled his membership into the organization and has been seeing less and less of the people that are in the minutemen because it is, according to [redacted], very detrimental to his business, what ever his business is.

[redacted] said that [redacted] has a stooge that he will put into his place as [redacted] of the John Birch Society in the event that he gets relieved of his chapter. [redacted]

[redacted] has all but given up his membership in the minutemen as he has attended no meetings and contributed to none of their functions.

[redacted] is attempting to obtain all of the necessary licenses so he may go into the business of gunsmithing and shooter's supplies. This will be [redacted] and on his spare time.

[redacted] has a [redacted]

[redacted] This man is interested in joining the minutemen and has asked [redacted] to join with him in San Jose, after the House Committee on Un-American Activities finds that this group is not a subversive group. This is the thing that all of his ideas hinge on. Should the Committee find the Minutemen to be in fact a subversive group the he will not join them.

It is the idea that [redacted] has that belonging to the minutemen will insure him and [redacted] a better chance for survival in the case of disaster whether it be flood, bombings, earthquake or some other type of disaster.

[redacted] feels that all of the normal modes of transportation and communication will be inoperative and being a minuteman he will be able to function in the hills with [redacted] with a group of minutemen and their wives, rather than work out all of the details of survival alone. This man suspects that [redacted] is in some kind of organization but is not certain what the group is or where it functions. [redacted]

b6  
b7C

UNITED STATES GOVERNMENT

# Memorandum

TO : SAC, SAN FRANCISCO (100-47042) DATE: 4/22/65

FROM :

SA

b6  
b7C

SUBJECT:

JOHN BIRCH SOCIETY  
INFORMATION CONCERNING (SM)

Attached are two copies of "The Free Bulletin",  
April, 1965, PO Box 253, Fremont, Calif., wherein on page 1  
the staff of this publication is set forth.

ACTION: Index as marked on page 1.

RJM:kah

*Kah*  
*100-1A(7)*

↖

SEARCHED	INDEXED
SERIALIZED <i>sg</i>	FILED <i>sg</i>
APR 22 1965	
FBI - SAN FRANCISCO	

*100-47042-218*

4/20

4-73  
29

SAC, SAN FRANCISCO (100-47715)

4/20/65

SA [REDACTED]

MINUTEMEN  
INFORMATION CONCERNING (IS)

DOCUMENTATION

Informant report furnished to writer set out  
verbatim.

ACTION:

Open and assign [REDACTED]

b2  
b6  
b7C  
b7D

1 - 100-47715 (MINUTEMEN)  
1 - [REDACTED]  
1 - [REDACTED]  
1 - [REDACTED]  
1 - 100-47042 (JOHN BIRCH SOCIETY)  
1 - [REDACTED]  
1 - [REDACTED]  
1 - [REDACTED]  
RJN:rs  
(8)

100-47042-220  
Read by \_\_\_\_\_  
Reviewed by \_\_\_\_\_

Searched \_\_\_\_\_ Indexed \_\_\_\_\_  
Serialized sg Filed sg

April 20, 1965  
FBI - San Francisco



Fremont, California  
March 26, 1965

On Wednesday night [redacted] informed [redacted] that he was going to get [redacted] so [redacted] could use the library facilities and become accustomed to the locations of the libraries [redacted] will receive in the very near future a list of books that are to be stolen from the library so the minutemen of the [redacted] chapter may begin to compile a library of suspected subversive material, (according to the interpretation of the minutemen in headquarters) this will include anything from the latest novels to the latest text books that have been adopted for the use of the school system [redacted]

b6  
b7C

The first book on the list is "THE F.B.I. NOBODY KNOWS" by Fred Cook. It is the feeling of the minutemen that this book does not give the F.B.I. a very fair shake as far as the effectiveness and methods are concerned. The minutemen want this book taken out of circulation from coast to coast as it is the opinion of the people in the headquarters of the minutemen that this book is not conducive to the highest morale for the general public at large. They think that if the people lose faith in the F.B.I. they will lose the will to resist any of the moves that will be made in the future by the Communist Party of the United States. It is the contention of the minutemen that the people must have some symbol that represents an unapproachable, unimpeachable and uncorruptable organization that they can believe in and trust. It is however the contention of the minutemen that the F.B.I. is in fact a group of unscrupulous investigators that would stoop to anything to gain a conviction and avoid being proven wrong. DePugh has said, on tape, that he personally knows of many incidents where the F.B.I. has used illegal search and seizure in the procurement of evidence and when, after this was done and no evidence was found he has heard of the fabrication of evidence, (reference was made to Philadelphia, Mississippi in this case) to obtain a case that could be presented to a Grand Jury in order to keep the record of convictions and or arrests in proportion to the number of crimes perpetrated within the jurisdiction of the F.B.I. Needless to say, this man is no fan of the F.B.I., the impression that he creates is that he fears an investigation that is all out and intensified by the F.B.I. LK

Moriarty has been relieved from the leadership of the John Birch Society as of the 23rd of March, 1965, the reason that was given to him was the coordinator was afraid of his over working at the job of chapter leader and the man who is [redacted] John Birch Society is the one [redacted]

[redacted] This was a move that was decided a long time ago at one of the minutemen meetings [redacted] It was felt that Moriarty was a definite threat to the Minutemen movement as he was doing too much prying into the affairs of the members and asking too many leading questions of the leadership and the names of the membership. He would get all excited over nothing and then, if a crisis of some type developed he would be the only one who would seem to be absolutely unaffected [redacted] mentioned that he was actually afraid of the man as it seemed that he was completely without the normal feelings that should have been felt on a number of occasions and at times when in all actuality he should have felt a great feeling of exultation when things [redacted]

were actually going well for the John Birch Society of the Minutemen and this man seemed to be depressed rather than happy, this was his down fall as far as the minutemen and the Society were concerned. [redacted] then made the suggestion to [redacted] that they send to the Minutemen Headquarters and ask for a complete run down on the man. After a long waiting period the desired information came back stating that this man is ~~poison~~ and to avoid any unnecessary contact with him as he was and still is on the payroll of the U.S. Justice department.

[redacted] said to [redacted] the other night that the reason it took so long to get the necessary clearances for [redacted] was in their past a record of both having [redacted] and although both of them have Police records it was still a thing that took much pondering and the reason that [redacted] was given the green light is the last arrest on his record is for [redacted]. In the case of [redacted] the last arrest was for [redacted] and that saved him from expulsion from the group. The minutemen had all of the information on [redacted] correct with the exception of the fact that [redacted] was not [redacted] but [redacted] instead. It isn't hard to figure the reason that it came back as it did due to the relatively few people who know the distinct difference between a [redacted] and a [redacted].

[redacted] said that since the [redacted] from the John Birch society his telephone has been doing tricks that it never did before, even when the F.B.I. had a tap on the phone. He is receiving odd "buzzing sounds" and at times it sounds as if he were in an echo chamber. He will not say anything that will commit himself over the phone. He said that a few people in the John Birch Society are very upset about the dismissal of [redacted] from the leadership. [redacted] said that [redacted] has a lot of people mesmerized and they refuse to accept the reasons given for his no being in office so it is touch and go at this point for the [redacted] area in the Society. One of the worst followers of [redacted] is none other than [redacted] he refuses to believe the evidence of the infidelity of the man even after he was shown the confirming evidence that was sent from [redacted] proving that he is still on the payroll of the Justice Department. ~~The following is a list of the names of the people who are still on the payroll of the Justice Department.~~

b6  
b7c

(Mount Clipping in Space Below)

# Goals of The Birch Society

The John Birch Society is making big strides in its effort to thwart "collectivism" in America and strengthen the concepts of "private enterprise and economic freedom," one of its leaders told a capacity luncheon meeting of the Commonwealth Club here yesterday.

John H. Rousselot, former western governor of the Society and now its director of public relations in New York, speaking "on behalf of tens of thousands of our members," offered an outline of their goals.

## FREE MARKET

These ranged from "encouraging individuals to support private enterprise" to "giving specific support to businesses and private institutions which support the free market."

Birchers, he said, are "instructed" on the disadvantages of Communism, Nazism or any other kind of collectivism, whether it is called New Deal, New Frontier, the Great Society or anything else.

One of the basic goals, he stressed, is it "constructively bring about less government, and more individual responsibility."

## SELF-SUSTAINING

While government is necessary," he said, "government basically is a non-productive expense. Big government, historically, is an enemy of individual freedom."

All John Birch Society programs, he stressed, "are on a self-sustaining basis."

"We will continue to grow," Rousselot declared. "And we believe we can stop Communists or Socialists who would enslave mankind on even the people of this country."

(Indicate page, name of newspaper, city and state.)

52

S.F. Examiner

San Francisco, Calif.

Date: 4-24-65

Edition: Final

Author:

Editor: Edmund J. Dooley

Title:

Character:

or

Classification:

Submitting Office: SF

☐ Being Investigatedb6  
b7C

100-47042-221

SEARCHED	INDEXED
SERIALIZED	FILED
APR 26 1965	
FBI - SAN FRANCISCO	

## MEMORANDUM

DATE: 4/22/65

SA

DOCUMENTATION:

ACTION: (1) Open and assign [redacted] for ident.  
(2) Return 100- to [redacted]  
(3) Route to SA [redacted] for information.  
(4) Route copy for [redacted] to SA [redacted]

b2  
b6  
b7C  
b7D

[illegible]

100-47042 (JOHN BIRCH SOCIETY)

Read by.....  
Reviewed by.....

Searched.....Indexed.....  
Serialized *mk*..Filed *mk*

APRIL 22, 1965  
FBI--SAN FRANCISCO

100-47042-222



California  
March 25, 1965

At 6:30 p.m. [redacted] arrived at the residence of [redacted]

[redacted] The purpose of this trip was; To meet with [redacted]

who was recently cleared by [redacted] as a safe minuteman, it seems as if

[redacted] has recruited a fellow worker from the [redacted]

[redacted] The fellow has received a package from the minutemen and has been in touch with both [redacted] and [redacted] at [redacted] and has expressed a feeling of anxiety, that the minutemen have taken as a symptom of a good possibility for recruitment. This man is named [redacted] It is unknown at this time, what function this man performs [redacted]

There is a [redacted] who is gainfully employed at the [redacted] this is the [redacted] that was mentioned in the last report as a possible minuteman. From what [redacted] said, the good [redacted] not only vehemently refused to join the minutemen but became loudly and boisterous in denying the fact that he was approached as a prospective member. It was said by [redacted] that at this man's only thought is of the [redacted] clearance that he was given at the [redacted]

[redacted] has just completed his first basic training course for the minutemen and is still carried on the rolls as an active member and it is his desire to remain so.

The co-ordinator of the minutemen is number [redacted]

The co-ordinator asked [redacted] to put together some ideas dealing with "DIRTY LITTLE TRICKS WITH EXPLOSIVES" so they chapters in this area may benefit by the somewhat limited knowledge that [redacted] has in the use of explosives and pyrotechnics.

The [redacted] said that he has corresponded with [redacted] and told

[redacted] that it would be a good idea if [redacted] could get together with

groups of minutemen, not to exceed three at one time and instruct them in

[redacted]



the art of knife fighting. This was covered in the training that [redacted] has received in the past through the [redacted] that he is a member of.

The [redacted] said that he would get together with a select number of minutemen and instruct in cryptography and photography. This would allow each chapter to reproduce any documents that they want and also make very small micro copies of the documents.

[redacted] was relieved from the [redacted] of the John Birch Society [redacted], who is [redacted]

[redacted] society [redacted]

[redacted] said that there is an active supporter of the minutemen in the town of [redacted] who is not a member, he [redacted] of the [redacted]

[redacted] He allows all of the minutemen to use whatever equipment they need that he has or has access to and lends financial support whenever possible through donations to [redacted]

[redacted] and they in turn use the money to further the cause as much as is possible [redacted] carries a rifle and pistol in his car at all times as there was, allegedly, [redacted]

[redacted] is looking for new officers and it was suggested, by [redacted] attempt to relieve none of the appointments which are not civil service [redacted] said that he would put out some feelers to see if [redacted] would be willing to give [redacted] an appointment due to pressure that could be applied from friends and also pressure that may be applied [redacted] from within [redacted]. [redacted]

UNITED STATES GOVERNMENT

MEMORANDUM

TO : SAC, SAN FRANCISCO (100-47715)

DATE: 5/4/65

FROM : SA [REDACTED]

b2  
b6  
b7C  
b7D

SUBJECT: "MINUTEMEN"  
INFORMATION

DOCUMENTATION:

[REDACTED]

Set forth verbatim on subsequent pages is a report by

[REDACTED]

[REDACTED] has been thoroughly questioned concerning the above, but could furnish no additional pertinent information.

ACTION: Open index file on 100-

[REDACTED]

8 - San Francisco (100-47715)

cc [REDACTED]

100-54593 (SUNOL RIFLE CLUB)

[REDACTED]

RJM (#10):lms  
(8)

INDEX:

[REDACTED]

[REDACTED]

100-47042-223

Read by \_\_\_\_\_

Reviewed by \_\_\_\_\_

Searched.....Indexed.....  
Serialized.....Filed.....  
MAY 4, 1965  
FBI - SAN FRANCISCO

[redacted] California  
April 19, 1965

On the night of [redacted] went to the home of [redacted] for the purpose of retrieving equipment of one, (1) rifle.

[redacted]  
South Africa.

This weapon was purchased by [redacted] in the name of the [redacted]

New Jersey. Altogether twenty of these rifles were purchased from this dealer.

7k All of these weapons were destined for the exclusive use of Minutemen. The thought behind the purchase of these weapons is: if all out war comes when the Minutemen are not in the area in which they reside, it will be possible for them to have firearms in a number of areas and in this manner, never be in a place where there are no weapons to be had. [redacted] said that at the cost of these weapons, a person could afford to bury them in the hills at a number of locations along with all of the necessary survival equipment that one would need to survive for an extended period of time. He feels that the government will attempt to seal all access to the wilderness areas so no guerrilla group will be able to gain access to the area that is so terribly vital to the function of a guerrilla group. [redacted] said that in the event of all out war we could not only be prepared in advance but well equipped as well. He said further that the largest group that the Minutemen will encounter in the attempt to reach the wilderness area is probably, a jeep with two men and a mounted light machinegun, and they could be removed as an obstruction with little or no effort.

During the evening [redacted] received a telephone call from [redacted], informing him that [redacted] was missing and there was cause to believe that he had met with foul play! The reason that this was thought is, in the past there have allegedly been two attempts on his life. Naturally this is attributed to the skulduggery of the extreme left side. [redacted] said that if something ever happened to this man, it would be an open declaration of war on the leftist faction that is in evidence

[redacted] is a [redacted] and is very active in the harassment of all of the suspected Communists in [redacted] said that, although this man is not a registered member of the Minutemen, he lends it all of the support that he possibly can, with the knowledge of what he is doing and what his support is being used for. He contributes both time and money for the cause of the Minutemen.

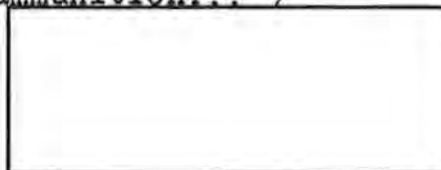
[redacted]

[redacted] said that the liberals in the town of [redacted] have attempted to kill this man on two occasions and have attempted to burn him and his partner out on one occasion, he is worried for his own safety and as [redacted] said he carries a gun with him at all times. He is a [redacted]

[redacted] said that in the past [redacted] has worked very diligently and methodically, to tear the picture that has been presented, of [redacted], to pieces. He even questioned the loyalty of the man in an open meeting of the school board, which [redacted] is certain that this is the reason that this man may meet, in the future, with a very well planned, very premature death..

To get back to the weapons that were purchased, Eight went to one man whose name was never mentioned, one went to [redacted] and one went to [redacted] said that there is a fellow who went to Sacramento for the purpose of purchasing [redacted] for these weapons so each member might have an adequate supply of ammunition on hand [redacted] also has a large number of incendiary rounds which he intends to sell to each member who owns one of these weapons for diversionary tactics in the event of all out war [redacted] said that these would be good for starting fires in gas stations, cars and subh things, as this.

Because of the threat that is imposed by the [redacted] has said that the coordinator has suggested that all members stockpile a large number of rounds for their weapons so they may not be confiscated in a general round up of weapons and ammunition...



UNITED STATES GOVERNMENT

MEMORANDUM

TO : SAC, SAN FRANCISCO (100-47715)

DATE: 5/4/65

FROM : SA [REDACTED]

SUBJECT: "MINUTEMEN"  
INFORMATION

DOCUMENTATION:

[REDACTED]  
Set forth verbatim on subsequent pages is a report by

[REDACTED]  
[REDACTED] has been thoroughly questioned concerning the  
above, but could furnish no additional pertinent information.

ACTION: Open index file on 100- [REDACTED]

b2  
b6  
b7C  
b7D

8 - San Francisco (100-47715)

cc: [REDACTED]

100-54593 (SUNOL RIFLE CLUB)

100-47042 (JOHN BIRCH SOCIETY)

RJM (#10):lms  
(8)

INDEX [REDACTED]

100-47042-223

Read by \_\_\_\_\_

Reviewed by \_\_\_\_\_

Searched... Indexed...  
Serialized... Filed...  
MAY 4, 1965  
FBI - SAN FRANCISCO



REQUEST FOR FBI FIELD OFFICE  
NAME CHECK

U. S. CIVIL SERVICE COMMISSION  
SAN FRANCISCO REGION INVESTIGATIONS DIV.

Date: 8/24/70 mjc

Subject: [REDACTED] NMN  
Case Serial No.: 2.21.71.1298 8/6/49

Investigator: GROUP II DD 9/6/70

RELATIVES OR REFERENCES

Name (Last, First, Middle)	RELATIVE OR REFERENCE	ADDRESS	COUNTRY (BIRTH)	PRESENT CITIZENSHIP	AGE	YEARS KNOWN
1. [REDACTED]			US	US	39	
2. [REDACTED]			US	US	46	
3. [REDACTED]			US	b6 b7C	40	
4. [REDACTED]						8
5. [REDACTED]						4
6. [REDACTED]						16
7. The January 18, 1965 issue of "The Free Bulletin", a publication issued at P.O. Box 253, Fremont, California, carried CHARLES BOWIE in it's masthead as General Manager of this publication. The publication carried an appeal to all conservatives and listed quite a number of functions to be held under the sponsorship of the John Birch Society. This may or may not be identical with the [REDACTED] A 1953 Chevrolet. California license [REDACTED]						
10. [REDACTED] Oakland, California, was observed parked in the vicinity of the residence of [REDACTED] California, on 6/26/60 at the same time there was a fund raising picnic at that location held for the benefit of the National Guardian. 8/26/70 (100-0-93221)						
11. [REDACTED]						
12. [REDACTED]						
13. [REDACTED]						
14. **						

REMARKS:

SUPERVISING INVESTIGATOR  
U. S. CIVIL SERVICE COMMISSION  
P. O. BOX 566  
ALAMEDA, CALIF.

SEARCHED	INDEXED
SERIALIZED	FILED
AUG 25 1970	
FBI - SAN FRANCISCO	

(4/62)

100-47042-1A

Date

TO: CHIEF CLERK

Subject

CSC

Aliases

Address

Birth Date

Birthplace

Race

Sex

☐ Male

☐ Female

☐

Exact Spelling

☐

Main Criminal Case Files Only

☐

Restrict to Locality of

☐

All References

☐

Criminal References Only

☐

Main Subversive Case Files Only

☐

Main Subversive (If no Main, list all Subversive References)

☐

Subversive References Only

☐

Main Criminal (If no Main, list all Criminal References)

File & Serial Number

Remarks

File & Serial Number

Remarks

2) Charles Bowie

? 100-47042-1a (6) p11 (2/65) - for info

100-47042-1a p1 (5/65)

b6  
b7C

Requested by

Squad

Extension

File No.

Searched by

MA

8/25/70  
(date)

Consolidated by

(date)

Reviewed by

MA

8/26/70  
(date)

File Review Symbols

I - Identical  
NI - Not identical

? - Not identifiable  
U - Unavailable reference

GPO 875-388

(Title) \_\_\_\_\_

(File No.) 100-47042-1A

Item	Date Filed	To be returned		Disposition
		Yes	No	
1. Pamphlet re: JOHN BIRCH SOCIETY. Rec'd 3/8/60. Filed 3/18/60. mh				
2. Questionnaire re JOHN BIRCH SOCIETY. REC'D 3/26/60. FILED 4/1/60				
3. Issue of "The Free Bulletin". Rec'd w/p 196. Filed 10/13/64				
4. The Free Bulletin (13 papers) Filed 7/23/64 LHM. (R.W) Serial 189				
5. The Free Bulletin Rec'd w/p 192. Filed 10/28/64				
6. The Free Bulletin 1/18/65 issue. Rec'd w/p 208. Filed 2/17/65				
7. 2 copies "The Free Bulletin" Received with Serial 218. Filed 4/26/65. sg.				
8. A report on the John Birch Society. Filed 10/22/65. sg.				



SEARCHED	INDEXED
SERIALIZED	FILED
FEB 12 1982	
FBI-SAN FRANCISCO	

b6  
b7c

-LAD-47042-1A

Date Received 3/8/60

Fr

By

(Name of Special Agent)

To Be Returned

Yes ( )

No (✓)

Description:

Pamphlet re  
John Birch Society.

File No.

~~100-45725~~

100-47042

b6  
b7C

100-47042-1A(1)

~~100-45725-1A(1)~~

100-47042-1A(1)

## LOOK AT THE SCORE

by

Robert Welch

This is a transcript of the speech made by Mr. Welch on December 8, 1958, in Indianapolis, as an introduction to the full two-day presentation of the background, methods, and purposes of The John Birch Society. It is now one of the eight sections of the Blue Book of the Society, which is available for two dollars from The John Birch Society, Belmont 78, Massachusetts.

This material is copyrighted, and reproduction in whole or in part is not permitted except on written authorization by The John Birch Society. This authorized reprint is distributed, as a public service, by

ALL AMERICAN SOCIETY  
#8 Commercial Row • Phone: • FA 2-5027  
Reno, Nevada  
Raymond I. Smith . . . . .  
Secretary-Treasurer and

ALL AMERICAN SOCIETY . . . . .  
Suite 404 Kearns Building  
Salt Lake City, Utah  
Alex Carr - Secretary-Treasurer



## SECTION ONE

### Look At The Score . . . . .

Throughout all history the bearer of bad news has been a most unpopular person. So I certainly am not seeking any garlands of popularity at present. For I am now spending my whole life spreading bad news, every day, everywhere I can.

But the man who is to me the most profound of all Americans, Ralph Waldo Emerson, once said that every mind must make its choice between truth and repose. It could not have both. Today you have left your choice somewhat in my hands. And I am not only bringing you truth instead of comfort, but truth which may shatter a lot of the comfort you already feel.

For the truth I bring you is simple, incontrovertible, and deadly. It is that, unless we can reverse forces which now seem inexorable in their movement, you have only a few more years before the country in which you live will become four separate provinces in a world-wide Communist dominion ruled by police-state methods from the Kremlin. The map for their division and administration is already drawn. We are living, in America today, in such a fool's paradise as the people of China lived in twenty years ago, as the people of Czechoslovakia lived in a dozen years ago, as the people of North Vietnam lived in five years ago, and as the people of Iraq lived in only yesterday.

To illustrate and support this statement I am going to ask you to look for a little while with me at

some tedious and perhaps even painful history, For as George Santayana so brilliantly pointed out, those who will learn nothing from history are condemned to repeat it.

The Cold War in which we are engaged is certainly no game. It is a fatal struggle for freedom against slavery, for existence against destruction. But we can use the analogy of a game nevertheless. And I want to show you, right on the clear record about which there can be no reasonable argument, how far that game has progressed and what the score is today.

To do that, we must go back to 1917, when the contest started. In that year Lenin was able, with Trotsky and only a few hundred followers, to take the Russian revolution out of the hands of its earlier leaders, and to convert it into a Communist strike for power. In 1918 they established some degree of stability and recognition for their rule by the treaty of Brest-Litovsk with Germany. And by 1922 they had extended their infiltration, terror, and control enough to establish the Union of Soviet Socialist Republics. They were able to bring into this U.S.S.R., besides the greatly reduced Russia proper left them at the time of the Brest-Litovsk Treaty, the further areas of Russian Armenia, Azerbaidzhan, Georgia, Ukraine, and Byelorussia. And this combination was the base from which Lenin and his successors set out, deliberately and determinedly, to conquer the world.

Lenin died in 1924. But before he died he had laid down for his followers the strategy for this conquest. It was, we should readily admit, brilliant, farseeing, realistic, and majestically simple. It has been paraphrased and summarized as follows. "First, we will take Eastern Europe. Next, the mass es of Asia. Then we shall encircle that last bastion

of capitalism, the United States of America. We shall not have to attack; it will fall like overripe fruit into our hands." To make doubly clear what he meant and how firmly he meant it, with regard to taking Asia ahead of Western Europe, and then using Asia as a stepping stone and base from which to conquer Western Europe and the rest of the world, the strategy was also stated that, for the Communists, the road to Paris led through Peking and Calcutta. Today you can easily see how that road to Paris is leading back from Peking through Calcutta, Cairo, Damascus, Baghdad, and Algiers.

Now, gentlemen, there are many remarkable things about that three-step strategy. But the most remarkable is that the Communists have never wavered from it one iota in the thirty-five years since it was promulgated. Through famines which they deliberately caused in order to collectivize agriculture, through whatever industrialization they have achieved, through wars which they have cleverly and coldbloodedly brought on and prolonged for the help of such wars in their plans, through periods of peace and prosperity elsewhere in the world, through power struggles within the Kremlin itself, through apparent changes and reversals in the party line that make non-Communist heads swim in confusion, through every upheaval and opportunity, the Communists have always kept their eyes unwaveringly on this strategy and on plans to carry it out.

They have let nothing stand in their way, and nothing divert them. They have used the philosophy of socialism as an ideological weapon, in this struggle, whenever they could and for whatever it was worth. But it was only one of their many weapons. They have also used bribery, lies, bluff, brutality, the countless tentacles of treason, murder on a scale never before dreamed of in the world, and every pos-

sible means to advance them on this road, without the slightest concern for any moral difference in those various means. And above all, they have used patience. A patient gradualism has been the most important key to the Communists' overwhelming success.

## II

The first great break for the Communist conspiracy came in 1933, with our formal recognition of Stalin's regime. At that time the Russian government was staying alive financially from week to week by methods which, in the case of individuals, would be called check-kiting. Our recognition tremendously increased their prestige and credit, at home and with other nations. It saved them from financial collapse; and it enabled them greatly to increase their nests of spies and propaganda agents in this country and elsewhere in the world.

Their second break came with the beginning of World War II, which was largely brought on through the world-wide diplomatic conniving of Stalin's agents, for the advantage of making Russia a wartime ally of the Western nations, and for the sake of the chaos and resulting opportunities the war would provide. And anybody who doubts that statement hardly needs to study anything more than the incredible ramifications and accomplishments of just the Sorge spy ring to discover its truth.

With the war once under way, Stalin was able, through the influence of his agents in foreign countries -- including our own -- to keep the eyes and the anger of the civilized world focussed on the crimes of Hitler, while he himself was perpetrating conquest and crime, continuously and success-



fully, that far outdid even Hitler's dreams. But in this progress Stalin always kept his aim exactly on the goals set forth by Lenin. And the tallies of his advance now begin to flash on the scoreboard thick and fast.

In August, 1939, as a result of his temporary compact with Hitler, Stalin seized all of eastern Poland. During that same year and in 1940, through brutal conquest by force of arms -- which his agents in Western countries were able to get the Western nations completely to ignore -- he took over the Karelian Isthmus of Finland, and swallowed up all of Estonia, Latvia, and Lithuania.

It is true that most of these conquests were temporarily taken out of his hands by the Germans, during the World War that immediately followed; but they reverted to him as the Germans were driven back in 1944. And although the war had supposedly been fought -- in the beginning, anyway -- over the territorial integrity of Poland and other small nations, the Communist influence among the Western allies was so great that as early as the Teheran Conference in 1943 it was made clear that, when the fighting was over, Stalin was going to be allowed to keep everything he had stolen.

He was. And a new series of conquests started immediately. The formal flaunting to the world of these conquests occurred as follows. In January, 1946, Stalin's henchmen proclaimed their "People's Republic" in Albania. During the course of 1946 they established themselves as the government of Hungary, with brutal execution of Hungarian patriots who had resisted the Germans and now resisted the Russians. In July, 1946 Stalin's hatchet man, Tito, completed his crushing grasp of Yugoslavia by the public shooting of Mihailovich. In November, 1946, Stalin's agents took over Romania and Bulgaria.



In January, 1947, the mock elections in Poland formally completed the two years of incredibly cruel subjugation of that nation to Stalin's "Lublin Gang." In February, 1948, Stalin's lieutenants in Czechoslovakia pulled their coup d'état and formally placed that country behind the Iron Curtain. And in October, 1950, Stalin's lackeys formalized their puppet state of East Germany.

By this time, of course, there were other take-overs going on in other parts of the world, as we shall see. But we are dealing here only with Europe. And East Germany finished the job there, as it had been planned by Lenin, twenty-six years before. The Communists now had Eastern Europe entire, and the first step of their three-step program was complete.

### III

Next was Asia. And there is one thing, among many, for which you have to give the Communists credit. While they are working on a particular task, and no matter how difficult it may be, they never cease looking ahead or preparing for the tasks that are to follow. Although they were fully adjusted to the importance of taking Eastern Europe first, nevertheless they began their infiltration and work in Asia, especially in China, almost before the blood of the 1917 revolution had grown cold in the streets of Moscow.

Of course we cannot take time here to go into the ruses, plans, deceptions, betrayals, and epic cruelties by which the Communists eventually were able to make their power increasingly felt in Asia. It took them a long time. Not until they had the full help of our government, completely misled by Communist influence, both during World War II and im-

mediately after that war, were the Communists successful in Asia, on any sizable scale or in any formal manifestations. But these successes then came thick and fast. Here is their sequence.

V-J Day was August 15, 1945. Before even that month of August was over, Stalin's troops occupied all of Sakhalin and the Kurile Islands -- thus pointing two guns permanently at Japan -- by our specific permission. In October, 1945, Stalin's henchmen set up their "People's Republic" in Mongolia. In 1948, they set up their government in North Korea. In October, 1948 Stalin's troops took over Manchuria.

All of this time, with Moscow's help to Mao Tse-tung exerted primarily through its influence over our government, Mao and the Chinese Communists were crushing their opposition in more and more of China. For while Mao's hordes had been given by Moscow all of the tremendous stockpiles of Japanese arms in Manchuria, our government prevented Chiang Kai-shek's troops from getting even ammunition for the guns they did have, by an embargo declared by General George Marshall. Marshall even boasted that he had disarmed thirty-nine of Chiang's divisions with a stroke of his pen -- which he had. And so, by 1950, Stalin's agents had completed their conquest of the whole mainland of China.

In May, 1951, Moscow's invaders seized Tibet. In the summer of 1953 Moscow's agents imposed on us, in Korea, a truce so shameful, in both the procedures of the negotiations as well as the substance of the truce, as to be incredible in the light of past American history. One result was to strengthen the Kremlin's grasp and use of North Korea. In the summer of 1954 Ho Chi Minh and Chou En-lai and other tools of the Kremlin took over the better half of Indochina. That completes the coverage of all

those parts of Asia which are formal satellites today. How much further the blackout would have extended by now, but for a change in the Kremlin's method of establishing its control, there is no way of telling. But that brings us to another part of the story.

For by this time Stalin was dead, Malenkov and his associates or subordinates had made clear that the Kremlin was in just as firm control of world-wide Communism as ever Stalin had been; and the whole conspiratorial apparatus was rapidly marching forward towards ultimate total victory. So rapidly, in fact, and so visibly, that a different kind of problem now loomed ever larger before them. That was the problem of keeping the remaining free world -- and especially the American people -- from becoming aware of how fast and how surely the Communists were taking over the rest of the planet.

For this, and other highly advantageous reasons, the new regime in the Kremlin called a halt to the establishment of formal satellites, and began to extend its power through so-called "neutralist" countries. These neutralist nations pose as independent, but the governments are, in one way or another, largely controlled by Moscow. The difference between these dependencies, and true satellites such as Czechoslovakia or East Germany -- or Yugoslavia -- is more one of form, for the sake of expediency, than it is one of degree. For in either case the people may be bitterly opposed to Communism.

✓ Friends sometimes ask me how on earth I can speak of Indonesia now being within the Communist block, when eighty percent of the Indonesians are devout Moslems, who hate Communism with every fibre of their being. But eighty percent of the people of Poland are devout Catholics, who also hate Communism with every beat of their hearts. And nobody will deny the Communist status of Poland. ✓



Of course the people in Indonesia hate Communism, but so do those in East Germany. And those in Indonesia are being held in line in support of Communist plans, and gradually brought under a Communist police state rule, despite their futile and sometimes suicidal opposition, just as surely as were the people of Poland or of Hungary before them.

Now I know that plenty of writers, commentators, and officials will tell you that Nehru is not a Communist but a "dynamic neutralist," and that Nasser is not a Communist but an "Arab nationalist." But the bellwethers of all such opinion molders are, by and large, the same people who insisted twenty years ago that Mao Tse-tung was not a Communist but an "agrarian reformer," and five years ago that Achmed Sukarno was not a Communist but was the George Washington of Indonesia. The widespread acceptance of any of these views is, in my opinion, merely more proof of the success of Communist propaganda. For if you will study the life and actions of each man, carefully and objectively, you will find that the evidence in support of his being a tool of the Kremlin becomes quite overwhelming.

And those dependencies in Asia where the rulership already belongs de facto, in whole or in large part, to Moscow, are Indonesia, Burma, India, Ceylon, Afghanistan, Syria, probably South Vietnam, and now Iraq and Lebanon. Actually, the anti-Communist position is crumbling rapidly, everywhere in Asia. But let's consider just those countries we have named. When these are added to the actual satellites -- China, North Korea, North Vietnam, and all of Russia in Asia -- and if you will look at a map of Asia with all of these countries properly shaded, I think you will agree with me in my estimate of the Communists' progress. It is that they have already gone three-fourths of the way towards the completion of the second step in their

three-part program.

#### IV

Now, let's consider the rest of the world. And again we find that the Communists, while working hard at the immediate task of getting control of the masses of Asia, and of making Fortress Asia the stepping stone for conquering the rest of the world, have also been looking ahead and doing everything possible -- everything that was also strategically wise -- to make their final undertaking both easier and more certain of success.

It is interesting, for instance, and also frightening, to note how far the Communists have already gone in their encirclement of Western Europe -- although their movement back across Asia, from Peking towards Paris, has only recently reached the Mediterranean. Their treatment of northern Africa as geographically and ethnically an extension, for their purposes, of the Asian mass and masses, is only a part of the story.

As you will see, again by marking up a map, this encirclement of Western Europe begins with Russia itself and its immediate satellites on the north and east. ✓ Then, as you move around the Asiatic side of the Mediterranean you have Syria, Lebanon, Egypt, Libya, Tunisia, Algeria, Morocco, in all of which the Communists either already have control, however disguised, or are rapidly acquiring control. Jumping across Spain and the British Isles, to the northwest there is Iceland. Then, completing the circle, Norway, and now Finland. ✓ And gentlemen, any idea that Norway is not, for all practical purposes, now in Communist hands, or that Iceland and Finland are not completely so, is in my opinion as



✓ unrealistic as the thought that Kwame Nkrumah of Ghana is a Democrat.

This doesn't mean that the Communists intend to have troops march in from this periphery and take Western Europe by force. They don't have to. It does mean that the pressures and threats they can exert on the chancelleries of Western Europe from this encirclement; the aid they can give to their agents in the governments and national activities of every kind in Western Europe; and the weakening of the remaining anti-Communist strength in Western Europe through this encirclement without, added to infiltration within -- that this overall Communist progress has made the position of Western Europe very precarious indeed. It certainly makes plausible the contention of one of our best-informed writers for our magazine, himself a European, that the Communists will be able to take Western Europe by telephone within the next two or three more years if they consider it strategically wise to do so.

Coming to the Western Hemisphere, you now have Dr. Jagan, an avowed Communist, ruling British Guiana. If any real anti-Communist were elected President of Panama, he would undoubtedly be assassinated, as Ramon was some four years ago. Incidentally, assassination of heads of state is now becoming quite a normal and regular part of the technique of Communist advance in Latin America. Within the past few years there have been assassinations of Ramon of Panama, President Somoza of Nicaragua, President Castillo Armas of Guatemala -- and before that of Colonel Aranda of Guatemala, presidential candidate who had been murdered in Mexico to enable Arbenz Guzman to take over.

✓ The Communists are now in complete control of Bolivia and Venezuela. They expect to have Guatemala back in the Communist camp in short order.

✓ And Romulo Betancourt of Venezuela, who says he is not a Communist but has admitted he was a Marxist, and who has spent his whole career in helping the Communists, seems to be taking the lead in plots and plans to overthrow the very few remaining really anti-Communist governments in Latin America. ✓ They are Cuba, Paraguay, Nicaragua, and the Dominican Republic. Right now he is giving powerful help -- probably the most powerful, next to that of our government -- towards the overthrow of Batista in Cuba by the Communist, Fidel Castro, and the establishment of a Communist beachhead ninety miles from our shores. And gentlemen, if you have any slightest doubt that Castro is a Communist, don't. If he is successful, time will clearly reveal that he is an agent of the Kremlin.

On the other side of the hemisphere we have Hawaii. And for the truth about the present Communist control of the Hawaiian Islands, just ask any member, Republican or Democrat, of the Senate Subcommittee which spent considerable time on the Islands, investigating the situation, in the fall of 1956. Or ask any member of the leading families there -- the Cookes, Bishops, Judds, Castles, or others whom you may happen to know.

Five years ago these people were all for Hawaiian statehood. For the last two years, through their Hawaiian Residents Association, they have been opposing Hawaiian statehood by every means at their disposal. For they knew that Hawaii, as a state, would send two Communists or pro-Communists, picked by Harry Bridges, to the United States Senate, and that the whole state government would be Communist controlled. As any of the leading citizens will tell you, and as the Senate Subcommittee stated in plain language, the Communist stranglehold on the economic life of Hawaii is now so great that it con-

stitutes virtual political control as well.

When you then finally come to the extent of Communist infiltration and influence right inside our own continental borders, the subject is entirely too large for us to do more than indicate a few pointers. But, for a first danger sign, the unions which control our shipping and many vital parts of our economy are Communist-ruled or Communist-dominated. Just for one instance, seventy-five vital links in the most secret communications of our government itself, including those of the Pentagon to Air Force bases in New York, Maine, England, Canada, and Newfoundland, are all available to the members of one union, the American Communications Association, which was kicked out of the CIO in 1950 as being too Communist even for that outfit. In May, 1957, the president of this union and five other officials and members invoked the Fifth Amendment when questioned about Communist Party membership. Yet the members of this union are still in position to put their hands on any and all messages over these seventy-five links in our government's own communications system.

Now the real significance of what I have just said lies in the fact that this door of betrayal is known to be wide open, and nobody -- in Congress, in the executive branch, in the Pentagon itself -- nobody even dares to try to close it. That is one indication of how powerful the Communist influence has now become in almost all of our federal agencies. A twenty-five-year career man in our State Department resigned three years ago, to tell the American people in his book, Inside The State Department, of the treasonous falsification of information concerning our foreign affairs which is going on there all of the time. And the Communist influence over our mass media of communication -- press, radio, television -- is

so great that you probably never even heard of his book.

Friends sometimes say to me: "Look. Even in easy-going America there must still be a few Arnold von Winkelrieds left; men who are willing to gather all of the enemy's spears they can reach into their own bodies, so that their compatriots can break through the hostile phalanx. If things are as bad in our government as you say they are, you'd think there would be some patriot inside who would be willing to give up his career, sacrifice everything if need be, and tell the American people the truth."

The answer is, of course, that there are many men who do this, one after another. Arthur Bliss Lane, one of our greatest, most experienced, and most honored diplomats, resigned from the service in order to write I Saw Poland Betrayed. This was no second-hand story, told by some hack journalist dealing in sensationalism. This was the factual recital by an American ambassador, giving out of his own personal knowledge the names, dates, places, and events of the deliberate and treasonous betrayal of Poland, by our government, into Soviet hands. These were things he had seen with his own eyes, and events in which he had been forced to acquiesce, while actually serving as our ambassador to the very country being betrayed. His book, for which he gave up so much, should have shocked the American people into a fury of resentment against the Acheson-infested State Department and the whole Truman administration. But it didn't create even a ripple. It sold a few thousand copies. Then no more were available. Anybody who wrote the coerced and frightened publisher about it got only doubletalk in reply. Most of the copies which had gone to libraries were gradually removed by Communists or Communist sympathizers and became "lost." If you want an interesting exer--



cise today, just see how long it will take any of the best secondhand book dealers in America to find you a copy, and at what cost.

8 | Dr. Medford Evans was the Chief of Security Training for our whole Atomic Energy Commission and all of its plants. It was by far the best job he had ever had. In due course he discovered how blatant and widespread were the treasonous activities throughout the whole operation. In another while he discovered how easily and successfully all efforts on his part to improve security measures were ignored or circumvented by the traitors. With a family to support, and no money, Dr. Evans gave up his job, in order to tell the American people the truth in his book, The Struggle For The A-Bomb. He made clear that, despite the A-bombs which the Soviets had been exploding for show-off purposes, and to increase their prestige and diplomatic pressures, they had not yet built one. Their agents had simply walked off from our plants with the necessary separate parts, which had then been assembled in Russia, and exploded whenever it best suited the Soviets' pretenses.

Here again we had an able and respected American writing, at great cost to himself, of things he knew from his own personal observation, contacts, and experience. The book dealt with a matter of literally vital importance to the safety of our country. It told of treason at work beyond any conception of the American people. It should have rocked the nation from one end to the other. Instead, it sold twenty-six hundred copies! There is no clearer proof of the effectiveness of the blanket of obfuscation, with which Communist influences have been able to keep the truth about their activities from being known.

But to go on with other pointers! The best informed



authorities say that there are at least thirty huge Communist espionage rings operating in this country today against the only two or three that have been only partly exposed. Not only has all really effective exposure of these espionage rings and agents now been stopped, but scores of known Communist-sympathizers have been restored, by Supreme Court rulings, to their former jobs within our Federal Government. Communist sympathies and even actual Communist subversion are daily made more respectable by the actions of our government, our great universities, much of our press, and by the complacency of our people. And I could go on with specific factual illustrations and instances of this spreading, deepening Communist influence for hours -- as I do in other speeches -- if this were the occasion. It is not. So let me come to the point, which is an appraisal of the Communists' progress towards the completion of their third step. Before doing so, however, I should like to make clear in my own defense that my credentials for the task are not based simply on my association with other anti-Communists. It's true that I have been to Formosa, and talked with Chiang Kai-shek and to practically every high official in the Chinese Nationalist Government -- with some of them at considerable length. I have been to West Germany, and talked with Chancellor Adenauer. I have been in personal association or voluminous correspondence with many if not most of the leading anti-Communists in this country and throughout the world. And I have diligently studied the anti-Communist books and objective histories which reveal piecemeal the horrifying truth of the past two decades.

None of that, however, constitutes the best support of my right to express the opinion I am going to give you. That right comes primarily from a study of the Communists' own periodicals and current

literature. I read The Daily Worker faithfully until they suspended its publication. I now read their best known weekly in America, the National Guardian, far more regularly than I ever read the Saturday Evening Post. I subscribe to, and keep up fairly well with, their monthlies, Political Affairs and the New World Review. I take three or four Communist publications from other countries, and friends are constantly sending me tearsheets and articles out of others, from all over the world. And it is in the Communists' own publications that you not only read their lies, and find the full measure of their malice and their nastiness. That is where you also learn what they consider important, in all they have done in the past or expect to do in the future. They lay out the line for their own people, confident of sufficient control over all mass media of communication in America to ensure that that line reaches the American people -- including the great mass of newspaper readers -- only in such parts, in such ways, and at such times, as the Communist Party desires. And it is to this presentation by the Communists themselves, especially in their periodicals, that the serious student of the conspiracy goes to learn of their progress and their plans.

It is with the benefit of this realistic background, therefore, that I venture to offer the following opinion. It is certainly an honest opinion, concurred in by all of the well informed anti-Communists I know. It is that the Communists, through long and careful and insidious preparation, have already gone at least one-fourth of the way towards the accomplishment of their third and final step -- which is taking over this country. And with it, of course, the rest of the world.

The simple arithmetic of the situation, therefore, is as follows. Call each of the three steps one, and their total three. The Communists have accomplished

all of the first step (eastern Europe), plus three-fourths of the second (the masses of Asia), plus one-fourth of the third. One plus three-fourths plus one-fourth adds up to 2 out of that total of 3; and not to believe that the Communists are already two-thirds of the way towards carrying out their total program, or that they are not now moving at an accelerated pace and with increased momentum to finish the job, is to close your eyes to the plain facts as surely as did the good people of Czechoslovakia in 1948 -- and with the same ultimately fatal results.

## V

Now let's just look very briefly at a different kind of scoreboard measuring the same Communist advance. At the last get-together of International Communism, before World War II, the Communist Parties represented had a total membership figure of slightly more than four million members. But in November, 1957, at the triumphant meeting in Moscow to celebrate the 40th anniversary of the success of the Bolshevik Revolution, seventy-five Communist Parties could be officially counted, with a total membership of thirty-three million. This is approximately an eight hundred percent increase in the twenty years; and that is just about the rate of growth of Communist Power throughout the world in that time, no matter how you look at it.

Or let's study quickly still one more and final scoreboard, perhaps the most revealing and frightening of them all. Here it is.

Since August, 1945, the Communists have averaged taking over seven thousand newly enslaved subjects every hour. And please remember that these people, whether in Indonesia or Iraq or Korea, have



the same love for their families, think of concentration camps with the same despairing horror, and feel the same pain under torture, as do you and I.

So let me repeat that. Seven thousand more human beings, just like you and me, have been brought under the incredibly brutal rule of a Communist police state, every hour, twenty-four hours of every day, 365 days of every year, for the past thirteen years. And not only is that process not being interrupted in any way. Today the rate of conquest and enslavement is actually increasing -- as the eighty million people of Indonesia would gladly testify. For the darkness of police-state rule is closing over them very fast.

Now please note, gentlemen, that the Communists have never made any of this immense progress by the direct use of force. They have beguiled Chinese into fighting Chinese, Koreans into fighting Koreans, Vietnamese into fighting the French and each other, the Israelis, British, and French into fighting Egyptians, and the Algerians into fighting the French. They have even maneuvered Americans into fighting Chinese Communists in Korea, with the Americans' hands tied behind their backs. But not one Russian regiment has ever taken part in any of this imperialistic advance, except in the suppression of rebellion in already conquered territory, as in Hungary. The Communists have put over these tremendous gains by bluff and bluster, lies and deception, murder, and -- above all -- by treason within other governments; and by diplomatic pressures based on all of these other means. And that lamp of experience certainly should guide us as to what they are up to today.

There are three possible methods by which the Communists might take us over. One would be, through a sufficient amount of infiltration and propaganda, to disguise Communism as just another political party;

and thus to get enough Communist agents and sympathizers into positions of power in our government to enable them to seize formal power by a peaceful coup d'état, as they did in Czechoslovakia in February, 1948. We do not anticipate that development.

The second method would be by fomenting internal civil war in this country, and aiding the Communist side in that war with all necessary military might. This is, of course, the method they used in China. But in the long struggle in China the Kremlin was handicapped by the need for keeping its own intervention from being accurately understood and appraised by other nations. By the time the Soviet rulers ever came to apply this plan to our country, there obviously would be no compelling reason for them to hold back in any way.

And it seems clear, from all of their past history, as well as from the nature of the beast, that -- despite their vaunted missiles and bombs -- the Soviets would not attempt military conquest of so powerful and so extensive a country as the United States without availing themselves of a sufficiently strong fifth column in our midst; a fifth column which could provide the sabotage, the false leadership, and the sudden seizures of power and of means of communication, needed to convert the struggle, from the very beginning, into a civil war rather than clear-cut war with an external enemy. The horror and cruelty which would be made possible by such planned confusion is something to contemplate. And, as we said in the first issue of our magazine, *AMERICAN OPINION*, we can foresee a possibility of the Kremlin taking this gamble in time.

In fact, it is clear that the Communists long ago made plans to have this method available, in whole or in part, to whatever extent it might be useful. The trouble in our southern states has been fomented



almost entirely by the Communists for this purpose. It has been their plan, gradually carried out over a long period with meticulous cunning, to stir up such bitterness between whites and blacks in the South that small flames of civil disorder would inevitably result. They could then fan and coalesce these little flames into one great conflagration of civil war, in time, if the need arose. The whole slogan of "civil rights," as used to make trouble in the South today, is an exact parallel to the slogan of "agrarian reform" which they used in China. And the Communists, who are pulling innocent and idealistic Americans into promoting this agitation for them, have no more real interest in the welfare of the Negroes and no more concern about the damage they actually do to our colored population, than the Chinese Communists had with regard to the welfare of the Chinese peasants.

But there is a third method which is far more in accordance with Lenin's long-range strategy. It is one which they are clearly relying on most heavily. And this is taking us over by a process so gradual and insidious that Soviet rule is slipped over so far on the American people, before they ever realize it is happening, that they can no longer resist the Communist conspiracy as free citizens, but can resist the Communist tyranny only by themselves becoming conspirators against established government. The process in that direction is going on right now, gradually but surely and with ever-increasing spread and speed.

A part of that plan, of course, is to induce the gradual surrender of American sovereignty, piece by piece and step by step, to various international organizations -- of which the United Nations is the outstanding but far from the only example -- while the Communists are simultaneously and equally gradually getting complete working control of such organizations. Both

sets of steps, which were short and insidious at first, are now being steadily increased in both length and brazenness. Until one day we shall gradually realize that we are already just a part of a world-wide government ruled by the Kremlin, with the police-state features of that government rapidly closing in on ourselves.

✓ But another part of that plan is the conversion of the United States into a socialist nation, quite similar to Russia itself in its economy and political outlook, before police-state enforcement is ever introduced. The best way to explain the aim here is simply to quote the directive under which some of the very largest American foundations have been secretly but visibly working for years. This directive is "so to change the economic and political structure of the United States that it can be comfortably merged with Soviet Russia."

These foundations, influential as they are, nevertheless are comparatively just a very small part of the tremendous forces at work in America today to accomplish this aim. And these total forces, marvelously organized and brilliantly directed, use a hundred to a thousand completely misguided Americans who are not Communists, for every actual Communist who is pulling strings behind the scenes, to help them to put over their innocent- and even "progressive"-sounding plans.

For the West, gentlemen, is suffering under many delusions. One is that our enemy is an ideology. It is not. Communism is not a political party, nor a military organization, nor an ideological crusade, nor a rebirth of Russian imperialist ambition, though it comprises and uses all of these parts and pretenses. Communism, in its unmistakable present reality, is wholly a conspiracy, a gigantic conspiracy to enslave mankind; an increasingly successful conspiracy, con-

trolled by determined, cunning, and utterly ruthless gangsters, willing to use any means to achieve its end.

One means, of course, is to make socialism sound appealing; and above all to make it seem inevitable. This operation, of giving an appearance of spontaneity to a movement to the left which is conspiratorially plotted and promoted, is so large that we could not possibly outline it here. Let's merely look at one of the more spectacular means the Communists designed for this promotion -- namely Sputnik -- and let you project the whole wheel from that one spoke.

## VI

I can't tell you how large a part of their military budget the Russians put into a crash program to get a Sputnik into the sky -- after goodness knows how many failures -- by October, 1957. I can't tell you how Communist influences succeeded in arranging for reports of the Gaither Committee and the Rockefeller Brothers Fund Study Group -- both made up mostly of entirely loyal Americans -- to come out with such beautiful timing and terrifying hints to reinforce the impact of Sputnik on the American consciousness. But I can tell you exactly what the Kremlin has expected to accomplish by all of this concerted ballyhoo.

✓ For years we have been taken steadily down the road to Communism by steps supposedly designed, and presented to the American people, as ways of fighting Communism. The whole foreign aid program is an excellent example. Our foreign aid has done some good, of course. The Communists do not believe in using solid-black instrumentalities, but



dark gray ones. They are always willing to be hurt, or to take a loss, for the sake of an ultimate net gain in any transaction. And American foreign aid, from the time it began as a contribution of some seventy-two percent of UNRRA funds, until it has reached the mammoth proportions of today, has been a tremendous help to the advance of Communism. It was planned by the Communists for that purpose. This pouring of American billions into foreign countries, to make things easier for the Communists and their socialist allies or agents, is exactly what the Communists wanted the American government to do. But they have not taken over so much of the world, so largely by cunning, without that cunning being brilliant, and professional. The one surest way in which foreign aid could be ballyhooed successfully, and made permanently acceptable to the American taxpayer, was to present it as a means of opposing Communism.

Now we see exactly the same principle at work on the whole front of our domestic economy. Although our danger remains almost entirely internal, from Communist influences right in our midst and treason right in our government, the American people are being persuaded that our danger is from the outside, is from Russian military superiority. And under the excuse of preparing to match that military might, of defending ourselves from this threat of outside force; in other words, under the guise of fighting Communism, we are being stampeded into the biggest jump ever towards, and perhaps the final jump right into, socialism and then the Communist camp.

Of course Sputnik did many things for the Soviets. It gave them, no matter how undeserved, a whole new level of prestige in the scientific world. It put very valuable ammunition into the hands of the world-wide Communist-sponsored groups, which in the United States were called Committees For A Sane Nuclear

Policy, and into the hands of all of the Cyrus Eatons and Bertrand Russells and other 'let's surrender' boys. And it indirectly enabled the pro-Communists in the chancelleries of Western Europe to increase their pressures on Adenauer in many ways.

But we are talking at this point about the usefulness of Sputnik to the Communists and their socialist allies, through its impact on the psychology of the American people with regard to their domestic affairs. This, in my opinion, was the most important ultimate effect of Sputnik, as planned by the Soviets, and as now gradually being realized by them. Here are the Communists' aims for the United States -- to be achieved, they hope, through the leftward momentum of the attitude induced by Sputnik and all of its auxiliary propaganda. (1) Greatly expanded government spending, for missiles, for so-called defense generally, for foreign aid, for every conceivable means of getting rid of ever larger sums of American money -- as wastefully as possible. (2) Higher and then much higher taxes. (3) An increasingly unbalanced budget, despite the higher taxes. When these notes were first put together many months ago, I expected a deficit of ten billion dollars, at least, in the fiscal year of 1958 -- 1959, despite all of the talk at that time about a balanced budget. Today well informed people, even within our government, are talking about a deficit of fifteen billion. (4) Wild inflation of our currency, leading rapidly towards its ultimate repudiation. (5) Government controls of prices, wages, and materials, supposedly to combat inflation. (6) Greatly increased socialistic controls over every operation of our economy and every activity of our daily lives. This is to be accompanied, naturally and automatically, by a correspondingly huge increase in the size of our bureaucracy, and in both the cost and reach of our domestic government. (7) Far more



centralization of power in Washington, and the practical elimination of our state lines. There is a many-faceted drive at work to have our state lines eventually mean no more within the nation than our county lines do now within the states. (8) The steady advance of Federal aid to and control over our educational system, leading to complete federalization of our public education. (9) A constant hammering into the American consciousness of the horror of "modern warfare," the beauties and the absolute necessity of "peace" -- peace always on Communist terms, of course. And (10) the consequent willingness of the American people to allow the steps of appeasement by our government which amount to a piecemeal surrender of the rest of the free world and of the United States itself to the Kremlin-ruled tyranny.

There is what Sputnik and all of its side decorations are really about. If the Communists can succeed in making us domestically a communized nation, it will not be too difficult a final move for them to pull us right into the world-wide Communist organization, ruled by the Kremlin. And unless we can have enough of an awakening in this country, and enough of a rebellion against the appeasement policies of our government outside and its communizing policies inside America, the Communists are going to succeed in accomplishing every one of these means to their final end, and that final goal as well.

## VII

In summary, gentlemen, we are losing, rapidly losing, a cold war in which our freedom, our country, and our very existence are at stake. And while we don't seem to know we are losing this war, you can be sure the Communists do. There is just one

thing -- only one thing in the whole world -- which the Communists fear today. It is that, despite their tremendous influence in our government and over all of our means of mass communication, the American people will wake up too soon to what has really been happening, and what is now happening right under their very noses.

The only thing which can possibly stop the Communists is for the American people to learn the truth in time. It is to contribute my small bit to such an awakening that I have given up most of my business responsibilities and most of my income, in order through my magazine and speeches to bring some inkling of the truth to as many people as I can reach. I do not expect nor deserve any slightest applause or sympathy for this sacrifice. I mention it at all for just one reason only -- which is to show how deadly serious the situation appears to me.

You may think I am an alarmist. Frankly I am. For in my opinion, based on many years of intensive study of the methods, the progress, and the menace of the Communist conspiracy, there is ample reason for extreme alarm; and I hope to make you alarmists too. It seems to me that all you need, to cause you to share my alarm, my fears, and my determination, is simply to get a map of the world and Look At The Score! And the first thing for you to do, as a newly awakened alarmist, is to become better informed about many things that we cannot cover here.

One matter on which most Americans need to become better informed is what being subjugated by the Communists, or "arriving at an accommodation with Communism" as they want it called, would really mean. For their cruelty and terrorism is almost beyond imagination; and the domination of our press, television and radio by Communist influences is now so great that you simply are not allowed to

learn or be reminded of the real nature of the beasts to whom we are losing.

General Mark Clark, for instance, officially reported from Korea: "We obtained solid evidence that the Communists slaughtered 11,622 members of my U. N. Command while they were defenseless prisoners of war. These men were tied to their fellow prisoners and transported to previously selected sites. They were dumped alive into trenches dug for the purpose and summarily shot." About five thousand of those boys were from your home towns and mine. But how many of you ever saw that report in your headlines, or anywhere else?

During the so-called Spanish Civil War, the London Times (which then as now certainly was not slanted in favor of the anti-Communists) reported that in one twelve-months period the Communists had murdered over four thousand priests in cold blood; and had driven more than that many nuns out into the streets of various Spanish cities, inflicted horrible obscenities on them, and then murdered the nuns. In some places the Communists herded priests and their congregations into churches, set the churches on fire, and burned the Christians and their buildings together. These and similar epic cruelties of the period are facts documented beyond all question, but how many of you have ever heard them.

The man right now, today, holding the highest theoretical honor and office in the Soviet Union is Kliment Voroshilov, Chairman of the Presidium and generally accorded the exalted if non-existent title of "President" of the Soviet Union. When eleven thousand Czarist officers, with their wives and children, surrendered the city of Kiev on the solemn promise -- a promise advanced to them by Voroshilov to induce this surrender -- that they would be allowed to disperse and go to their homes, Voroshilov had all of

the men and boys shot at once, and put the women and girls into brothels for his army. Far from ever repenting of this supreme piece of barbarism, fifteen years later Voroshilov boasted of it to American Ambassador William C. Bullitt, as one of the glorious highlights of his career; and he explained that, with regard to using the women for his "army's health," instead of shooting them, it didn't really matter because they were all dead within three months anyway.

The record of Nikita Khrushchev is infinitely worse. Mass murders totaling some twelve million victims can be charged directly to his orders. Bulganin, Menshikov, and the others are exactly the same. I could go on with specific and horrible illustrations, literally for hours. Nor has there been any slightest change in Communist methods or terrorism. Right now the Algerian Communist rebels, called the FLN, are perpetrating massive and incredible cruelties on their fellow Moslems in Algeria, in order to terrorize those natives into appearing to support this Communist-led guerilla insurrection and making it look like a civil war -- exactly as the Chinese Communists were performing mass tortures on the Chinese peasants for the same purpose a quarter of a century ago. Right now Sukarno's Communist goons, known as the SOBSI, are murdering in cold blood the Christianized natives of the Moluccan Islands just as ruthlessly as Stalin's troops murdered native Spaniards in 1935. Right now a Communist named Fidel Castro is trying to frighten off all opposition to himself in Cuba, by murders, burnings, and brutalities as cruel as any that the Russian Communists imposed on eastern Poland in 1940 -- or on East Germany in 1945. And exactly the same thing is going on in many other parts of the world.

All of this vicious and purposeful savagery I have been trying so inadequately even to indicate is not



something happening on some other and far-off planet, or perpetrated by the Assyrians twenty-five hundred years ago, or dreamed up as the imaginative nightmare of an Edgar Allan Poe. These, gentlemen, are the very real acts and deliberate policies, of the recent past and the very present, of people whom we treat as human beings, and with whom we sit around conference tables and arrive at truce terms and concessions to appease them.

There are some seven hundred million non-Russian non-Communists now living daily lives of virtual slavery behind the Iron Curtain, some forty million of them in the actual slave labor camps of Russia and Red China, who only a dozen years ago, or much less, enjoyed practically the same personal freedoms as do you and I today. These people now say to each other, but above all to themselves: "If I had only known! If I had only believed! There is no amount of work and sacrifice and suffering I would not have given, if I had only realized the necessity, the danger, in time. Now it is too late, and any amount of struggle and of sacrifice, even of life itself, is all in vain."

The number of people subject to these cruelties is now increasing by tens of millions every year, and we are directly in the path of the conqueror. Are we really so hopelessly blind, so stupefied by "prosperity" on one side and insidious propaganda on the other, that we cannot even see the wolves devouring the carcasses of our brothers or drawing ever nearer to ourselves? Are we going to let our country and our whole civilization go under, and new "Dark Ages" of serfdom be ushered in, while we happily play at our little games? May God forbid; but may we speedily become more worthy that he should.

In fact I wish to end this grim argument today on quite a religious note. For whether you believe it or not, we are far along in a gathering crisis that is go-

ing to make us all search deeply into our beliefs, and into the values and loyalties that motivate our actions. This is a world-wide battle, the first in history, between light and darkness; between freedom and slavery; between the spirit of Christianity and the spirit of anti-Christ for the souls and bodies of men. Let's win that battle by alertness, by determination, by courage, by an energizing realization of the danger, if we can; but let's win it even with our lives, if the time comes when we must. Let's even keep in mind, against that time, an inspiration which we hope we shall not need. It comes from the end of a great and stirring hymn, written to inspire men to fight against a far less extensive slavery of their fellow men.

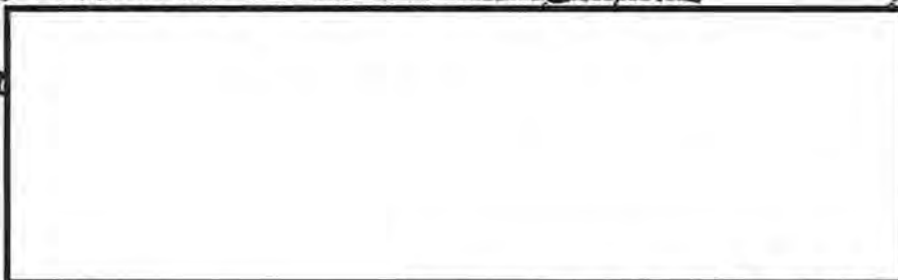
In the beauty of the lilies Christ was born  
    across the sea,  
With a glory in His bosom that transfigures  
    you and me:  
As He died to make men holy, let us die to  
    make men free,  
While God is marching on.

b6  
b7C

File No. 100-47042

Date Received 3-26-62

From



By



FBI SF Calif.

To Be Returned

Yes ( )  
No (X)

Description:

*John Birch Society  
pamphlet questioning*

*see ser 116*

*100-47042-1A(2)*

## May We Ask You Some Questions

(1) Do you really know the score, and if not are you willing to do the conscientious reading to find out?

(2) If you know the score, what are you waiting for?

(3) In the coming showdown with the Communists, just where and what is the group you had rather have defending your country, instead of The John Birch Society?

(4) It is clear that if enough good Americans came into The John Birch Society soon enough, our concerted effort could stop the Communists. Do you know of any other way, or chance, of stopping them?

(5) Which do you value more, your present "non-controversial" status of drawing room conventionality, or the future freedom of your family?

(6) Do you want to save your country, your home, and your life itself, or to go on blindly piling up more money for the Communists to confiscate?

(7) Do you want to stand on your two feet and fight for what you believe in, or maintain your comfortable aloofness while others do all of the fighting for you?

(8) When your children are living under the same cruel tyranny that has already befallen Cuba, China, Czecho-Slovakia, and the Congo, how are they going to appraise what you did to prevent it?

(9) Are you willing to face facts now or, preserving your vested and protective interest in past error, remain among the willfully blind, who simply will not see?

(10) "Is life so dear, or peace so sweet, as to be purchased at the price of chains and slavery? Forbid it, Almighty God! I know not what course others may take, but as for me, give me liberty or give me death." Will you join us in that same resolve?

*For an Introductory Packet send one dollar to*

THE JOHN BIRCH SOCIETY

Belmont 78, Massachusetts



## *Have You Had Enough?*

Enough of fighting Communism by helping to subjugate anti-Communists, as in Katanga?

Enough of pouring American foreign-aid money into the hands of out-and-out-Communists?

Enough of having the Supreme Court destroy the safeguards of our Constitutional Republic?

Enough of the surrender of American sovereignty and independence to the Communist-controlled United Nations?

Enough of the plans now *officially* advocated by our State Department to abolish our armed forces altogether, and turn over the protection and security of the United States to the international "peace force" of the United Nations? (See State Department Document No. 7277)

Enough of a whole foreign policy run by such men as Adlai Stevenson and Dean Rusk?

Enough of Senator Fulbright's program to "muzzle" our patriotic officers and demoralize our whole armed services?

Enough of negotiations with the Kremlin butchers over how much more we are going to retreat?

Enough of inflation at home, humiliation abroad, and defeatism everywhere with regard to the future? Then you may want to join us and help to do something about it.

*For an Introductory Packet send one dollar to*

THE JOHN BIRCH SOCIETY

Belmont 78, Massachusetts

b6  
b7C

File No. 100-47042

Date Received 9/21/64

From   
(NAME OF CONTRIBUTOR)

(ADDRESS OF CONTRIBUTOR)

(CITY AND STATE)

By \_\_\_\_\_  
(NAME OF SPECIAL AGENT)

To Be Returned Yes ☐  
No ☒

Description: Issue of "The Free"  
Bulletin

Rec'd w/s 190

100-47042-10(3)

*In this issue...*

● J.B.S. GROWTH	PAGE 1
● BELL LAUGH	PAGE 2
● DON COLLINS	PAGE 4
● FEATURES	PAGES 9 THRU 15

# The Free Bulletin

September 14, 1964 Vol. II, No. 14

## SUCCESSSES RATED BY ENEMIES' ATTACKS JOHN BIRCH SOCIETY EXPANDS

"From its headquarters in San Marino, California, The John Birch Society reports a growth rate of nearly three hundred percent in the Bay Area in the past year. Similar patterns of expansion are common throughout the state, and in most areas of the nation."

Tomorrow's history will record The John Birch Society as either the most profound ingredient for the salvation of the heritage of America, or the vilest, most despicable organization ever to be conceived in the minds of "reactionary" men. It will depend entirely upon whomever writes the history book. And history is never written by the vanquished. It is a fearsome equation that states in effect that if The John Birch Society survives America will survive; and conversely, if The John Birch Society dies, it will be in the death of America, for The John Birch Society IS America in the fullest measure.

The history of the growth and development of The John Birch Society from its simple inception five years ago, to the present, is best found in the Communist Press, both foreign and domestic. When the sworn enemies of our nation became aware of the threat to their ambitions which was posed by this organization, they gave it the usual treatment: a very thorough smear campaign, and dismissed it. It was not until the famous Moscow Directive of December, 1961 that anyone really took this collection of patriotic Americans very seriously. Since then, the flood of invective against The John Birch Society has been staggering. Every hateful term in the memory of every American has been dredged up by the "Communist Press and hurled in gigantic proportions against the Society. The "liberal" press, and its satellite radio and television organs soon joined in. For the next two years, The John Birch Society suffered the most vicious assault ever made against any organization

in the history of The United States. That it has survived is mute testimony to the inviolable purpose of its members. That it has flourished is a silent honor to the credo of The John Birch Society. For every member, from Maine to Alaska known full well that it is only through the dedicated responsibility of each individual in America, will America survive the onslaught of the communist cancer.

The success of The John Birch Society in fulfilling its task of awakening a sleeping nation can best be judged from the flailings given it by those who have earned a nefarious reputation in accomodation to the causes of communism.

The leftist vanguards of both major political parties caused the Convention Halls in both San Francisco and Atlantic City to reverberate with declaiming oratory of the Society. Only the leftist infested party in power was successful in

-Cont'd Pg.3-

100-47947-2A(3)



## BELLI-COSE CAUSES

Melvin Belli, whose recent involvement in leftist causes succeeded in a death conviction for "humanitarian" Jack Ruby, has assumed another case just as hopeless. He has filed an injunction suit to prevent Barry Goldwater's name appearing on the California ballot. The charged reason is the Senator was born in 1909, in Arizona, when Arizona was still a Territory. The plaintiff in this great cause is one Ralph Ginsberg, a New York editor, whose literary efforts are "Eros" and "Fact".

Last January, Ginsberg was nailed for \$50,000 on a pornography charge resulting from his publication of "Eros". This little gem of filth was supposed to represent "sophisticated" vulgarity. "Fact" is his current publication and is a testimony to the license of degenerate thinking.

To those who followed the Ruby trial in Texas, the thinking processes of Melvin Belli are well known. He would of course, be the logical choice for a vermin-like personality such as Ginsberg to seek

The efforts from the left to frustrate or incumber Barry Goldwater's candidacy are laughable, and even pathetic. The visions of these little people working so desperately in their weird causes gives rise to imaginings of an egocentric mouse attempting to violate the virtue of a lion. It is doubtful that Max Schulmann in his tongue-in-cheek best, could emulate these ridiculous pursuits.

In essence, this particular gamut of the left has only added romantic stature to Senator Goldwater in lending to his already radiant personality the identity of "rugged" frontiersman born in the challenging environment of the Arizona Territory. Hollywood could never do as well.

"LET FREEDOM RING" has been speaking 24 hours a day for a good many moons on a good many subjects. Have you heard any of them? DIAL 524-0140

"LET FREEDOM RING"

## INDIA MISSIONARY

On Sunday, Sept. 6, 1964, Fairway Park Baptist Church, Hayward, vibrated with the voice of the young Canadian minister, Rev. George Fox, a missionary to India, who preached as guest minister for this one sermon.

The subject of Rev. Fox's sermon dealt with the Christians' responsibilities, and struck heavily on the communist conspiracy, and the Christian's deteriorating moral fiber in meeting the threat of an atheistic amoral future. Christians "have a thread where the spine is supposed to be", he declared, and "if Christians were as dedicated to Christ", as communists are to communism, the problems of the world would vanish.

Rev. Fox believes that "Christians" are failing in their allegiance to the "living Christ", and have become disciples of an organized religion of the immoral and the material. "You have false materialistic standards which take you and your money away from Christ's work", he said: His descriptions of "namby pamby" Christians left no questions as to the need for spiritual and moral rejuvenation. "Topless bathing suits, and young people pursuing pornographic pleasures are not the reflections of a nation supposedly dedicated to the teachings of Christ", Rev. Fox declares.

Rev. Fox is affiliated with the Hindustan Bible Institute, working in India, and publishes "The Voice of India", a magazine free for the asking. The home address of his ministry is: Hindustan Bible Institute, P. O. Box 2815, Terminal Annex Los Angeles, Calif. 90054.

### ROGER A. COMFORT INSURANCE BROKER

NEWMAN COMFORT & CO.  
Insurance Agents & Brokers  
432 Estudillo Ave.  
San Leandro



TELEPHONE: LOckhaven 9-1625  
(Residence) 582-8381

PLAN INSURANCE PROTECTION



## ACARN-YAF MERGER

Although The Free Bulletin has not given attention justly due it, there is a novel anti-communist organization which has its birth-roots right here in the Bay Area. That organization is ACARN, which means Anti-Communist Amateur Radio Network. It was founded many moons ago by Berkeleyan Fred Huntley, a "ham" operator known in his hobbyist circle as W6RNC. This organization publishes a monthly paper called "ACARN Bulletin" oriented to the "ham" hobbyist on Pro-American anti-communist news items, primarily as it relates to the amateur radio operator.

In July of this year, Young Americans for Freedom, YAF, announced in their well-known publication "New Guard", of plans for national affiliation with ACARN, for the express purpose of strengthening and aiding both organization in their common determinations. Membership in YAF is now an automatic membership in ACARN-YAF.

"Ham" or not, the substance of this organization is excellent. The Free Bulletin gives its heartiest congratulations to this new effort.

For details, contact ACARN-YAF Radio Council, P. O. Box 558, Berkeley, California. ★

## PRUSSION ON C.D.C.

The California Democratic Club, known as CDC is this state's sister organization to the Fabian Socialists. For a real eye-opener to this Brown-Cranston-Mosk combine, may we recommend you procure a copy of "California Dynasty of Communism".....by Karl Prussion. It is available at all American Opinion Libraries. ★

# UNIVERSAL

## AUTO PARTS

MACHINE SHOP SERVICE

3967 Washington Blvd.

IRVINGTON DIST.

Fremont, Calif.

Oliver 6-7111

## J.B.S. Expands

- From Pg.1 -

bringing a nationally subscribed broadsides against it. This was only a prelude of things to come, for the communist conspiracy has very nearly taken complete control of the largest political party in America. By that party's repudiation of The John Birch Society, it may well be assumed The Society will be "outlawed" if the elections in November are favorable to that party. Who then will be willing to risk their precious "reputations" for the cause of free men in the unborn generations to be. Will you?

Winston Churchill once admonished "Fight, while there is still a chance for victory." You as a conservative, can best serve the future of your hopes by insuring America's future as a member of the most dynamic, purposeful and hardworking organization in America's 185 year history: The John Birch Society. It's only requirements are a firm belief in God and Country and Self.....and in THAT precise order. ★

## A New Idea in Programs!

# "ERGO"

with Jim Donati  
Host and Debater

EXPRESS YOUR OPINIONS  
ON THE AIR!

Tune in & Telephone  
294-0344

Mon. thru Fri. 10:00 P.M. to

*Midnight*  
**KEEN M**

"100" on your FM dial

## DEMOS BEAT COLLINS

The only people who cannot recall the atmosphere of the recent California Primary are either dead, drugged, or departed". The spectrum of left-wing politics from the Com-party to the "liberal" precinct worker formed an ideological trust literally hell-bent to stop Barry from getting the nomination. This unholy-coalition spent untold millions in this state, and fell somewhat short of their ambitious goal. However, they accomplished several victories in the process which too many conservatives have failed to recognize. One of them was the defeat of Don Collins for State Assemblyman in the 13th District.

The Registrar's office in every county of this state is busy publishing new precinct lists which reflect the tens of thousands of the consciousness Democrats who re-registered as Republicans to vote for Rockefeller. These voters also received instructions to vote for certain other so-called Republicans in areas where no Democratic seat was in jeopardy by a conservative. Such was the case in the 13th Assembly District, where Collins was defeated. The vote for Rockefeller and Slaybaugh were concurrent. The narrow margin by which Don Collins was defeated is less than half of the number of Democrats who re-registered! Without this deplorable tactic, Collins would be the candidate on the ballot in November. By every right, he should be! By the determined action of a Write-In Campaign, he WILL be!

☆☆☆

The relationship between Jimmy Slaybaugh and the political machinery in Southern Alameda County can be found in George Oakes, who has been playing footsy with the Murphy-Purchie crowd for several years. The only discernable reason that Slaybaugh runs as a "Republican" is that he has an insurance policy...against Don Collins, who, in any honest election, would tear the pants off Carlos Bee. ★

## Slaybaugh On A Scooter?

Jimmy Slaybaugh, that eager, however incompetent Republican seeking election for State Assembly, 13th District, seemingly has a well-oiled scooter. This is the only plausible explanation for his timely and erosive appearances at two separate and distant events on Saturday, August 29.

In the morning, Slaybaugh managed to "happen in" on the wreckage of the Hayward Chapter of TAR (Teen-age Republicans), minutes after Phil Brooks, Tom High and Mike Ward had wreaked virtual havoc on that group. Though in violation of the State Constitution of TAR, Slaybaugh, as a candidate for State office, made a fast bustle of the three trouble makers, and proceeded to name himself as advisor, and set up camp. The fact that no quorum was present bothered the intrepid lawyer candidate not a bit!

In the afternoon of the same day, Slaybaugh was proving what a good ultra-lib he was at a meeting of the County Central Committee in Piedmont by refusing to endorse "None Dare Call It Treason". This action on the part of Jaded Jimmy is understandable. It is rumored he came down with the pip after reading the first four pages of this best-selling book.

Grieve not, good citizen, things could be worse. This guy COULD have chosen to run for County Librarian!★

## COFFEE "BREAK" N YOU

give yourself a  
real break by using  
our handsome small  
machine...

SAVE MONEY TOO

It will dispense...

- COFFEE/TEA 1 1/2¢ a cup
- SOUPS.... 2 1/2¢ a cup
- HOT CHOC.. 3¢ a cup



KE. 6-3700

Free Demonstration

Cadillac Coffee Co. 2616 FRUITVALE, OAKLAND 1



## PIONEER ON J.B.S.

In an editorial last week, Ann Jolley, of the staff of The Village Pioneer, (a Danville, Calif. weekly) gave a rebutting commentary of The John Birch Society, the previous week.

Miss Jolley managed to resort to the usual "nit-picking" tactics so typical of people who gather their knowledge of anything, from a source twice removed from the point of origin. She reiterates the usual allegations that The John Birch Society "labeled Dwight Eisenhower, Earl Warren, Eleanor Roosevelt, and other outstanding Americans as Communists (SIC)". She further pursues a line of Christian judgement of the Society, by her own standards, and submits that if they are "motivated by true Christianity, and not by hate". Earlier in the editorial, Miss Jolley admits she believes, in accordance with her fund.....of knowledge gained by press and television, that The John Birch Society is a Nazi Youth Movement!

Ann Jolley has committed no crime against anyone except Ann Jolley. She is symptomatic of the thousands in America who pose themselves as sophists of a sort, and prove to the world how self-deceived they are every time they discuss a subject on which they are wholly ignorant of fact. In Hubert Spencer's First Principles, he states, "There is one principle against which there is no argument; one which will keep its author in a state of everlasting ignorance: that is condemnation before investigation." Amen, Brother Spencer. ★

## NONE DARE CALL IT TREASON

By

*John A. Stormer*

&

LIBERTY BELL PRESS

P. O. Box 32

Florissant, Missouri

## GOP NEWSLETTER

The "New Patrol", a news-letter, was launched in August which is designed to fill a great need for an inter-communication medium among the volunteer Republicans in the area. The first issue gave a summary of GOP activity in Contra Costa and Alameda Counties, and some fine philosophy of political interest.

As do all volunteer efforts, this one needs your help to stay alive, financial as well as literary. The address is New Patrol, P.O. Box 7136 Berkeley, Calif. 94717. ★

## HORATIO & ADA

With Hubert Horatio Humphrey being one of the chieftain in the notorious American for Democratic Action, a lot will be said about this ultra-leftist organization in the weeks ahead. To those who want more than a nodding acquaintance with the ADA, may we suggest you read "Eleventh Report, Un-American Activities in California, 1961", pp. 128, 140, 141, 142. Though neither a Communist organ or a front (and denies communist membership) it has a nearly 100% proclivity for 100% of the goals of the International Communist Conspiracy. ★



## NEW YORK LIFE INSURANCE COMPANY

-For-  
Family Protection  
Individual or Business Life Insurance  
Education Endowments  
Group Life  
Hospitalization, Health  
and Retirement Plans

see

or

phone

BATES JOHNSTON

of the

NEW YORK LIFE INS. CO.

213 Bonita Ave.

Piedmont, Calif.

Phone 653-6990

## KYLE SPEAKS FOR U.R.O.C.

The Fremont chapter of U. R. O. C. hosted the Rev. C. Fain Kyle as speaker for their monthly meeting, held last Friday night at the Fremont Community Center.

Kyle holds the unique position of being the only conservative Negro minister, broadcasting a weekly program in these United States. (DISCARD KFAX, 7:45 am, Saturdays) His organization DISCARD, was formed primarily to do battle with the non-violent and violent racial demonstration forces running rampant through our country. He has personally been under attack for his courageous stand against the Rumford Act and for his support of Senator Barry Goldwater.

Rev. Kyle reminded his audience that the Communists would relish a race war as evidenced by the incitement of Negroes to violence in major cities in our nation with well-known Communists lighting the fuses of rebellion. The repercussion of white reaction would result in a tragic race war, the end of which would not be foreseeable. Most Americans, said Kyle, are not aware that only 2% of the Negro population have any association with the factions promoting racial demonstrations of any kind.

A Democrat, Rev. Kyle cast his first vote for F.D.R. and has in only recent years, determined with God's help, that promises have done away with principles and our country seems no longer the home of the free and the brave.

Those of us who are concerned can be assured that this is one brave man who will not allow the odds to twist his path. For he walks with God and knows the road he takes. ★



The young G. I. was complaining to his C. O. because he was being rotated home from Viet Nam duty, and hadn't seen a Communist, much less killed one. The C. O. suggested the soldier go to the front in the A.M. and insult the first Commie he saw, provoke a fight and shoot in self defense.

The following day, the C. O. was

called to the hospital to visit the young man.

"You obviously didn't do as I suggested", said the Captain. "But, I did", protested the G. I. "I told the first Commie I came to that Mao Tse Tung was an atheistic pig. He screamed at me that President Johnson was a Texas Creep!" "So what happened?" queried his officer.

"So, while we stood in the middle of the road shaking hands, a truck came along and hit us both...and here I am!" ★★★

## WITHOLDING RACKET

The amount of exploitation to which the labor union member is subjected is already a national disgrace, but a relatively new gimmick has recently appeared which is the most shameful ever perpetrated upon a working man. This device is called "Vacation Withholding Pay", and consists of money being withheld from a workers pay, by his employer, turned over to the union treasury every month, and held for 6 to 12 months as vacation money in lieu of paid vacation.

The Union, of course, has free access to the millions of workers dollars extracted in this Big-Brotherism manner, and at the very least, garner a 3½% interest on it at bank rates. In the Bay Area alone, the interest gained from this vicious program amounts to over \$1 million annually.

In addition to the loss of the use of this money, the union member is penalized further by paying income tax on this money which he may or MAY NEVER physically have in his possession. In some cases, an automatic forfeit occurs after a fixed period of time.

There are some 28 million union members in the United States, earning over \$8 billion annually in vacation allowance. At nominal bank interest rates this represents \$294,000,000 which can be funneled into the pockets of the Union hierarchy. Jimmy Hoffa's miscreant economic pursuits wane in comparison. The extremes to which the Labor Union bosses will resort are seemingly endless. ★

1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10	11	12
13	14	15	16	17	18	19	20	21	22	23	24
25	26	27	28	29	30						

# CALENDAR of EVENTS

1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10	11	12
13	14	15	16	17	18	19	20	21	22	23	24
25	26	27	28	29	30						

- September 15 UNITED REPUBLICAN PRECINCT ORGANIZATION, precinct activities and organization to be formulated. 7:30 pm  
BILL HYDE, 9th Congressional District Candidate, will be guesting. Community Center Building, Fremont, California.
- September 15 JOHN BIRCH SOCIETY presentation, conducted by State Coordinator, Richard Pine and Area Coordinator, Hugh Fine. 4500 Thompson Court, Fremont, California. Open invitation, bring a guest. For further information, call 793-3698 8:00 pm
- September 18 FRANK CAPELL, speaking on "Revolution U.S.A., 1964" Presented Christian Laymen of Santa Clara Co. at the Bishop School, Sunnyvale & Maude Ave., Sunnyvale, California. Admission Free 8:00 pm
- September 18 JOHN BIRCH SOCIETY presentation at the home of Dr. & Mrs. John Richardson, 416 Moraga Way, Moraga. Open invitation, bring a guest. 8:00 pm
- September 19 FRANK CAPELL, speaking on "Revolution U.S.A., 1964" Presented by the Americanism Study Club at the Little Theatre in Berkeley. Donation \$1.00, proceeds to go the Larry McNutt for Congress fund, 7th Congressional District. 8:00 pm
- September 21 JOHN BIRCH SOCIETY presentation at the home of Mr. & Mrs. Richard E. Turner, 52 Hardie Drive, Moraga. Open invitation, bring a guest. 8:00 pm
- September 21 AMERICA CONFIDENTIAL...New courses begin on this date. Held at The American Opinion Bookstore, 935 "B" Street, Hayward. For further information call 793-5083, 7970777, 797-0166. 8:00 pm
- September 22 JOHN BIRCH SOCIETY Public Presentation, to be held at the American Legion Hall in Lafayette, California. \$1.00 Donation 8:00 pm
- September 24 CHRISTIAN HISTORY OF THE CONSTITUTION, Seminar. To be held in Burlingame. For additional information, contact Mrs. Michel LeBrun, 18 Channing Rd., Burlingame.
- September 17 CONSTITUTION DAY...Fly your flag!!!!

THE FREE BULLETIN  
 P.O. Box, 253  
 FREMONT, CALIFORNIA 94537

Dear Sirs:

- ( ) To further the work of the Free Bulletin, please accept my donation.
- ( ) I would like some information regarding advertising in the bulletin.





**IT CAN HAPPEN HERE**

"My dear son

I am so sorry you are going to  
have to live under Communism.

It seemed to come so quickly.

I didn't think their lies could win.

I guess we were so busy  
with other things.

Not enough of us spoke up for  
freedom when we had the chance."

## ENEMY SLAVE GOODS

As the "cold war" continues to chip away at bits and pieces of the best of America, there are those among us who by their apathy or ignorance cooperate in the destruction of our society just as surely as if they were to take a pick to our most treasured land.

An example of misguided citizenship is the merchant who buys Communists goods to sell to Americans who already pay through the nose to support the sagging economy of Communist countries, dedicated to our destruction.

Whether it be Russell's Market on Winton Avenue in Hayward, selling Polish hams to customers who don't care.....or politicians who sell wheat to Russia who does care, it is known as aiding the enemy. ★

## A Second Look At The United Nations

in G. Edward Griffin's  
probing new study

## THE FEARFUL MASTER

profusely illustrated  
\$5.00



*at the*  
**American Opinion  
Bookstore  
935 B STREET  
Hayward - 538-2644**



## A Boy In A Well

Two weeks ago, the Bay Area news headlines read of a little three year old lad who had fallen into an abandoned well, in Fremont. Every resource, human and mechanical, was summoned to the scene. Every parent who had knowledge of this terrible accident, felt a prayer well up from their hearts for the Bettencourt family, and for their little son, trapped in a 10 inch diameter hole, twenty five feet below the ground.

The news media, recalling similar nightmares of this kind, put their faith in the conventional method of digging a parallel shaft and effecting a rescue that way. Most people steeled themselves for an all night vigil. The condition of the little boy would have to be in the hands of Providence.

However, one young man at the scene had already received his message from the Almighty, apparently, for he was not content to "Sweat it out" through the efforts of machinery. He had kids of his own at home and a father's love for kids doesn't stop with just those that bear his name. So, this young man, named Dwayne Watson, began what was probably the longest  $2\frac{1}{2}$  hours of his life. With a flashlight beam peering into that narrow well shaft as his only illumination, a length of nylon rope as his only tool, he and God set about to save a three year old from the rigors of a night of horror. Lying on his stomach, he made attempt upon frustrating attempt to loop that willowy piece of nylon around the tortured arm of the boy. It was like trying to thread a needle with an anchor chain. Several times, the loop almost found its target, only to slip off. Watson's arms ached; his shoulders throbbed; his chest was numb. He was urged to give it up. But, he wouldn't quit.

And finally, the rope was on. He patiently talked to the little boy, twenty-five dark, damp feet below,

Then came the terrible moments of...lifting...lifting...lifting...and it was all over. Officer Watson, just a "cop" on the beat, grabbed little Tommy Bettencourt, the rig stopped digging, the crowd cheered and the parents cried with anxious gratitude; the scene ended. ★

## CFR IN BAY AREA

The Council on Foreign Relations is without any doubt, one of the greatest enemies of the American citizen second only to the International Communist Conspiracy. (Ref: Dan Smoot's "The Invisible Government") The following is a partial list of companies in the Bay Area that have representative membership in the San Francisco Committee of the Council on Foreign Relations.

Standard Oil of California  
Kaiser Industries  
Wells Fargo Bank  
Pacific Telephone  
Bank of America  
Crown Zellerbach Corp.  
Foremost Dairies \*  
Crocker-Anglo National Bank  
Schlage Lock Co.  
\* President & Vice-President

When we complain of our government financing the communist economies, we should ask ourselves of the "causes" which we help finance! ★



### PRESIDENT'S DECISION - MAKER

Make instant top-level decisions like a Chief Executive with this handsome spinning paperweight that holds your favorite silver dollar. (Yes, there actually is one of these in the JFK Memorial Museum.) \$1.15, tax & postage included. Gift Mart 511 S. Bascom Ave., San Jose 28, Calif.

# AMERICAN OPINION

CORRECTION, PLEASE!

and  
A Review Of The News

## THE Dan Smoot Report

## TOCSIN

### HUMAN EVENTS

YOUR WEEKLY WASHINGTON REPORT

### NATIONAL REVIEW

A JOURNAL OF FACT AND OPINION

## U.S. News & World Report

*Read!*

## A TEXAN LOOKS AT LYNDON

*A Study in Illegitimate Power*

by

J. EVETTS HALEY

**\$1.00**

The Free Bulletin

P. O. Box 253

Fremont, California 94537

American Opinion  
395 Concord Ave.  
Belmont, Mass. 02178

Monthly  
\$10.00/yr

Correction, Please!  
Belmont, Mass. 02178

Fortnight  
Newsletter  
\$10.00/yr

Dan Smoot Report  
P.O. Box 9538 Lakewood Sta.  
Dallas 14, Texas 75214

Weekly  
\$10.00/yr

Tocsin  
2490 Channing Way  
Berkeley, Calif.

Weekly  
\$10.00/yr

Human Events  
410 First St., S.E.  
Washington 3, D.C.

Weekly  
\$12.50/yr

National Review  
150 East 35th St.  
New York 16, New York

Semi-Weekly  
\$9.00/yr  
Bulletin  
\$7.00/yr

U.S. News & World Report  
435 Parker Ave.  
Dayton, Ohio 45401

Weekly  
\$8.00/yr

A SPECIAL PRICED  
PRINTING  
SERVICE



for Conservatives

OFFSET

• Reproduction • Makeup

The Free Bulletin



# MASON JARS...the libs

BY AL MASON

Two Democratic candidates for the State Assembly from the Santa Clara Valley have received substantial, contributions from an identified Communist named Peter Szego. The two "liberals" benefiting from Szego's charity are William A. Jennings candidate for the 22nd Assembly District seat (now held by "liberal" Republican George Milias), and incumbent Assemblyman Alfred E. Alquist, of the 24th Assembly District.

According to an article in the San Jose Mercury of July 22, 1964, ("Cost of Primary Campaign.." p.40), which listed major campaign fund contributions to various candidates in the June 2nd primary, Communist Szego gave \$50 to Jennings, and \$100 to Assemblyman Alquist.

Peter Szego was identified as a member of the Communist Party by F.B.I. counterspy Karl Prussion during testimony before the HCUA in 1960. (See HCUA Hearings in S.F., 1960, part 2, p. 2051 and more).

If a Communist donates money to a political candidate it can only mean that the ideas and actions of that particular candidate please the Communist Party. No one is implying that either Mr. Jennings or Assy.man Alquist are themselves Communists. Both probably consider themselves opposed to Communism. But the fact that an identified Communist will still donate money to their campaigns, indicates these two "liberal" gentlemen are not doing much injury to the Communist cause.

It is to be hoped that all voters of whatever party, in the 22nd and 24th Assembly Districts will cast their votes against politicians who accept campaign funds from identified Communists. The two Republican candidates for whom the anti-Communist voter should then cast his ballot are Assemblyman George Milias in the 22nd District (yeah, even if he is a "lib") and Len Williams in the 24th District, an avowed Conservative, anti-Communist candidate. ★



Sen. Barry Goldwater

Barry Goldwater will garner 278 electoral votes in the November election! Our educated guess is that Barry will carry the south all the way including Missouri and West Virginia. The eastern seaboard is totally out of the Goldwater camp and no tears are shed. ("Calif. is not included in this ventured prediction, but with the hard work typical of grass roots effort here, California may go for Barry, and become a harbinger of a land slide. The Brown-Mosk-Rumford issues are not popular to California voters. The ultra-liberal factions are rapidly deteriorating into a hate-infested minority.)

Most "polls" are based on the tired old formula forecast, altitudes in "party machinery". The political hacks today are long since paralyzed to the simple dictum of "government by the people", and "by the people" it's going to be....this year.

America is waking up, and the long-last virtue of self-government is being rediscovered. Provincial though it has been pictured to be, it is still as pure and beautiful as fresh-fallen snow. And Barry and Bill are going on a sleigh-ride to the White House. ★

**American Opinion  
Bookstore  
935 B STREET  
Hayward - 538-2644**

BARRY'S

BAND

WAGON



# Perspectively yours,

By BURT WARNER

We now observe the Liberal beehemoth to blanch and stammer its Pearsonized barbs of chastisement and foreboding. To a lesser extent such vituperation resulted when Conservatives dared to impugn the communist conscience or suggest.....that Rocky Graziano would not have led the field in quantum physics had he been raised in a better neighborhood. Currently, however, The Establishment is nearly rabid with frustration at the impudency of public disillusion and dissent.

Old Toad, the quaking messiah of California radicals, sniffed a "stench" but paid no heed to where he was sitting at the time and attributed it to Barry Goldwater. His are the same untalented senses that mistook Tito for Lily of The Valley. Governor Brown could well have stayed in his own swamp in ferreting out personalities for his malignant metaphors, that is he is actually offended by political intemperance.

Down wind in San Francisco, there may be waft the Honorable A. Phillip Burton. Burton and Rep. James Roosevelt of Los Angeles, give massive support to each other in storming the bastions of moderation. And a newcomer called Josiah Beeman, now conducting the avant-garde whining of the CYD, launched himself so severely leftward that he was finally upbraided in the Congressional Record of September 17, 1963 by Liberal Representative Charles H. Wilson of Los Angeles. Josiah's embarrassing vociferation in the cause of social revolution apparently stems from a trip he made to the Soviet Union in the Summer of 1962 where his rationale became over-heaped with "isms". Either this is an obvious consequence of taking a Tanner Tour through Mother Russia, or the benign hand of reform may actually have a wart on it.

It is characteristic of our obsequious governor that his appetite for radicalism is seldom appeased in his own dominion. Periodically he can be seen ascending to Washington,

to the right hand of an arbitrary allmighty. Usually, though, his saccharine essence barely suffices to get him into the White House long enough to eat a dinner.....costing a thousand dollars a plate.

His sticky demeanor is also known to catch a carpetbagging functionary on the fly. At the Democratic State Central Committee platform meeting in Sacramento, who should appear but an imported Hubert Humphrey, wrapped in his sanctified ADA legitimacy. To the hosannas of the multitude Hubert disavowed the presence of extremists at the headwaters of the Newer Frontier, and "Goldwaterites" were impaled on the ensuing echoes. Did Humphrey really expect to find a "Goldwaterite" in Wonderland? And as far as communist support is concerned; true enough, Mao Tse Tung will not mount the stump this year on behalf of the National Democratic Ticket.

Taking note, incidently, of the newly coined term "Goldwaterite", it is portentous indeed that Conservatives find themselves increasingly demeaned by pseudonyms intended to connote fringe or factionalism. This possibly indicates the advent of another label snatching job by our pragmatic opposition. The word "Conservatism", now enjoying mounting respectability in the tangle of socio-political definitions.....is choice costuming for defuncting "Liberalism". Our Utopians have already corrupted a meaning by using "Liberalism" to describe their dogmatic posture. Hence do we perceive an attempt by our adversaries to fumble their stale precepts with a fresh facade. This transformation has already been evidenced by certain mouthings in the East Wing prior to and during the San Francisco convention. Scranton, for instance, liping portions of the Conservative credo while remaining corseted in his ideology, appeared as a little girl playing "dress up" in her mother's clothes.

The crux of the identification dilemma inherent in "Liberalism".... seems to be that there is no much one can logically call it.....except Brand X. ★

## TRADE BRUSH - FIRE BATTLES FOR OUR PROGRAM FOR VICTORY

read "Action for Americans"

(new paperback size - \$1.00)

NOW AT YOUR LOCAL AMERICANISM CENTER, OR ORDER FROM:

LIBERTY AMENDMENT COMMITTEE  
OF CALIFORNIA

97 Boston Avenue - Room 201  
San Jose 28, California

## Berlin Wall

Last month marked the third anniversary of one of the less subtle movements to yellow "liberalism", the Berlin Wall. However, the Washington-Moscow Axis have plans to reduce the structure of this blight, if it will aid in the election of, Gentleman Bird in November. Berlin is rapidly becoming the best barometer the pollsters have for the fall election outcome. ★



PHIL

MC COLLUM

*General Building  
Contractor*

*Room Additions  
Custom Homes*

805 Bedford St.  
Fremont Calif.

Oliver 6-3826

## CHURCHES AGAINST COMMUNISM

Does the Judaeo-Christian Holy Bible, the book of Abraham and Moses, of Jesus and of Paul, suggest coexistence with an opposing doctrine such as Communism?

The Communist Manifesto introduces three ideas that conflict at once with God's Word: 1) Abolition of private property. 2) Abolition of the family. 3) Abolition of countries and nationalities. (Chapter II)

Moses, in the Hebrew Ten Commandments confronts the Communist determination to abolish private property and family life with obvious objection. "Thou shalt not steal. Thou shalt not covet....any thing that is thy neighbor's;" cleanly acknowledges private ownership. "Honor thy father and thy mother" establishes sanction of family life. (Exodus 20)

Moses wrote also: "Now these are the generations of the sons of Noah, ...and unto them were sons born after the flood. By these were the isles of the Gentiles divided in their lands; every one after his own tongue, after their families, in their nations". (Genesis 10)

Centuries after Moses chronicled the family of Noah, Isaiah established the record of God's plan for the perpetuation of nations upon the earth. He wrote in prophesy that even unto the "last days" there shall be nations. "And he (God) shall rebuke many people:....nation shall not lift up sword against nation, neither shall they learn war any more." (Isaiah 2)

Has Christ's message to the Christian world, to whom he preached the law of Moses, established a standard by which we may safely judge these matters? St. Paul stated it plainly! "Be ye not unequally yoked together with unbelievers;.... Wherefore, come out from among them, and be ye separate, saith the Lord..". (2 Corinthians) The lines are clearly drawn.

Christ Jesus asked, "Suppose ye that I am come to give peace on earth? I tell you Nay; but rather division". (Luke 12) ★

## ODDS 'N' ENDS

How can we lose??? A new bumper sticker is out which says with simple eloquence: "I'm for Barry and Bill". The only suitable counter would be a travesty on the English language: "I'm for Lyndon and Hubert?.....and Hube?.....Humph? MMPH!

Along the Boardwalk, The joke of the hour: Have you heard about Miss America? They had to disqualify five of the girls for representing states they don't live in: they're all from Massachusetts!

"Any of you who can read between the lines....knows...I am a Bircher. But (sic) I'm not allowed to admit it. (sic) When we (sic) joined up all of us cats (sic) swore an oath to Robert Welch that we (sic) would never dop-out (sic)." (Paul Coates in his column for Aug. 30, 1964, L.A. Times) SIC (K) indeed! And I guess Gus Hall is undoubtedly his Chapter leader.

And in the same paper, Socialist Walter Lippman states, "In this election, there is a clear choice. It is between Goldwater and Miller on the one hand and Johnson and Humphrey on the other hand. Some choice." Sorry, Lippy ol' slurd, but you can't have everything.

The "libs" are so anxious to get the earth rotating counter-clockwise that as soon as one of their own goes to where ever dead "libs" go, they start naming things after them. Swivel-hips Salinger proposes the Trinity Dam Lake be named after Claire Engle. Engle's claim-to-fame was his success in getting more millions of California acres into Federal Control. This is known as "conservation"!

Won V. Riddle, unsuccessful "Republican" contender for Fremont City Council, has given his local Goldwater for President Group a figurative nose-thumbing in favor of working in Oakland. His claim is the

Fremont Goldwater bunch is "controlled by the Birchers". If its so, it can be safely said that the Fremont Goldwater Group is incorruptible, trustworthy, and responsible hands.....no "riddle" here.

Happy's Rocky employed the service of Don Drollman as his southern Alameda County coffee-kicker during the Primary. Drollman's financial prowess no longer needed by anybody of import, has assumed the Chairmanship of financing Jimmy Slowboy's droll campaign. Slowboy needs a lot of principle AND interest, Don, neither of which relates to \$\$\$.

The East Bay Labor Journal has been "out" of it, apparently. They still are using the term "kooks" for anyone further right than low G on a piano keyboard. The Commies gave up "kooks" several months ago, Mr. Williams, in favor of "fascist": You are NOT doing your homework, sir, and you may be replaced.

Speaking of "fascists".....Earl, the Glass Man, a glacier in business at 558 A St., Hayward, is spreading the "Hitler" dribble about Barry. You would think glass-hangers would have a little clearer picture, wouldn't you? Maybe he deals only in dirty panes....

Oh, the American Press! Here is a collection (partial) of the terms employed for AuH2o in just one week, by Bay Area "love" sheets: "Fascist", "trigger-happy", "Arizona Mafia", "Racist", "Bigot", "Hate-Peddler", "War-Monger", "Regressionist".

Honesty \* Dependability \* Service

**STANLEY M. DAVIS** INSURANCE AGENCIES

640 Bancroft Ave.,  
San Leandro  
Neptune 8-3100

All lines of Insurance Since 1930

California \* Nevada \* Oregon



# a statement of EDITORIAL OPINION



## A Publican's View —

The people opposing the election of Goldwater can be roughly divided into three groups: 1- Honest Democrats who feel an allegiance to their chosen party. 2- Dishonest Democrats and Dishonest Republicans who are either holding down a parasitical job in the super-bureaucracy that unbridled "liberalism" has created, or are on the receiving end of the blind welfarism that this super-bureaucracy has created. 3- The ultra-left internationalists Republicans and Democrats who are quick to recognize in the conservative philosophy a threat to their positions as future agents of a "One World" magistracy of "Democratic" Communism.

It is unfortunate, but true, that the latter two segments, though comprising less than 20% of the total opposition, maintain a rigid thought discipline on the remaining 80% in Group 1. This minority of 20% hold unyielding control over the labor unions, the "foundations", most of the American press and television, and most importantly, they control the purse strings of the earning and taxable capacities of the other 80%. The palatable fear of economic reprisal upon a voter holds sway over the less obvious but more deadly probability of enslavement. "Liberalism" has turned our Republic into an Empire. Though not yet enforced to their maximum, the laws of Empire are established, and will be freely executed if and when the conservative resistance has been stilled. It is rather paradoxical that these opportunistic leaches of our vast bureaucratic society, now in a state of perpetual genuflection to their current White House liege, are contributing the most to the demise of freedom, not only for the population at large, but their own families as well, and indeed for themselves.

Oakland-Berkeley Residents

Patronize your convenient  
outlet for conservative literature

## AMERICAN OPINION LIBRARY

904 San Pablo Avenue  
Albany California  
Phone: 524-4424

mail orders promptly filled



## TROUBLEMAKER

*He is the silent one. He never speaks up on issues. He never sounds off in the letter column of his local newspaper. He never writes his Congressman. He is quiet as a clam. How can the United States stay free . . . if all of us, like this one, withhold our opinions, our ideas, our criticisms? The silent troublemaker fails to understand this. He never dares to question an oppressive law. In his wish to offend nobody, he offends all. Freedom begins at home.*

*join*

THE JOHN BIRCH SOCIETY



# The Free Bulletin

P. O. Box 253

Fremont, California 94537

RETURN REQUESTED

BULK RATE  
U.S.  
Postage  
PAID  
Permit 89  
Fremont,  
Calif.



The Free Bulletin, a non-profit effort published to increase interest in pro-constitutional, anti-communist activities in the Bay Area, is mailed free to anyone requesting it. We encourage your financial assistance and the contribution of content material.

We extend an open invitation to visit our office, bookstore, and printing facilities at 3987 Washington Blvd., Fremont, Calif. Telephone: 657-1776.

With best wishes for Victory '64,

*Wes Andrews*  
Wes Andrews  
Editor

b6  
b7C

File No. 100-47042

Date Received 6-29-64

From

By

(Name of Special Agent)  
To Be Returned Yes ( )  
No (X)

Description:

"The Free  
Bulletin" 6.19.64

(RW) Serial 189

100-47042 1A (4)



106-47042-1a(41)

# The Free Bulletin

FREMONT, CALIFORNIA

Friday, June 19, 1964

Volume II - Number 10

## OTEPKA IN TWO BAY AREA APPEARANCES

Otto F. Otepka, former State Dept. Chief Evaluator of Security Risks, will appear in San Jose at the Civic Auditorium on June 23rd at 8:00 pm and again at the Little Theatre in Berkeley on June 24th at 8:00 pm under the auspices of the Christian Laymens' Committee of Santa Clara

County. The 20 year veteran of the State Department was "fired" last November 5th for "Conduct unbecoming a diplomatic officer". Mr. Otepka's unbecoming conduct was his cooperation with the legislative branch of our government, the Senate Internal Security Subcommittee.

According to the State Department charge: "He passed secret documents to the Senate Internal Security Subcommittee counsel and furnished him with questions to ask other department officials". This is considered "disloyalty" to the State Department.

✓ Appearing with Mr. Otepka will be Mr. Frank A. Capell, Chief of the Bureau of Subversive Activities of Westchester County, New York. Mr. Capell is the editor of "Herald of Freedom", an anti-communist educational publication. ✓ Mr. Capell has supervised the investigation of over five-thousand individuals and organizations. His files cover over two million people, including American citizens, who have aided the international communist conspiracy to destroy America. ✓ He is the author of the best seller in conservative circles, "The Threat Frow Within" published in 1963 which is a thoroughly documented book on individuals active in the conspiracy. Mr. Capell's only comment about his book is that, "They could kill me, but they can't sue me! I know and publish the truth about the conspiracy to destroy America through subversion of interlocking government departments, education, civil rights movements and religion."

Tickets for each event are \$1.50.. each and will be sold at the door.

## S.F. Barry Rally

The migration of conventioners from 49 states, and several possessions will begin the week prior to the GOP Convention in San Francisco. By Sunday, the eve of the big show, the migration will be 99% done. On Monday night, the Bay Area will host a Convention Rally which will be in the proportions of "n" to the "nth" power, and should serve quite adequately to rattle the brains of any and all of the left-oriented delegates from the out-lands who think we didn't win a "decisive" victory on June 2nd.

This Republican Convention Kickoff Goldwater Rally will be held at the Masonic Auditorium, 1111 California St., in San Francisco, Monday, July 13 at 8:00 pm. It is intended to be and will be the noisiest, the most spirited and the BIGGEST Goldwater rally yet. After the Oakland Auditorium and Buena Park Rallies, this will be quite an undertaking.

For further information and tickets, contact Youth for Goldwater, 104 1st Street, San Francisco or P.O. Box 494, Los Altos or phone SU 1-2030... Gen Adm. Tickets - \$1.50.. Reserved Seats - \$25.00.



# The C.A.C.C. Report

By GORDON WILLIAM CULP

"If there's any area where the power and force of the Communists is clearly visible it's right here in the San Francisco Bay Area." Dr. Schwarz thus advanced a provocative challenge to those who pooch-pooch the internal Communist menace. Speaking in San Francisco on May 7, Mr. Schwarz readily supported his allegation with excerpts from the writings of F. B. I. .... Chief, J. Edgar Hoover and with boastful confirmation from none other than the Communist Party U. S. A. themselves. Here was struck the keynote of the address "The Internal Communist Threat".

C. A. C. President Dr. Schwarz elaborated: "Evidence in support of this thesis is clearly given in Political Affairs, the theoretical journal of the Communist Party U.S.A. Copy in hand, the speaker explained "This is the issue for April, 1964." ~~Here they have an article written,~~ San Francisco, March 8, 1964 . . . . "Hotel Seige Ends in Victory". Purposefully having arranged the meeting to be held at the Sheraton Palace Hotel to point up the immediacy,

of the problem, his point was well taken when Dr. Schwarz concluded his opening remarks on the Political Affairs feature article with the pointed reminder, ".....THIS hotel!"

"Now this is bragging 24 hours after it took place by the official organ of the American Communist Party. They're openly bragging about what they did right here in... San Francisco, and claiming credit for it. The shocking thing is, they're entitled to the credit too. Because they DID do it. The Communists were in it right up to the very hilt..... This crusader is every spontaneous in his readiness to support a thesis with concrete facts.

Promptly dismissing the notion, which the enemy, ever alert to grasp upon his words and alledge that he obviously did not, Dr. Schwarz hastened to clarify a sensitive point:

"Now the.... Communist Party... didn't create the Civil Rights movement, it didn't create the need for justice, but it exploits it! And they consider themselves as the scientific exploiters and they do it with great skill."

Thus, as always, supported by reason and logic.....substantiated factually, the doctor's dissertation dealt its blow at the local situation to illustrate a point of national concern, that there is, indeed, an INTERNAL COMMUNIST THREAT!



NEW YORK

LIFE INSURANCE COMPANY

-For-  
Family Protection  
Individual or Business Life Insurance  
Education Endowments  
Group Life  
Hospitalization, Health  
and Retirement Plans

see  
or  
phone  
BATES JOHNSTON  
of the

NEW YORK LIFE INS. CO.  
213 Bonita Ave.  
Peidmont, Calif.  
Phone 653-6990

## Oakland - Berkeley Residents

Patronize your convenient  
outlet for conservative literature

\*\*\*

AMERICAN OPINION LIBRARY  
904 San Pablo Avenue  
Albany, Calif. - Phone: 524-4424

-----mail orders promptly filled



## G.O.P. IN S.F.: A 'Cattle Show'?

No matter what were the generic influences which prompted the naming of the Cow Palace, the monicker may be well placed if the pre-convention build-up within the self-styled heirarchy of the Republican Party is a sample of greater things to come. The behind-the-barn shensnigans to which these Benedict Arnolds of the Ivy League set are indulging themselves (and each other) give promise that the 1964 GOP Convention will be the greatest livestock debacle of this or any other century. For on July 13th (numerologists, stay home) the left wing muleheads of the GOP, sporting the singular and collective minds, morals, and manners of a herd of wild goats will convene to bull their noxious ways into the fairly won territories of Senator Barry Goldwater.

This stampeding herd has a leader, hidden away somewhere in the shore-ooze of the fetid swamp from which they emerged. His identity will become crystal clear in the weeks ahead. You will be able to identify him as the one with the most mud on his feet! It's a safe bet his initials are D.D.E. The remainder... of this satyr-like pack of yelping misanthropes are all well identified by the great gobs of BARRY pie they so ignominiously wear on their faces.

Barry Goldwater will have over 700 honestly earned delegate votes when this convention opens. This will assure a first ballot victory. The Nixon-Scranton combine, duly instructed, will rally about them a collection of the seamiest characters in the world of below-the-belt morality to influence delegates away from their honor. They'll stall, blackmail and harass, and they'll fail. Goldwater WILL be nominated on the first ballot. And the herd knows it. For this circumstance... they have prepared the gambit for which should be given the "Necrosis Award of the Century"; an all-out smashing effort to curcify the Republican Party before the scanning eyes of three major T.V. networks.

It is their absolute intent to slash and tear enough flesh to cause a summer-long hemorrhage, which aided and abetted by the mass news media, will deliver a bloodless corpse to the Republican voters in November. Thus will the "moderate responsible Republicans" hope to insure a perpetuation of the Liberal Establishment under the grasping hands of Lyndon Baines Johnson. And thus would our tottering Republic be preserved... in the oils of ultra-liberal infamy for its final committment to the planned communist conquest of 1965-68.

We may think we can prevent this slaughter... and we can... by the same expedient we used to beat Lord Nelson this month. Through hard work enough of America's tranquilized-brain-washed citizens must be awakened to finish what has already begun.

It can be done, and it ~~can~~ MUST be done. So, let's get to work. Now is not the time for anyone to wax Kyam-ish, with loaf and mug in hand seeking repose beneath the nearest bough.

And by all means, let us employ, the bovine wastes (which will be so generously manufactured during the Cow Palace oratory in July) to fertilize the political graves of the soon-to-be unlamented passing of the Nixons, the Scrantons, the Rockefellers ad libitum, ad infinitum, ad nauseum.

### ROGER A. COMFORT INSURANCE BROKER

NEWMAN COMFORT & CO.  
Insurance Agents & Brokers  
432 Estudillo Ave.  
San Leandro



TELEPHONE: LOckhaven 9-1625  
(Residence) 582-8381

PLAN                  INSURANCE                  PROTECTION

## To Asculum, Rogue!

In a recent "Readers Write Us", column of the News Register, Fremont daily newspaper, one of the local section leaders for the John Birch Society had a letter published which in essence, was a clarification of the News Register's confused and erroneous conception that....The Free Bulletin is an organ of the John Birch Society. Though the letter was extremely articulate, it failed to nudge the Editor from his beliefs. The following is the Register's answer to the letter. "The News Register has on several occasions referred to the "Free Bulletin" (sic) as an organ of the John Birch Society, but never as an official publication of the group. The "Free Bulletin" (sic) is edited under...the guidance of an acknowledged....John Birch chapter leader who freely admits to the association. A check of our files will bear this out."

Well, dear readers, the jig is up. ~~your Editor has been hunted~~ down like the mad dog he is and now, must crawl back into the dark, dank regions from whence he came. Imagine, and a Chapter Leader, too!!!! Oh, the shame of it all! Well, you might as well know the rest of it!!! Your "acknowledged John Birch chapter leader who freely admits to the association" is also over 21, white, gentile, Christian (and was even BAPTISED in a Methodist Church!) He was an Eagle Scout, and was awarded a lifetime membership in the Sea Scouts of America, which just shows to goya where these things get started. Oh, yes, he's a past member of the Elks, a former Sunday School teacher and oh sin of sins, was a blood donor on a few occasions. There is simply no end of the perfidy to which some editors will stoop, the LEAST of which seems to be a living, breathing and "acknowledged" member of that seditious group, the "candy maker" set!

For your editor's sake, let us hope they don't make him read old issues of the News Register, wherever it is they send JBS type, especially "acknowledged" JBS type editors.

Honesty - Dependability - Service

STANLEY M. DAVIS INSURANCE AGENCIES  
640 Bancroft Ave., San Leandro  
NEptune 8-3100

All lines of Insurance  
Since 1930

California - Nevada - Oregon

## Odds 'n' ends...

OUR sordid source of sanguineous swill, better known as The San Francisco Chronicle, allegedly sent one of their super-snoopers forth into the nether regions of that Sodom by the Sea, and sallied forth with a scoop-du-jour which elucidated to a breathless, waiting world that the John Birch Society had a paltry 37 members in the whole of San Francisco County!! Well now, at last comt, there were some 30,000 AU H<sub>2</sub>O votes registered in that end of the Bay, which painfully enough bears out the acuity of that report; for, by now, anyone who doesn't think that...one "candy-maker" doesn't account for steam behind at LEAST 1000 VOTES, hasn't been paying attention!! From here, it seems to the rest of us that the formula for conservative success in November is pretty GOLDarned obvious!!!!

THE big primary is now coffee conversation, and we at The Free Bulletin wish to give our congratulations to the winners especially those who are playing on the same side of the ball park as we. We are convinced that (with a few exceptions) all the candidates would be crowding right field if they had the slightest idea just how many left-handed batters, the opposition has on their team. It is our hope that....those candidates who have responded to certain political prodigalities will now settle down to the task of learning the name of this here game--and start playing to win the GAME, and not to win a team letter.

# CALENDAR of EVENTS

- June 20, 1964  
10:00 p.m. "New Guard" on radio KLIV, 1590 AM  
Frank Iszak will be guest to host Jack Cox.
- June 23, 1964  
8:00 p.m. Otto F. Otepka and Frank A. Capell appearing jointly  
at the Civic Auditorium in San Jose. Sponsored by  
the Christian Laymen's Committee of Santa Clara County  
Tickets will be sold at the door at \$1.50 each.  
THIS IS A MUST - See feature story in the bulletin
- June 23, 1964  
8:00 p.m. Liberty Amendment Committee meeting. All interested  
are welcome. 935 "B" St., Hayward, California
- June 24, 1964  
8:00 p.m. Otto F. Otepka and Frank A. Capell appearing jointly  
at the Little Theatre in Berkeley. Sponsored by  
the Christian Laymen's Committee of Santa Clara County  
Tickets will be sold at the door at \$1.50 each.  
THIS IS A MUST - See feature story in the bulletin.
- June 26, 1964  
8:00 p.m. Roundtable discussion on Housing Problems in general  
and the Rumford Act in particular. Question and  
answer period to follow. Guests will be of opposing  
views and will include Rev. C. Fain Kyle,  
Faith Presbyterian Church, 5501 Gaskill Ave.,  
Oakland, Open to the public. For further information  
call - Mrs. Frelow, 534-2428 or 638-7814.
- June 27, 1964  
10:00 p.m. "New Guard" on radio KLIV, 1590 AM  
Jim Donati will be guest to host Jack Cox.
- June 30, 1964  
Liberty Amendment Committee meeting. All interested  
are welcome. 935 "B" St. Hayward, California
- July 13, 1964  
8:00 p.m. Republican Convention Kickoff Goldwater Rally  
Masonic Auditorium - 1111 California Street  
San Francisco. Tickets - General Admission - \$1.50  
Reserved Seats - \$25.00 - available through Youth  
for Goldwater, 104 1st Street, San Francisco or  
P. O. Box 494, Los Altos - Phone 1-2030.

## NOTICE!

Anyone knowing the exact whereabouts and physical condition of the following men; please contact this paper.....

Capt. F. J. Thompson  
1st Lt. James Rowe  
Sgt. 1c. David L. Pitzer  
Sgt. 1c. Isaac Camacho  
S/Sgt. Kenneth Roraback  
Sgt. George E. Smith  
Sgt. Claude D. McClure

Reports indicate that the last six men were overwhelmed and captured on November 24, 1963. The first man listed was apparently captured by the Viet Cong forces in South Vietnam on March 26, 1964.

Special attention will be paid to letters from Washington, D. C. and Saigon.





## Bagley Badly Bagged!

In the recent presidential primary race in California, reporters were always quoting alleged "extremists" siding with Sen. Goldwater. Here's one reason why. When Rocky appeared at the Los Angeles airport shortly before the election, one fellow in the crowd that greeted him started shouting, "Lousy liberal-Communist." Karl Hess, Goldwater's speechwriter, also on hand, thinking the gentleman was one of those much-mentioned "fanatics," carried him from the scene. The fellow, it later developed, was not a crackpot at all, but an agent provocateur trying to discredit Goldwater supporters. He turned out to be William T. Bagley, a California assemblyman and member of Rockefeller's so-called campaign "truth squad." (Human Events, June 20, 1964)

## NONE DARE CALL IT TREASON

By

John A. Stormer

"Treason doth never prosper, what's the reason? For if it prosper, none dare call it treason."

Sir John Harrington, 1561-1612

We doubt, indeed we KNOW, there is and NEVER has been a book published which packs the wallop of "NONE DARE CALL IT TREASON", by...John Stormer! 818 documented references.....a virtual "handbook" for anyone who has guts enough to read it!

Paperback - 75¢ (special prices on quantities)

AMERICAN BOOK-RACKS INC

2541 Castro Valley Blvd.

CASTRO VALLEY CALIF.



## Just For The Record

by Al Mason, Jr.

State Superintendent of Public Instruction, Dr. Max Rafferty, Jr., said about a year or so ago that he felt there may be an imbalance to the left in California public schools. A blatant example of support for Dr. Rafferty's statement has recently come to our attention.

A textbook entitled Individual in Society, by David Krech, et.al., is used in an advanced psychology course at San Jose State College. Here are two quotations from page 209 of Individual in Society:

"Conservatism, in our society at least, appears to be far more characteristic of social isolates, of people who think poorly of themselves, who suffer personal disgruntlement and frustration, who are submissive, timid, and wanting in confidence, who lack a clear sense of direction and purpose (anomie), who are uncertain about their values..."

"...conservative attitudes tend to characterize the uninformed, the poorly educated, and the unintelligent."

We challenge anyone..left, right, or indifferent..to say that the above quotes do not show evidences of left-wing brainwashing.

## \$ M-O-N-E-Y

The Free Bulletin is about ready to move into an office. Up until now we were operating out of the basement of a home, but now we must move; now we must pay rent.

We encourage and gratefully accept your advertisements and/or donations. Remember--for each donation we receive from you--you will receive a copy of that "best" book, "None Dare Call It Treason."

So, cut loose with some money now --we need it.



# SPECIAL REPORT:

## a Negro's plight

A disabled Negro minister was taken off Aid to Needy Children by the Contra Costa County Welfare Department. Rev. C. Fain Kyle's six children, aged 7 to 17, were suddenly taken off relief after he had made a speech over radio station KFAX in support of Sen. Goldwater. In addition to supporting Goldwater, Rev. Kyle opposes the Rumford Act and all "civil rights" demonstrations.

Rev. Kyle was told June 1 by social worker Mrs. Bessie Waldon, supervisor Mrs. Mary Fleagle, and Director W. G. Golden that Kyle's political activities were of concern to the Welfare Department after the speech he made for Goldwater on May 31. The Welfare Department refused to give Kyle the regular family check, even though the oldest daughter has just graduated from high school with plans to further her education in the nursing field.

Rev. Kyle said: "This is raw politics. Naturally, I co-operated with the Welfare Department 100% and have the papers to prove it. Ever since November, 1963, when I became Director of DISCARD, Inc., my family and I have been harassed unmercifully. I am constantly receiving threats, my boy has been beaten up at school; I was falsely arrested, man-handled by the police, falsely prosecuted, acquitted, hospitalized, and now my children are taken off ANC without cause, except politics. As minister and Negro, I have taken the stand that these civil rights demonstrations are wrong, as is all civil disobedience. Because of this stand, it is unbelievable the way we have been treated."

Berkeley attorney, Richard M. Frisk, has been called in on the case by Rev. Kyle. He had this to say about this strange turn of events in the land of the free, where the Welfare checks flow freely into many less needy households. "This is purely political discrimination....against Rev. Kyle and his fine family. I

think the Contra Costa County Grand Jury will be interested in this case before we finish. Some of the people in the Welfare Department, think they own a political fiefdom and that the recipients are their slaves. I am certainly going to the top and to the bottom of this. I understand, Rev. Kyle must wait 45 days for an appeal and my concern is how will this fine large family eat during those days of waiting. This is the oddest type of humanitarianism and decency I have heard of."

The Free Bulletin contacted Rev. Kyle for many of us have felt, as he must also feel at times, like a single warrior in a field of opposition. We found instead, a man undaunted by physical attacks, mental harassment and concern for the well-being of his family. Being a man of God has undoubtedly aided him in his endurance against insurmountable odds.

As director of the Dedicated Independent Society Committee Against Racial Demonstrations, Inc., DISCARD, he will carry on his fight against the Civil Rights Bill, the Rumford Act and Civil-Disobedience. His radio program, THE WORLD TODAY, is presented over Radion Station KFAX 1100 ON YOUR DIAL, Saturday mornings at 1:45 am. He also makes speaking engagements which he has entitled "A Negro Looks at Civil Rights, Leaders, Organizations and Demonstrations.....A Dissention View". See our Calendar of Events.

Some but not enough have rallied in support of Rev. Kyle and his family. We extend the invitation to any of our readers who wish to lend moral or material support to a courageous leader. Rev. Kyle can be contacted at DISCARD headquarters, 1108 Nevin Avenue or P. O. Box 1134, Richmond, California. Phone 233-1731.

### call 'em...

"LET FREEDOM RING" has been speaking 24-hours a day for a good many moons on a good many subjects. Have you heard any of them? DIAL 524-0140 or 524-0141.

"LET FREEDOM RING"

*A New Idea in Programs!***"ERGO"***with Jim Donati*  
Host and DebaterEXPRESS YOUR OPINIONS  
ON THE AIR!Tune in & Telephone  
294-0344

Mon. thru Fri. 10 P.M. to 1 A.M.

**KEEN FM**

"100" on your FM dial

**CLYDE HOBBS**

General Contractor

38627 Canyon Heights Drive

Fremont

SYcamore 7-1693

**LIBERTY AMENDMENT COMMITTEE**

Every Tuesday evening at 8:00 p.m. there is a group meeting at 935 B St in Hayward for the purposes of education on and implementation of The Liberty Amendment. Learn how we can restore our Constitution by passage of the Liberty Amendment, and how we go about implementing this proposed Amendment.

All interested persons are welcome.

**Y. A. F.**

A new radio venture kicks off Sun. June 20, 10:00 to 10:30 pm on radio KLIV, 1590 AM. The weekly program, appropriately tabbed "New Guard", is produced by Young American for Freedom, Inc., Western Regional Office.. and will be narrated by Jack Cox,... chairman of the group.

The format will include individuals of differing political views discussing the issues with their host. First guest will be Frank Iszak, an Hungarian who escaped Communist domination and has now dedicated himself to informing free Americans to the threat of International Communism. The following week an equally stimulating discussion, will be heard with guest speaker... Jim Donati analyzes the Rumford Act.

An invitation has been extended to those wishing to appear on the program, to contact Jack Cox. Y. A. F., 97 Boston Ave., Suite 207, San Jose, California

*help wanted*

The Free Bulletin needs staff writers in key Bay Area locations....to submit content material regarding local conservative, anti-communist activities. Abominable pay...lots of grief.....and worth it. Send name, address, and brief resume to.....

.....The Free Bulletin  
P.O. Box 253  
Fremont, California

**American Opinion  
Bookstore**

**935 B STREET**  
**Hayward - 538-2644**

## a statement of EDITORIAL OPINION A Publican's View —

The voters of the Castro Valley Unified School District will soon be asked to support a petition for the recall of two of its five Board Trustees. This action was precipitated because of a firing-hiring policy. One not consistent with the views of a large segment of the parents in the District, which was supported by the Board in a three to two decision. The intent of the voters is to remove two of the three who supported the policy, and thus regain control of the District policy via Board domination.

What the policy factor in question was is of moot importance. The important consideration is that one of the two members.... hopefully to be ousted is one Edward Newman. That this man was EVER elected to any school board east of Vladivostok is difficult to accept. If Ed Newman was elected to this position of public trust with his leftist affiliations known by the voters, it speaks very poorly for the people of Castro Valley. If he was elected with his

leftist associations UNKNOWN by the voters, it speaks well for the security measures of Newman, for it isn't the easiest thing in the world to keep secret the whereabouts of a pile of rotting garbage - not for long, anyhow.

To begin with, Newman is a member of the National Lawyer's Guild, cited by the Subversive Activities Control Board, and the California Senate Fact-finding Committee on Un-American Activities as a Communist front of the purest essence. Members of this front cannot under any circumstance plead ignorance. Further, Newman's associations, professional, political, and familial are all heavily over-balanced with known Communists sympathizers. Sally Attarian Sweet, is one of his regular employees. Malvina Reynolds, cited as a Communist by the House Committee on Un-American Activities in 1950, and a real hustler for the ultra-left Women for Peace, is Newman's cousin on his mother's side. This, the Miller limb of the family tree, was virtually weened on the milk of Communism. Newman has rigidly maintained, his Communist associations by further marrying into the hierarchy of the Communist Party, U.S.A., when he took

(Cont'd Page 10)

THE FREE BULLETIN

P.O. Box. 253

FREMONT, CALIFORNIA 94537

Dear Sirs:

- ( ) To further the work of the Free Bulletin, please accept my donation.
- ( ) I would like some information regarding advertising in the bulletin.
- ( ) Please add the following names to your mailing list:

Name _____	Name _____
Address _____	Address _____

- ( ) Please add my name to your mailing list.

\_\_\_\_\_

\_\_\_\_\_



## A Publican's View —

(From Page 9)

for his, dearly beloved, the sister of Dorothy Healy, Chairman of the Communist Party, Southern California. This very briefly, is the profile of a man who is instrumental in the determination of the educational policies for many hundreds of our young people.

Isn't it a strange paradox, that while a considerable number of people in Castro Valley have chosen to be acquiescent in having a near-Communist on their own School Board, the people of Livermore have say idly by and allowed a moral, Christian American to be virtually excoriated from their teaching staff. One can only ask "has not Communism, in fact, already won?"

*"The future belongs to those who prepare for it."*

**RICHARD E. HAMMARSTROM**

representing

**BENEFICIAL LIFE INSURANCE CO.**

782-8401

## JUDICIAL TREASON (From Page 11)

check on the other...the large population areas control the house, or Assembly; and the "rural" areas have an equal offsetting voice.....in the Senate.

Now if Warren can use his unique interpretation of our constitution to change state legislatures....and, since he has gone this far..he could some day decide that the Federal Senate apportionment is unconstitutional by his same reasoning!

Sound fantastic? Yes.

But, if you look at Warren's past record you will realize how very possible this could be.

## COFFEE "BREAK" N YOU

give yourself a real break by using our handsome small machine...

**SAVE MONEY TOO**

**It will dispense...**

- o COFFEE/TEA 1 1/2¢ a cup
- o SOUPS.... 2 1/2¢ a cup
- o HOT CHOC.. 3¢ a cup



**KE. 6-3700**

Free Demonstration  
Cadillac Coffee Co. 2616 Fruitvale, Oakland 1

THE FREE BULLETIN

P.O. BOX 253

FREMONT, CALIFORNIA 94537

## NEWS ITEM

Name of Speaker, Film, Etc. \_\_\_\_\_

Subject, Title, Etc. \_\_\_\_\_

Location \_\_\_\_\_

Date \_\_\_\_\_ Time \_\_\_\_\_ a.m. p.m. Cost \_\_\_\_\_

Further Information \_\_\_\_\_

Name, address and phone no. of person available for additional information: (To be published in the Free Bulletin)



# JUDICIAL TREASON ?

By Bob Reeder

We now have another addition to the long list of reasons for impeaching Mr. Earl Warren.

On Monday, June 15, 1964, Earl Warren wrote the majority opinion for a decision that has blown one more gaping hole in that great document.....The Constitution of the United States of America.

On June 15th, the Supreme Court told the American people that they could no longer decide for themselves how they wanted to be represented at the state level.....even though this has been their constitutional prerogative since 1789.

The Supreme Court's "logic" in deciding as they did was from the "equal protection" clause which says "No state shall make or enforce any law which shall...deny to any person within its jurisdiction the equal protection of the laws."

Warren argued that the legislative bodies must represent "people, not property."

Mr. Warren's twisted little mind must not have room to recognize basic reasons upon which our Congressional system was founded.

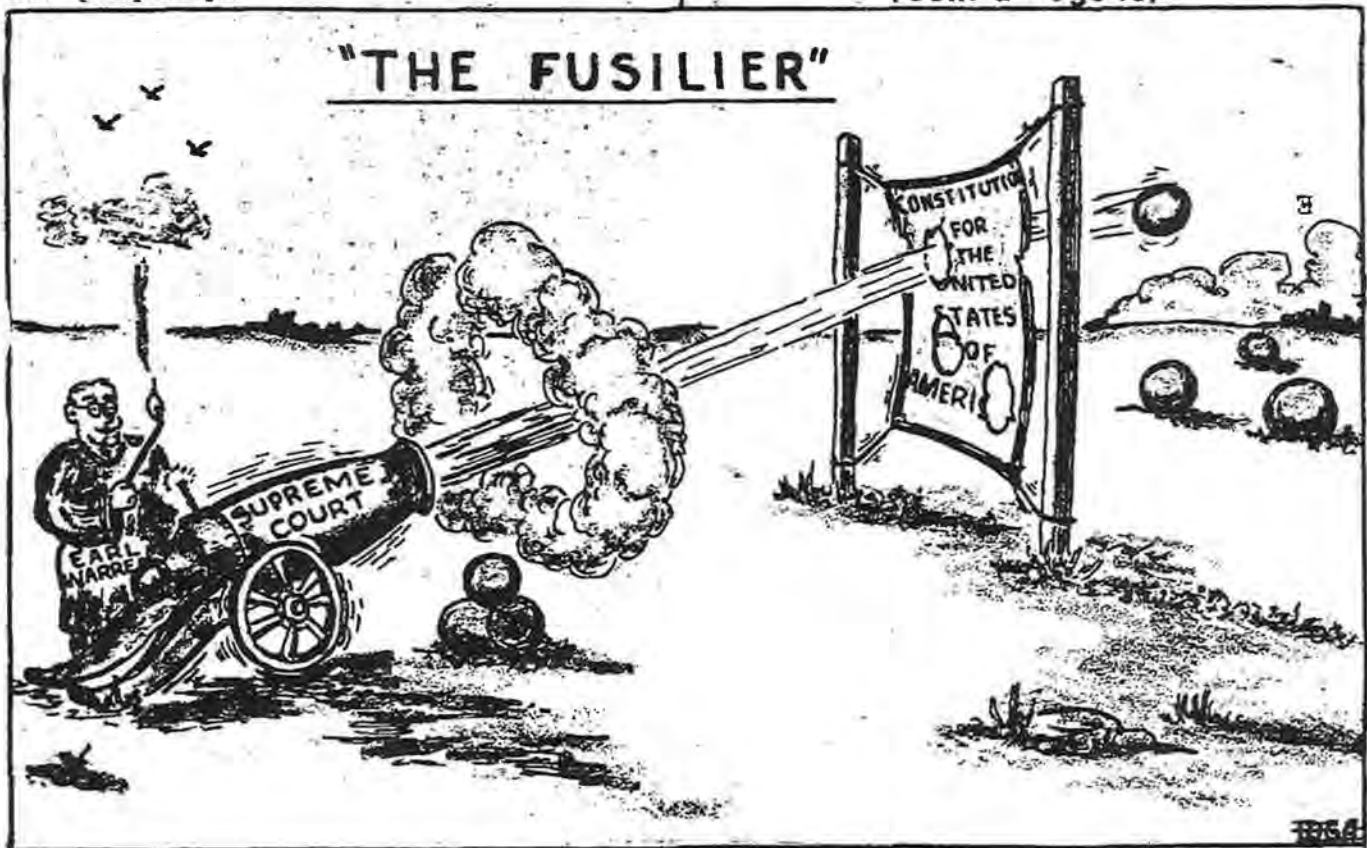
When our country was in the making, and the thirteen states were arguing how the legislative branch was to be set-up, the industrial states wanted a House of Representatives apportioned on a basis of population because they had more people and would have a larger voice. The agricultural states argued for a Senate of equal representatives for each state because they said that the state's sovereignty should be equally protected.

A compromise developed and our bicameral system was born.

The state of California, as other states have done, adopted a system similar to this Federal system, with an "Assembly" apportioned by population and a "Senate" apportioned by geographic quantitation; each has a

(Cont'd Page 10)

80



a

**CHOICE**  
*not an*  
**ECHO...**

**The Free Bulletin**

P. O. BOX 253  
Fremont, California 94537

BULK RATE  
U.S. Postage  
PAID  
Permit 89  
Fremont, Calif.

*RETURN REQUESTED*

Howard Drury  
2558 Somerset Ave  
Castro Valley, Calif

**WIN**

**WILL**

**GOLDWATER**



Sen. Barry Goldwater

b6  
b7C

File No. 100-42042  
Date Received ~~7-1-64~~ 10-5-64  
From \_\_\_\_\_

[Redacted Box]

To Be Returned

Yes ☐  
No ☒

Description:

*The Free Bulletin*  
*9-28-64*

*Rec'd w/ 192*

*100-42042-105*

100-47042-1045  
In this issue...

- J.B.S. AWARD PAGE 1
- FINANCIAL CRISIS PAGE 3
- MORE ON FEET PAGE 4
- FEATURES PAGES 5 - 15

# The Free Bulletin

September 28, 1964 Vol. II No. 15

## J.B.S. AWARDS SCHOLARSHIP RICHMOND YOUTH IS NATION-WIDE CHOICE

The Free Bulletin takes particular interest and pleasure in the announcement by The John Birch Society of their \$1000 Manning Johnson Scholarship being awarded to the 17 year old daughter of Rev. C. Fain Kyle of Richmond and a friend of the 'Bulletin'.

The scholarship was established in honor of the deceased Manning Johnson who joined the Communist Party after being propagandized by a communist Bishop of the Episcopal Church. His intelligence and Christian background enabled him to see that the Communist Party had sold him a "bill of goods" and in no way would they offer him, as a Negro, or his people "the social equality" they were striving for.

Manning Johnson's courageous bolt from the Party and his public confession of membership inspired the John Birch Society to offer such a scholarship to an outstanding Negro student annually.

Glendolyn Kyle is indeed deserving of such an award for with terrific odds against furthering her education, because of the family's (county made) financial difficulties, she wavered not an inch from her desire to further her education. Like Manning Johnson, the whole Kyle family have shown that courage, intelligence and a Christian upbringing enables one to walk with pride and satisfaction.

## SCHWARZ IN BAY AREA

Beginning October 3, and continuing daily through October 11, a series of anti-communist rallies will be held in the Greater Bay Area featuring Mr. Herbert Philbrick, Janet Green, and Dr. Fred Schwarz.

Mr. Philbrick is a former counter spy for the Federal Bureau of Investigation, and author of "I Lead Three Lives". Miss Green is a popular television personality, and Dr. Schwarz is the world-famous citizen of Australia who is President of the Christian Anti-Communism Crusade.

Mr. Philbrick will discuss "Communism, the Campus, and the F.B.I.", in a lecture revealing the progress of communism on the college campuses of the United States, and expose their programs of infiltration and subversion of a variety of organizations, including the civil rights groups. Dr. Schwarz will discuss, "Present Communist Strategy" in Viet Nam, Brazil, Chile, British Guiana, and Cyprus. His subject will also cover civil rights, fascism, and the communist attack on Senator Barry Goldwater. Miss Green will hold a patriotic songfest, including original compositions. (See Calendar Pg.5)





## Y.A.F.

Young Americans for Freedom (YAF) installed a new chapter in Fremont in August, with Claire Kirby, Chairman. This conservative organization of national scope has endorsed the Goldwater-Miller ticket. The state organization has endorsed George Murphy for U. S. Senator, and the local chapter has endorsed Bill Hyde for Congress for their district.

The Fremont Y.A.F. Chapter has a busy program scheduled. On October 17, they will enter five units in the Pathfinder Parade, and following the Parade will operate the GOP Party Booth at The Fremont Community Center, Paseo Padre Parkway, Fremont.

The Y.A.F. Fremont Chapter has a standing offer for two important needs: Membership, and a financial sponsor. A conservative business firm or individual who has a special interest in building tomorrow's future with today's young people can do no better than most in Y. A. F. For sponsorship, and membership details, contact Chairman Kirby at 797-2778.★

## A.C.L.U. IN LIVERMORE

The city of Livermore has a sign ordinance, which among other things, prohibits political placards in residential areas. This is another screaming example of the progress made by government "planners" toward Big-Brotherism

This ordinance gets regular airing every election, but in between times, the citizenry sits on its collective haunch and acquiesces to the erosions of its rights which are daily being hatched in the "planning" department at City Hall.

The American Civil Liberties Union (of all things on this earth!) are challenging this ordinance. A public hearing will be held at Council meeting, Sept. 28. THAT would be worth attending just to watch the ultra-left ACLU working for a decent cause! ★

## FREMONT DEMOS FEUD

The Fremont Democrats are about as well integrated as three one-armed drunks trying to milk the same cow! With the Flegal - Stevenson-Ebright dynasty trying to get all the cream, the Bray-Vieth team seems to be left with nothing but a few sour-ed curds.

Early this month, John Murphy, county supervisor wormed his way into the circus and, to the very obvious exclusion of Jim Bran and Jim Vieth of the Fremont General Democrats, apparently used an iron fist where it would do the most good. At least it seems some of the bigger cry-babies like Mrs. Blawie and Rick Travers got their noses blown, and tears wiped away.

With a little luck this bunch might untangle themselves in time for the next Fremont Council "row". By now, the only organized Democrats are hustling votes for Goldwater, any how. ★

## A Second Look At The United Nations

in G. Edward Griffin's  
probing new study

## THE FEARFUL MASTER

profusely illustrated  
\$5.00



at the  
**American Opinion  
Bookstore  
935 B STREET  
Hayward - 538-2644**

## At the Crossroads

The Free Bulletin readership has grown in bounds and leaps in the past six months but unfortunately the dollar "intake" has failed to keep pace with the accelerated "out-go".

And so, for the 399th time since its beginning, The Free Bulletin is in financial difficulties, EXTREME financial difficulties. It is paradoxically macabre that at a time when the 'Bulletin' is in its most strategically useful position, and at a time when it can best serve that position, it is nearly paralyzed with that old bug-a-boo, lack of operational funds. Between now and the first of the year, The Free Bulletin could be a very useful instrument in solidifying the conservative resolution in the Bay Area, for we have direct contact with nearly 6,000 people who are beyond any doubt, the cream of the conservative population in the Bay Area.

Once again, the Staff concurs, that The Free Bulletin shall remain free of any subscription obligation upon its readers. We are however, going to propose a plan which, if moderately successful, will return the 'Bulletin' into a state of economic solvency. This plan is very simply an appeal for as many of our subscribers who will voluntarily do so, to "invest" 2 dimes a month in The Free Bulletin. On top of all the other demands for your money in the total conservative program, 2 dimes only adds to the burden. But, when you consider this is less than, the cost of 1 cigarette a day, the cost of driving your car 1/3 of a mile a day, 2 dimes a month becomes a diminutive amount.

Will you help us? You know it will be a well-managed "investment".

## MORE ON PEET

Since Rev. Edward L. Peet, "minister" of the Wesley Methodist Church in Hayward, filed a damage suit last June against Tocsin, (a well-known Bay Area anti-communist publication), interest in the communist front activities of Peet has increased. Peet was instrumental in a maneuver last spring which succeeded in placing Jerome Davis, an identified communist in Hayward classrooms to "lecture" to high school students.

The following are five communist fronts which Peet has sponsored, and this list is far from complete. (Probably the one most readily remembered by Bay Area residents is the San Francisco Citizens Committee to Preserve American Freedoms, which was a chapter in the National network designed as "operation abolition" to destroy the House Committee on Un-American Activities. The handiwork of this front was evident in the vicious demonstrations against the House Committee in San Francisco in May, 1960)

1- San Francisco Citizens Committee to Preserve American Freedom (Ref: Eleventh Report, Un-American Activities in California 1961, Pp. 138, 192, 193, 195, 196, and N. Calif. Chapter, pp. 27, 167.

2- The National Committee to Abolish the House Un-American Activities Committee. (Ref: HCUAA Report #1278, Part 1, Oct. 3, 1961)

3- National Assembly for Democratic Rights (Ref: HCUAA Report # 1282, Part 1 & 2, Nov. 30, 1961)

4- Citizens Committee for Constitutional Liberties, (Ref: Ibid)

5- The Southern Conference Educational Fund (Ref: Louisiana Joint Legislative Committee on Un-American Activities, Report #4, Nov. 19, 1963) Peet's name appears in sponsorship for these communist fronts along with identified communists such as Benjamin Dreyfus, Jessica Mitford, George Andersen, Frank Wilkinson, James Bombrowski, Aubrey Williams, Harry Ward and many more.)

6- American Committee for Protection of the Foreign Born (One of the oldest communist fronts, in existence since 1933) (Ref: Same as (1) Pp. 104, 113, 114, 130, and (5) ★

## C.C.C. LIBRARY BAN

A few years ago, the guarantee for a "best-selling" book was to be "banned in Boston". Now, it seems the ban site has moved miles left on the map to the Contra Costa County library system.

Last week, the very, VERY "liberal" County Library Selection Committee (and there's a crew for you) refused to put the book "A Texan Looks at Lyndon" on the library system shelves. This book, by J. Evetts Haley, released in June, has already topped the million mark. If every leftist-library group in America would follow the pattern of the Contra Costa "academic-freedom-for-leftist-causes-only" philosophy, LBJ would become a legend in his own time. Like Billy the Kid and Al Capone.... Billy Sol Baker! ★

## S.F. STATE GOES "ULTRA"

On September 5, Dr. Raymond J. Simpson, head of the Department of Secondary Education at San Francisco State College, announced the formation of the Education Forum of California. This fall, a state wide membership drive will be initiated. Dr. Simpson stated this "Forum" was formed to counter "a great conservative wave" in this state. "We want to make it respectable to hold a more extreme liberal point of view in education (!). Anyone who does, gets laughed at." (Emphasis ours) ★

## TRADE BRUSH - FIRE BATTLES FOR OUR PROGRAM FOR VICTORY

read "Action for Americans"

(new paperback size - \$1.00)

NOW AT YOUR LOCAL AMERICANISM CENTER, OR ORDER FROM:

LIBERTY AMENDMENT COMMITTEE  
OF CALIFORNIA

97 Boston Avenue - Room 201

San Jose 28, California



# CALENDAR of EVENTS

- October 1 DR. BOB WELLS will speak at the Menlo Park Recreation Center in Menlo Park. One of the foremost Christian Educators in the country. 7:00 pm
- October 2 JOHN BIRCH SOCIETY presentation, at the home of Dr. & Mrs. John Richardson, 416 Moraga Way, Moraga. Open invitation, bring a guest. 8:00 pm
- October 3 DR. FRED SCHWARZ, HERBERT PHILBRICK, JANET GREENE - Anti-Communist Rally - Subjects: "Communism, The Campus, and the F.B.I." "Present Communist Strategy" No Host Dinner Leamington Hotel, 19th & Franklin, Oakland. 7:30 pm
- October 4 DR. FRED SCHWARZ, HERBERT PHILBRICK, JANET GREENE, Veterans Memorial Auditorium, Sonoma County War Memorial Bldg., 1351 Bennett Ave., Santa Rosa, Calif. 3:00 pm
- October 5 DR. FRED SCHWARZ, HERBERT PHILBRICK, JANET GREENE, Little Theatre, Cabrillo College, 6500 Soquel Drive, APTOS (Near Santa Cruz), 8:00 pm
- October 5 JOHN BIRCH SOCIETY presentation at the home of Mr. & Mrs. Richard E. Turner, 52 Hardie Drive, Moraga. Open invitation, bring a guest. 8:00 pm
- October 6 DR. FRED SCHWARZ, HERBERT PHILBRICK, JANET GREENE, Ralston Room, Sheraton Palace Hotel, Market & New Montgomery Sts., San Francisco. 8:00 pm
- October 7 DR. FRED SCHWARZ, HERBERT PHILBRICK, JANET GREENE, Sequoia High School Auditorium, Broadway & Brewster Ave., Redwood City. 8:00 pm
- October 7 REPUBLICAN PREPAREDNESS DINNER, Senator Thruston Morton, Kentucky. Cabana Motel, Palo Alto. Contact United Republicans Finance Committee, 186 Gish Road, San Jose.
- October 8 DR. CARL MC INTIRE, will debate with James A. Pike at the War Memorial Bldg. in Civic Center, San Francisco. 8:00 pm
- October 8 DR. FRED SCHWARZ, HERBERT PHILBRICK, JANET GREENE, San Jose State College, Men's Gym, 4th and San Carlos Streets, San Jose. 8:00 pm
- October 9 DR. FRED SCHWARZ, HERBERT PHILBRICK, JANET GREENE, Diablo Valley College Gymnasium, Golf Club Road, Concord. 8:00 pm
- October 9 BARRY GOLDWATER will be appearing in the Bay Area.



- October 10: DR. FRED SCHWARZ, HERBERT PHILBRICK, JANET GREENE, Oakland Auditorium Theatre, 12th and Fallon Streets, Oakland. 8:00 pm
- October 11: DR. FRED SCHWARZ, HERBERT PHILBRICK, JANET GREENE, Hotel Senator, 12th and L Street, Oakland. 3:00 pm
- October 15: BILL HYDE, conservative Republican candidate for the 9th Congressional District will speak at the Patterson School at the end of Cabrillo Drive in Fremont. Ken Steadman, former city councilman will introduce the speaker. Baby-sitting by Y.A.F. members - call Doris Kirby - 797-2778. 8:00 pm
- October 19: JOHN BIRCH SOCIETY presentation at the home of M. J. Pendergast, 239 Blossom Way, Hayward. Open invitation, bring a guest. 8:00 pm
- October 22: PAUL DIAKONOFF, Russian refugee, will speak on "experiences in Ukraine under Nazi and Communist Rule." Patterson School in Fremont. Baby-sitting by Y.A.F. members, call Doris Kirby at 797-2778. 8:00 pm
- October 23: BILL VAN MASTRIGT, candidate for State Senator in Contra Costa County will speak on the United Nations and show the "Katanga" film. American Legion Hall, Mt. Diablo Blvd. and 1st St., Lafayette. 7:30 pm
- October 24: EDWIN W. WALKER, retired Major General, who recently won a \$700,000 libel suit against the Associated Press will speak in San Jose at the Civic Auditorium. Watch next 'Bulletin' for further details.

Book reviews on request... "None Dare Call it Treason", "A Texan Looks at Lyndon", "A Choice Not an Echo". Call Lu 2-1718 or 581-4837



# REPEAL INCOME TAX

## Radio &amp; TV Log

## Monday thru Friday

* 6:00 AM	Dr. McIntire	KFAX	- 1100
6:15	Richard Cotten	XERB	- 1090
* 7:00	Dr. Burpo	KFAX	- 1100
* 10:00	Turning Point	KFAX	- 1100
* 10:15	Dr. McBirnie	KFAX	- 1100
* 10:45	Dr. McBirnie	XERB	- 1090
4:00 PM	Fulton Lewis	KGBA	- 1430
5:00	Lifeline	KFAX	- 1100
8:15	Lifeline	XERB	- 1090
* 8:30	Dr. Hargis	XERB	- 1090
* 8:45	Dr. Burpo	XERB	- 1090
9:15	Richard Cotten	XERB	- 1090
10:00	James Donati	FMKEEN	- 100
(Telephone Program, Phone: 294-0344-San Jose)			

## Saturday

* 6:00 AM	Rev. Wells	KFAX	- 1100
* 7:00	Rev. Burpo	KFAX	- 1100
* 7:45	Rev. Kyle	KFAX	- 1100
* 10:15	Dr. McBirnie	KFAX	- 1100
* 10:30	Awake America	KFAX	- 1100
* 10:45	Dr. McBirnie	XERB	- 1090
12:00	Paul Harvey	KGO	- 810
5:00 PM	Lifeline	KFAX	- 1100
5:15	Kent Courtney	KFAX	- 1100
* 7:00	Dr. McBirnie	KFAX	- 1100
8:15	Lifeline	XERB	- 1090
* 8:30	Dr. Hargis	XERB	- 1090
11:00	Richard Cotten	XERB	- 1090

## Sunday

* 7:00 AM	Dr. Burpo	KFAX	- 1100
2:00 PM	Dan Smoot	KFAX	- 1100
2:00	Dr. Kershner	KBCO	- 1053
2:15	Dean Manion	KFAX	- 1100
2:30	Donald Jackson	KFAX	- 1100
5:00	Lifeline	KFAX	- 1100
5:15	Donald Jackson	KEEN	- 1370
5:30	Dan Smoot	KEEN	- 1370
5:45	Dean Manion	KEEN	- 1370
6:15	Croatian Hour	KFAX	- 1100
11:30	The New Guard	KLIV	- 1590

(YAF-Young Americans  
for Freedom)

\* Religious Emphasis

## TELEVISION

## Sunday

3:00 PM	Dan Smoot	Channel	2
3:15	Dean Manion	Channel	2
5:45	Dan Smoot	Channel	11
10:45	Dean Manion	Channel	11

This is a service by the.....BAY AREA  
ADVERTISING COUNCIL, INC.

## The Conservative's



## Bookshelf

When "None Dare Call it Treason" went into circulation early last spring, it created an itch among the true Conservatives that could only be scratched by an all out scramble to get John Stormer's phenomenal literary effort into the hands, homes and hearts of as many Americans as humanly possible. The "libs" who are so constantly possessed with feeding their gluttonous and swill-filled heads with new ideas for dumping America into the blood-soaked hands of their Mother Russia, took little notice that a modern Miracle had been produced. Right here on this same planet from which they are convinced all manifestations of Providence have been expunged. Before they realized that this book was in fact a catholicon, a verbal antidote to their idocratic Marxian cancer, "None Dare Call it Treason" had become a household term. In homes where people still think and speak American, Stormer's book became a literary wolfbane against the vampire pragmatics of "liberalism". Today, after enjoying a bountiful nine months and a publication figure past the five million mark, this tocsin to the sleepy consciences of Americans is just developing its chanticlerian voice. By the most conservative standards, a sales projection into the first of the year, puts this book in the 15 million copy bracket.

"None Dare Call it Treason" will stand for a long, long time as one of the greatest props ever conceived for shoring up the sagging pillars of our Republic. ★

call 'em...

"LET FREEDOM RING" has been speaking 24 hours a day for a good many moons on a good many subjects. Have you heard any of them? DIAL 524-0140

"LET FREEDOM RING"



Sen. Barry Goldwater

## BARRY'S BAND WAGON

If every union member in the United States would take time to investigate the labor views of Barry Goldwater, it is doubtful there would be a single labor vote against him on this issue. The following is a summary of Goldwater's labor policies. (From Victor Riesel for Sept. 15, 1964.)

- 1- Opposes union dues being spent on politics (COPE). He believes labor's dollars should go ONLY for collective bargaining.
- 2- Favors a law giving rank and file members right of protest, in writing (To Sec. of Labor) against expenditure of union money for any candidate's support. Sec. of Labor, would seek injunction to stop flow of union monies into any campaign fund. If union refused, it would: ★

THE FREE BULLETIN  
P.O. Box 253  
FREMONT, CALIFORNIA 94537

Dear Sirs:

- ( ) To further the work of the Free Bulletin, please accept my donation.
- ( ) I would like some information regarding advertising in the bulletin.
- ( ) Please add the following names to your mailing list:

Name \_\_\_\_\_

Address \_\_\_\_\_

Name \_\_\_\_\_

Address \_\_\_\_\_

- ( ) Please add my name to your mailing list.

- a) lose its tax exemption.
- b) lose its exclusive bargaining.
- 3- Would prohibit use of union property in political campaigns. (Officials salaries, union cars, offices, telephones, printing facilities, etc)
- 4- Favors strike protection of unions but wants a law giving 30% of membership the right to demand a secret strike ballot.
- 5- Favors law to make "compulsory unionism" automatically illegal UNLESS legalized by EACH SEPARATE STATE! (The Federal law now makes union membership mandatory UNLESS the SEPARATE STATE makes it non-mandatory!)
- 6- Believes no union should have the right to exclude ANY qualified worker except communists or other insurrectionists.
- 7- Would make it mandatory for Sec. of Labor to act on behalf of any union member who feels his rights within the union have been abridged by union leadership.
- 8- Believes unions be subject to anti-trust action, and be liable for strike damage.
- 9- Opposes right of unions to strike for any cause except in pursuit of collective bargaining.

This is a labor policy pregnant with protection for the rank-and-file, and a challenge to the unbridled dictatorship of union leadership. It would become a long-overdue "bill of rights" for the American working man. ★



# Perspectively yours.

By BURT WARNER

At last the mule again emits at both ends. After a nine month solo performed by the beast's automatic end, wherein the minds of the Republic were caressed by the warm, homey bromides of a pocket politician, the thinking end has regenerated, and bubbling activists of "progress" bask at its fount.

For nine months it was a mother singing to her babe. Johnsonian maternalism nestled upon our anxieties, incubating assurances out of doubts and security out of somnolence. And to heal inconsistencies there were the baubles of charm and amicability. Inquiry was somehow sterilized by our President's folksy suds.

Still, the Liberal ideologues had not been served to the sublimity of their discerning tastes. When as plastic and arbitrary as the moral morass from Texas, leftovers surely contradict the Utopian axiom of Man's unflinching perfectability. And being but a quick patch on a well tailored suit, Lyndon was slowly eroding the intellectual posture of Liberalism. Equilibrium was imperative. Something intelligent must be affixed to the Democratic presidential ticket that could possibly institute a counter-offensive to the Republican X-ray of the Administration. More than just propping up Senator Goldwater in a covered wagon and making foul allusions about his sanity, the national constituency needed further starching by the entrenched intellects of the Establishment. More Valhalla would have to be revealed, conjured by those theorists to whom reason is almost an erotic experience, and propounded by a politician unwaveringly allied with that insipid vision.

To insure the competitive license of their arguments, the Left must attain consistency and continuity of formulae from concept to execution. For Lyndon to promote and initiate programs that imply the inherent virtue of the human species would be

a worse incongruity than Eugene Carson Blake quoting Romans.

Hence, the emergence of personable Hubert Humphrey as the man chosen to catch the executive office on the bounce, should that eventuality occur. The fraud of his dreams notwithstanding, Hubert appears to hold his convictions honestly and without compromise. Subsequently he has evolved as the least impeachable of the high echelon statistes possessing aspirations to the Vice-Presidency. He is an Adlai Stevenson containing blood and harboring humor; an Eleanor Roosevelt minus the ooze; and a "social scientist" that doesn't whir and click when he speaks. He is finally, a respected popular vocalist of the Cause and Effect Cult.

A wag once suggested that Humphrey has more solutions than there are problems. Of course the incidence of the "solution syndrome" is not particularly rare in the national power strata. The compounding of bureaucratic hives in Washington can attest to that. But as a Senator, Humphrey had had one foot in the 27th Century, about as often as any body enjoying his degree of influence.

His stable is the Americans for Democratic Action. This is the philosophical lobby whose aquatic analogy is the halibut; both eyes, through the caprice of Nature, eventually end up on one side of its head. In the case of the ADA exclusive vision addresses the right, a view that discloses an entire ensemble of fearsome apparitions: The John Birch Society, led by Genghis Khan; the Senate Internal Security Sub-Committee and its House counterpart, both bodies being cited for chasing harmless, little furry tarantulas out of our parlor; Chiang Kai-shek is abhorred for doing more with his backyard plot than Mao has been able to do with Central Park. A big spook is national sovereignty. To the ADA mentality, utter reaction is a fence. Socio-political boundaries, in other words, inhibit the universal diffusion and exchange of the best in civilized institutions. Were it not for the fallaciously tradition-

(Cont'd. Page 11)



## ODDS 'N' ENDS

Down in the hustings of Monterey County is a fine Irish lady who seeks out Goldwater people, and for 15¢ per, sells them genuine, home-made Irish scones, and a shot of enthusiasm. All the proceeds from this unique combination go to the Goldwater campaign. The GOP is again becoming the "Grand Old Party".

It's only a thought, but supposing these cigars to which Pudgy Pierre is perpetually attached, ARE REALLY from Havana????

Can't help feeling sorry for Hubert Horatio Hornblower Humphrey.... while visiting the "Light Bulb's" wife's ranch after the "convention" in Atlantic City, ol' Harumph accidentally slipped....in a cowpie, and since he's had his foot in his mouth ever since....well....

From a "sampling pole" (it's an old May-pole left over from a CPUSA rally). The Free Bulletin found Johnson leading Goldwater coast-to-coast: LBJ, 80%...Barry, 0%...Undecided, 20%! This reflects the undying choice of Gus Hall and Drew Pearson (east coast) Mickey Lima and Herb Casen (west coast). Middle-of-the-road attitudes, represented by M. L. King are undecided....whether it should be Lyndon and Hubert or Hubert and Lyndon!

Dr. Ed Kaiser, of Fremont, is the only Chiropractor we know who "adjusts" the skull in the course of his spinal correction procedure! His waiting room features "None Dare Call it Treason", and his patients, while resting, following an adjustment, are given injections of "Bi-Partisan Treason". Tom Anderson's famous record. Dr. Kaiser is one of Fremont's outstanding Demos who has been illuminated by the "Light Bulb".

Riddle: Presidential Candidate "J" INCREASED his personal wealth, \$14,000,000 while in public service. Presidential Candidate "G" DECREASED his personal wealth by \$100,000 while in public service. Who is "J" and who is "G", and which one would YOU trust?

Quoth the "virtuous" Richard Burton last week in Carmel: "Caught him (Barry) on T.V.....he couldn't even (sic) read the teleprompter. A politician, like an actor, should know his business." Thank you Mr. Burton but your nation has already been heard from...in the Manchester Guardian!

That fine upstanding mainstreamer Tom Kuchel has been invited to join the Demo party. If he's as clever as we think he is, he'll do it. His political canoe has sprung a big leak, and the California GOP is fresh out of repair kits for leaky boats. (His is not a "Birch" bark canoe.)

We've been gittin ~~complanets~~ complaints latle becuz our pruf-reeder ain't ketchin all the mistakes are ~~writers~~ typusts keep makin. So.....pleez acspet our apologie, an we'll try harder. Roam wasnt bilt in a singel day you ~~now~~ kno!

Sincerely,  
the typust?

Oakland-Berkeley Residents

Patronize your convenient  
outlet for conservative literature

# AMERICAN OPINION LIBRARY

904 San Pablo Avenue  
Albany California  
Phone: 524-4424

mail orders promptly filled

PERSPECTIVELY YOURS,  
(From Page 9)

al cultural divisions of Mankind, perhaps the grandeur of Col. Sanders' Fried Chicken could better osmose to Rwanda in exchange for the esoteric delight of broiled human thigh. What is in store for us? Eden, ladies and gentlemen: If, following the prescription of Humphrey and choir, the mean of this planet's societal maturity is realized for all its inhabitants, Eden will probably be fairly close to literal. ★

Honesty ★ Dependability ★ Service

## STANLEY M. DAVIS INSURANCE AGENCIES

640 Bancroft Ave.,  
San Leandro  
Neptune 8-3100

All lines of Insurance Since 1930

California ★ Nevada ★ Oregon



PHIL

MC COLLUM

GENERAL BUILDING  
CONTRACTOR

• Room Additions

• Custom Homes

857 Bedford Street  
Fremont

Oliver 6-3826

## CHURCHES AGAINST COMMUNISM

Jesus Christ asked, "For what is a man profited, if he shall gain the whole world, and lose his own soul?" (Matthew 16)

"Soulless automaton of a servile state" is the graphic description of the slave of Communism by Eugene Lyons, Senior Editor of Reader's Digest. In a first hand account, Mr. Lyons referred to "the appalling contempt for human life which I found to be the hallmark of Communism in practice." Taking exception to the over-emphasis placed upon economics and technology in discussions of Communism, he hastened to point out, "Economic marvels don't cancel out the fact that Communism seeks to devalue and degrade the human being..."

St. Paul wrote to the Corinthians (I Corinthians 13) "And though I... understand all, mysteries, and all knowledge, and have not charity, it profiteth me nothing. Charity.... is kind;.....thinketh no evil;.....rejoiceth in the truth;....never fail-eth;...."

Without kindness, goodness... straightforwardness and trust, what value is technology to the human spirit? The Digest Editor continues: "The Kremlin presumably has a two year lead over the United States in engine thrust for orbiting Satellites. But we happen to be ahead of them by 2000 years in our religion, our ethics, our respect for the individual, and these are the essence of what's at stake in the real race between their world and ours."

The Communist Manifesto boasts: "But Communism abolishes eternal truths, it abolishes all religion and all morality, instead of constituting them on a new basis." (Chapter II)

The high evaluation of the free choice of the individual in the Western world as compared to the wretched enforcement of Communist tyranny, presented by Mr. Lyons in the above analysis has its authority in God's Word. The concluding verse of Corinthians 13, contains it: "And now abideth faith, hope, charity, these three; but the greatest of these is charity." ★

## PROJECT AMERICA

Project America is once again being offered nation wide in a concerted Christian effort to allow Bible reading in our nations schools and to return to freedom of religion rather than freedom from religion, as ruled by the Supreme Court.

October 25, 26, and 27 are the dates set for the project, under the direction of Carl McIntire, Jr. and the International Christian Youth Organization. Sunday, October 25, is to be specifically for all ministers and Sunday School teachers to encourage their congregations and/or classes to respond to the nationwide movement, asking Congress to pass an amendment permitting the free discussion and use of the Bible.

Further information may be obtained by contacting The 20th Reformation Hour, Dr. Carl McIntire, Collingswood, New Jersey. Dr. McIntire, a tireless opponent of Atheistic Communism, will be appearing in San Francisco, October 8. (See Calendar)



NEW YORK

LIFE INSURANCE COMPANY

For  
Family Protection  
Individual or Business Life Insurance  
Education Endowments  
Group Life  
Hospitalization, Health,  
and Retirement Plans

see  
or  
phone  
BATES JOHNSTON  
of the

NEW YORK LIFE INS. CO.  
213 Bonita Ave.  
Piedmont, Calif.  
Phone 653-6990



## TROUBLEMAKER

*He is the silent one. He never speaks up on issues.*

*He never sounds off in the letter column of his*

*local newspaper. He never writes his Congressman.*

*He is quiet as a clam. How can the United States stay free . . . if all of us, like this one, withhold*

*our opinions, our ideas, our criticisms? The silent*

*troublemaker fails to understand this. He never*

*dares to question an oppressive law. In his wish to*

*offend nobody, he offends all. Freedom begins at home.*

*join*

THE JOHN BIRCH SOCIETY

## UNIVERSAL AUTO PARTS

MACHINE SHOP SERVICE

3967 Washington Blvd.

IRVINGTON DIST.

Fremont, Calif.

Oliver 6-7111



## P.O. CUTBACK

Every post office facility in the Bay Area feels the effect of the most recent of the perennial "budgetary re-alignments" of the money-spenders in Washington. The Post Office Department has become the seemingly eternal whipping boy for a fiscal sham perpetrated against the American public whenever the Federal Bureau-cats want to sound financially "responsible."

The Post Office is probably the most deserving of Federal Agencies to be operated without economic strangulation. It is one of the few government services which does in fact, serve the general welfare, is invaluable as an adjunct to the free enterprise system, and IS a service granted under Constitutional notice.

Maybe those are the reasons the Post Office has been the first to suffer, and the last to be relieved under the "liberal" idioms of economics. ★

## BELLI GAMBIT FAILS

On September 4, Melvin Belli filed a petition on behalf of convicted pornographic Ralph Ginsberg, to keep Senator Goldwater's name off the California Presidential ballot. On September 10, the petition was denied "forthwith" by the California Supreme Court. ★

## COFFEE "BREAK" N YOU

Give yourself a real break by using our handsome small machine...

SAVE MONEY TOO

It will dispense...

- COFFEE/TEA 1 1/2 a. cup
- SOUPS .... 2 1/2 a. cup
- HOT CHOC. 3/4 a. cup

Free Demonstration

Cadillac Coffee Co., 2616 FRUITVALE, OAKLAND



KE. 6-3700

## C.P.U.S.A. OK'S H.H.H.

The September 5 edition of the People's World gave its blessing and approval to Sen. Hubert Humphrey's latest book, "War on Poverty". It said this book has "modest uses" in today's political debate. Special praise to the Vice-Presidential hopeful was given because "the principle of bold Federal intervention to cope with the problem of poverty is recognized" in this literary gem and its ADA author. ★

ROGER A. COMFORT  
INSURANCE BROKER

NEWMAN COMFORT & CO.  
Insurance Agents & Brokers  
432 Estudillo Ave.  
San Leandro



TELEPHONE: LOckhaven 9-1625  
(Residence) 582-8381

PLAN INSURANCE PROTECTION

A New Idea in Programs!

# "ERGO"

with Jim Donati  
Host and Debater

EXPRESS YOUR OPINIONS  
ON THE AIR!

Tune in & Telephone  
294-0344

Mon. thru Fri. 10:00 P.M. to

Midnight

# KEEN M

"100" on your FM dial





# AMERICAN OPINION

American Opinion  
395 Concord Ave.  
Belmont, Mass. 02178

Monthly  
\$10.00/yr

CORRECTION PLEASE!

*and*  
A Review Of The News

## THE Dan Smoot Report

## TOCSIN

### HUMAN EVENTS

YOUR WEEKLY WASHINGTON REPORT

### NATIONAL REVIEW

A JOURNAL OF FACT AND OPINION

## U.S. News & World Report

*Read!*

A TEXAN

LOOKS AT LYNDON

*A Study in Illegitimate Power*

by

J. EVETTS HALEY

**\$1.00**

The Free Bulletin

P. O. Box 253

Fremont, California 94537

Correction, Please!  
Belmont, Mass. 02178

Fortnight  
Newsletter  
\$10.00/yr

Dan Smoot Report  
P.O. Box 9538 Lakewood Sta.  
Dallas 14, Texas 75214

Weekly  
\$10.00/yr

Tocsin  
2490 Channing Way  
Berkeley, Calif.

Weekly  
\$10.00/yr

Human Events  
410 First St., S.E.  
Washington 3, D.C.

Weekly  
\$12.50/yr

National Review  
150 East 35th St.  
New York 16, New York

Semi-Weekly  
\$9.00/yr  
Bulletin  
\$7.00/yr

U.S. News & World Report  
435 Parker Ave.  
Dayton, Ohio 45401

Weekly  
\$8.00/yr

A SPECIAL PRICED  
PRINTING  
SERVICE



for Conservatives

OFFSET

• Reproduction • Makeup

The Free Bulletin

## EDITORIAL OPINION

### A Publican's View —

The chaos, bloodshed, and looting which was an integral part of the American streetscape a few short weeks ago has halted as abruptly as it began. With the exception of a few miscellaneous and sundry rapings, murders, and beatings (which for a very strange reason get little or no mention in our daily news), the diabolically planned and executed "civil rights" bedlam has subsided. As the "long, hot summer" wanes toward election day, the crushing degeneracy of civil strife in key cities throughout the United States, is conspicuous by its startling absence. And so is Reverend Martin Luther King, Junior!

No one but the very young, the very naive, and the very dead would accept even the most soundly worded hypothesis which would disclaim the contiguity of the riots of New York, Philadelphia (the city of brotherly love) Rochester, et cetera, with the "civil rights" frontiersmen of the Molotov cocktail variety. Likewise, our vanity would blush in shame if we were to divorce the good Reverend King from that modern spectacle of nihilistic terrorism known as "civil rights". So far, so good. But, when we even propose that this very same gentleman of such pious and divine stature, is not the ex cathedra of the "civil rights" purges, but only a dolorous echo for the Minions of Moscow, we find ourselves subjects of public epithets which begin with "bigot" and end with "fascist".

The facts, however emetic they may be to those who have no stomach for such trifles, place a heavy burden upon the International communist cancer for the accountability of Martin Luther King's deportment... foreign as well as domestic.

A series of correspondence among King, Carl Braden, Jim Dombrowski, and Aubrey Williams, the latter three being top-echelon communists in the "civil rights" perfidy, is now a matter of public record. (Joint Committee, Un-American Activities,

Louisiana.) This correspondence spells out line and letter, the inter-relationship of the "civil rights" program, the Communist Party, and Martin Luther King, Jr. King is the handle on the pump, and when communist muscle is applied, that pump spouts blood. The effluvium upon the eastern seaboard, noted above was proof the pump is in excellent working order. However, the presence of blood in such copious amounts was fast becoming anathema to the Leftist Establishment currently ruminating in and among the environs of Washington, D.C. It was beginning to effect the election prospects of one Lyndon Banes Johnson, much as a size 14 collar effects a man with a size 16 neck. The riots had to be stopped, and they were. Martin Luther King had to be "salted", and he was... In Europe, to insure his infectuous good nature was sufficiently far removed from those whom he infects; and a moratorium was declared on rioting until it proved to be more advantageous. It is also providing the policy makers for America's demise, with sorely needed time to plot the stratagem to come.

Martin Luther King, Jr. gave us a peek-a-boo look into that stratagem of the very near future, however, when he spoke in Berlin on September 11. He said he sees "danger signs of Hitlerism" in the candidacy of one Barry Goldwater, and warned that "outbreaks of violence and riots would exist on a scale we have never seen before," if Goldwater is elected. (Emphasis added.)

We are in for a short, hot winter.



**NONE DARE  
CALL IT  
TREASON**

*Read!*

By  
*John A. Stormer*

# The Free Bulletin

P. O. Box 253

Fremont, California 94537

RETURN REQUESTED

Ray Bradman  
P. O. Box 3014  
Hayward, Calif. 94544

BULK RATE  
U.S.  
Postage  
PAID  
Permit 89  
Fremont,  
Calif.



Country!

**The Free Bulletin**, a non-profit effort published to increase interest in pro-constitutional, anti-communist activities in the Bay Area, is mailed free to anyone requesting it. We encourage your financial assistance and the contribution of content material.

We extend an open invitation to visit our office, bookstore, and printing facilities at 3987 Washington Blvd., Fremont. Call 657-1776

With best wishes for Victory '64,

*Wes Andrews*  
Wes Andrews  
Editor



b6  
b7C

Date Received 1/25/65

From \_\_\_\_\_  
(Name of contributor)

B   
(Name of Special Agent)

To Be Returned      Yes ( )  
                                     No (✓)

Description: The Free Bulletin  
1/18/65 issue

File No. 100-47042

Rec'd w/2208

100-47042-1a(6)

100-47045-10(6)

January 18, 1965

# **the FREE BULLETIN**



*Index  
page 9, 11,  
13*

**—see page 4**

*Volume 3 - Number 1*

## Fremont U.R.O.C.

The Fremont Chapter of United Republicans of California named their hardest working member to another term as Chairman, in their elections early this month.

Ken Steadman, who was one of the key persons in establishing UROC in the Fremont area, served as an able leader of that group through its first and toughest year.

Mr. Steadman to the Conservative camp a few years ago still wearing the scars of his "liberal" heritage. Until the "lights" came on shortly after the 1960 national elections, Ken was a hard working Democrat and labor leader. In early 1961, he became aware of the infiltration and threat of the communist apparatus in America, and decided to do something about it. This being tantamount to treason in the "liberal" circles, Mr. Steadman was not-too politely ushered from any positions he held (including a seat on the Alameda County Central Labor Council), handed his hat, and drummed out of the corps.

Since his political rebirth, Ken has been very active in Conservative circles throughout Alameda County. ★

## CONSERVATIVES

**If you wish to preserve the glorious country and humane civilization which we ourselves inherited, first investigate our constructive opposition to Communism. Because we are effective we have been smeared by every conceivable method, but the time has come when you should find out for yourself. Introductory Packet postpaid, in plain envelope if preferred, for one dollar.**

**Write to The John Birch Society, Belmont, Massachusetts 02178.**

## "Christian History" Seminar

One of the most unique and vital contemporary works dealing with American History is found in the "Christian History of the Constitution of the United States", released early this year.

This publication, as beautifully bound as in its content, reflects 20 years of diligent work by its author Verna Hall, and her co-worker Rosalie Slater.

On Saturday, January 23rd, Mrs. Hall and Slater will conduct an all-day seminar for those who are seriously interested in this publication. The seminar will be hosted by the Christian Church of Los Gatos, 17765 Daves Avenue, Los Gatos. Fees are \$5.00 for adults, \$2.00 for students including a noon luncheon.

Facilities are limited, and advance reservations are recommended. Address reservations to the above address, or phone Los Gatos, 356-4910. ★



"Because the creature itself also shall be delivered from the bondage of corruption in the glorious liberty of the children of God."

Romans 8:21

**HONESTY! DEPENDABILITY!**

**SERVICE!**

**STANLEY M. DAVIS**

**INSURANCE AGENCIES**

**640 BANCROFT AVE.  
SAN LEANDRO  
NEPTUNE 8-3100**

**All lines of Insurance  
Since 1930**

- California
- Oregon
- Nevada



## Study Seminar

Commencing Monday, February 15, a study seminar series will be held at the American Opinion Library, 935 B Street, Hayward. This seminar will be conducted each Sunday afternoon from 2:30 until 4:30. The first subject to be studied to be will be "The Constitution and Related Documents." The text for this first series will be "The Federalist Papers". Future subjects will include "A Brief Resume of American Foreign Policy", "A Christian Looks at Collectivism", and "A Study of the Great Wars of History." Each class will be in two parts: a 45 minute lecture, accompanied by film or tape, and an hour of free and panel discussion.

This seminar will be under the direction of Wes Andrews, Editor of The Free Bulletin, and assistant dean of "America Confidential, a popular study course of American affairs.

Because of the nature of this seminar series, attendance will be limited. Reservations are advised. A fee of \$1.00 will be charged for each session, 50¢ for Students. All students will be expected to furnish their own texts and notebooks. For further information, and reservation placement, write Seminar Series.. P.O. Box 253, Fremont, California. ★

## Used Books Needed

Highland College in Pasadena, a fine Christian school, has made a request for "good books in all fields of knowledge." In his post election letter of Nov. 12, Robert Kofahl, president said "The recent national elections appear to have delivered America even farther into the hands of.....a socialist slave state." In closing, however Dr. Kofahl says "Help us to forge ahead. God is still on the throne. We have just begun to fight."

In your club, or chapter, there are surely a lot of books that are not being used. Pack them off to Highland. They'll be put to good service. Address: Highland College 450 Avenue 64, Pasadena, California. ★

## A.O.L. San Jose

There are a lot of fine Americanist Bookstores throughout the Bay Area, but the pride of them all is the American Opinion Library is San Jose. Well stocked, and well staffed, this Bookstore is truly a stand-out. The store was opened late this summer in its new location, having moved from its first home.

It's a real friendly place. Drop in, make a new friend or two, and spend a buck. The Bookstore is open from 10 to 5 at 420 Bascom Ave., San Jose. ★

## A New Idea in Programs!

# "ERGO"

with Jim Donati  
Host and Debater

EXPRESS YOUR OPINIONS  
ON THE AIR!

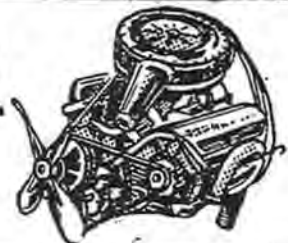
Tune in & Telephone  
294-0344

Mon. thru Fri. 10:00 P.M. to

*Midnight*  
**KEEN FM**

"100" on your FM dial

# UNIVERSAL AUTO PARTS



**3967 Washington Blvd.**

IRVINGTON DIST.

**FREMONT • 656-7111**



## Reapportionment: a new look

In a lengthy letter to State Senator Stephan Teale, Mr. C. C. Simms of San Jose has cast a refreshing new light upon the reapportionment dilemma which the U. S. Supreme Court has imposed upon the separate states of this tired, taxed and tarnished Union. In very simple terms, Mr. Simms suggests an expedient that is as workable as it is uncomplicated.

The method he proposes to beat the reapportionment gimmick is to simply do nothing. The logic Mr. Simms employs to support this, rather incumbent attitude was taken from the writings of Alexander Hamilton and James Madison, two of the three petitioners to the public of an earlier era who compiled "The Federalist Papers". The arguments set forth by Hamilton are corollary to the Constitution, and Mr. Simms has organized both sources of ediction into a chain of reasoning that nearly defies rebuttal.

Hinging his argument upon the Constitution, Article IV, Sec. 4, and Article VI, Clause 2, Mr. Simms establishes a profound case against the legality of the Supreme Court's shattering ukase. In the first instance, the Constitution declares "The United States shall guarantee to every State in this Union a Republican form of Government..." Madison commented upon this matter in Paper No. 43 when he wrote, "But the authority extends no further than to a guaranty of a republican form of government, which supposes a pre-existing government of the form which is to be guaranteed.... Whenever the States may choose to substitute other republican forms, they have a right to do so and claim the federal guaranty for the latter." At this juncture, Mr. Simms parenthasizes with the question, "Is not the converse equally true? Do we not also have the right to decline to change our form of government so long as it is presently a republican one?" Without belaboring this important point, Mr. Simms has rhetorically introduced

the fundamental principle at issue in the Supreme Court ruling; i.e., that each state was obligated to perform its government based upon the Constitutional definition of a republican form of Government. Madison, in the same paper crystallized this consideration when he stated, "The only restriction imposed on them. (the States, Ed.) is that they shall not exchange a republican for anti-republican Constitutions.."

In the second instance of Constitutional premise which Mr. Simms employs, it is stated "This Constitution and the Laws of the United States which shall be made in pursuance thereof;.....shall be the supreme Law of the Land; and the judges in every State shall be bound thereby..." Of this matter, Alexander Hamilton wrote in Paper No. 33, "But, it will not follow....that acts of the larger society which are not pursuant to its constitutional powers, but which are invasions of the residuary authorities of the smaller societies, will become the supreme Law of the Land. These will be merely acts of usurpation, and will deserve to be treated as such.....It will not, I presume have escaped observation that it expressly confines this supremacy to laws made pursuant to the Constitution." (Emphasis original.) In Paper No. 78, Hamilton developed the placement of authority even further. He wrote, "There is no position which depends on clearer principle than that every act of a delegated authority, contrary to the tenor of the commission under which it is exercised, is void."

(Continued Page 5)

## PERSONAL INCOME TAX IS THE OPIATE OF THE PEOPLE



ANTIDOTE read "Action For Americans" now at your local Americanism Center, or write Liberty Amendment Committee of California, Box 1152, Los Gatos, California.

**THE LIBERTY AMENDMENT**

## Reapportionment

(From Page 4)

So, it seems, Mr. Simms has tied the knot, for from the foregoing, two determinations are apparent: (1) The Supreme Court is without jurisdiction (or precedent) over apportionment of state legislatures, (and is most certainly acting by fiat in any case,) and (2) the Court will be acting illegally if it attempts to enforce its decision. The only remaining consideration, then, is the proper response to be entertained by the separate States in the eventuality of an illegal demand by a non-existent authority. In Paper No. 85, Hamilton again provides the answer. He proposed that "We may safely rely on the disposition of the State legislatures to erect barriers against the encroachments of the national authority." Mr. Simms points up the paradox here that the States need do nothing to "erect a barrier against the encroachments of the national authority". In order for the Court to effect its ruling, an amendment to the Constitution will be required. A refusal by 13 states to ratify such an amendment would negate the ruling of the Court. Thus, by evasion of the issue, victory over the issue may be obtained. Once more, Hamilton clearly defines such action, when in Paper No. 16 advised, "If the interposition of the State legislatures be necessary to give effect to a measure of the Union, they have only NOT TO ACT, or TO ACT EVASIVELY, and the measure is defeated."

(Mr. C. C. Simms has prepared an excellent paper here. It warrants comparable support. Mr. Simms may be contacted by letter. Address: Mr. C. C. Simms, 5123 Elmwood Drive, San Jose, Calif.) ★



PHONE 797-3620

RCA COLOR SALES

### Newark TV & Radio Service

11 LEWIS CENTER NEWARK, CALIFORNIA

"WE REPAIR ALL MAKES OF RADIOS &amp; TELEVISION"

LEO BOHANNON

## Peninsula Forum

Philip R. Pluta, Ph. D. of San Jose announced the formation of the Peninsula Forum. Dr. Pluta who is Chairman of the Forum Committee formed the group to provide the community with effective speakers who present interesting and possibly controversial viewpoints on issues of importance.

The series will begin in February and run through June with Mr. Scott Stanley, Jr., Editor for American Opinion Magazine beginning the series on February 24 (see Bulletin Calendar) speaking on "Red Heads of State".

Future speakers, who will also be announced in the 'Bulletin' will be Mr. Willis E. Stone, author of the Liberty Amendment, March 24; Mr. John A. Stormer, author of "None Dare Call it Treason", April 14; Mr. G. Edward Griffin, author of "The Fearful Master", May 26; and Mr. Frank Iszak, Hungarian Freedom Fighter, June 16.

Single tickets for each speaker will be sold for \$1.50. A special rate will be given those wishing Season Tickets to hear all five speakers. One Season Ticket is \$6.00 and a pair of Season Tickets, \$10.00. For tickets, write The Free Bulletin office or phone 793-5083. ★



### Liberty Amendment Committee of the U.S.A.

6413 FRANKLIN AVENUE, LOS ANGELES 28, CALIFORNIA

Formerly  
National Committee for Economic FreedomTelephones: 467-7107  
467-3169  
(Area Code: 213)

### ROGER A. COMFORT INSURANCE BROKER

NEWMAN COMFORT & CO.  
Insurance Agents & Brokers  
432 Estudillo Ave. San Leandro

TELEPHONE: LOckhaven 9-1625  
(Residence) 582-8381

### PLANNED INSURANCE PROTECTION



1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10	11	12
13	14	15	16	17	18	19	20	21	22	23	24
25	26	27	28	29	30	31					

## CALENDAR of EVENTS

1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10	11	12
13	14	15	16	17	18	19	20	21	22	23	24
25	26	27	28	29	30	31					

- January 22 Hugh Fine, area coordinator for the John Birch Society, will speak on the John Birch Society in Alameda. For place and other details, call the American Opinion Library in Hayward at 538-2644. There will be no charge for the talk. 8:00 pm
- January 22 Public Forum Series on The John Birch Society, Special guest speakers to be announced. Fruitvale School, Boston and School Streets, Oakland. 8:00 pm
- January 23 Christian History of the Constitution of the United States seminar conducted by its author, Verna Hall. Christian Church of Los Gatos, 17765 Daves Avenue, Los Gatos. \$5.00 fee for adults, \$2.00 for students, includes luncheon. Reservations preferred. Phone 356-4910. All day
- January 27 Major Roberts, (see above) will talk on the U.N. at the Hotel Leamington, 19th & Franklin, Oakland. For details contact the Oakland American Opinion Library, 444-0355. No admission charge. 7:30 pm
- January 28 Major Roberts, aide to General Edwin Walker and author of "Pro-Blue" program, will talk in Walnut Creek. His subject will be the United Nations. For details contact the Walnut Creek American Opinion Bookstore, 935-9870. No Charge for the talk. 7:30 pm
- January 28 Dr. Stuart McBirnie on the "Hidden Menace Facing America". Speaking at Garfield Junior High School in Berkeley. Donation. 7:45 pm
- January 29 Major Roberts (see above) will speak at the Missionary Baptist Church, Sunset near "A" St., Hayward. No charge. For info. call the American Opinion Bookstore in Hayward at 538-2644. 7:30 pm
- January 30 John Birch Society Presentation conducted by Hugh Fine, District Coordinator for the John Birch Society. Fremont Community Center, Mission View Drive, Fremont. Phone Fremont 793-9460 for further information. 7:00 pm
- February 1 Dr. Russell Kirk speaking on "Man and the State", Sponsored by Chabot College's Community Service Program, Arts and Lectures Series. Tickets at the door. Public invited. Sunset High School Multi-purpose room, 22100 Princeton Street, Hayward. 8:00 pm



1	2	3	4
5	6	7	8
9	10	11	12
13	14	15	16
17	18	19	20
21	22	23	24
25	26	27	28
29	30	31	

## CALENDAR of EVENTS

1	2	3	4
5	6	7	8
9	10	11	12
13	14	15	16
17	18	19	20
21	22	23	24
25	26	27	28
29	30	31	

- February 1-5 Anti-Communism School to be conducted in Berkeley. (daytime)  
For details, contact the Northern California office  
of the Christian Anti-Communism Crusade, 582 Market  
St., S.F.; or, phone there at YU 1-1893.
- February 4 Public Forum Series on The John Birch Society, 8:00 pm  
2nd in the series. Special guest speakers to  
be announced. Fruitvale School, Boston and  
School Streets, Oakland.
- February 15 Seminar Series... "The Constitution and Related Documents" 7:30 pm  
to be first topic of the series.  
Series to be conducted every Monday evening.  
The American Opinion Library, 935 B Street,  
Hayward. Fee \$1.00 for adults, \$.50 for students.  
For information and reservations phone The Free  
Bulletin office or write P. O. Box 253, Fremont.
- February 19 Public Forum Series on The John Birch Society, 8:00 pm  
3rd in the series. Special guest speakers to  
be announced. Fruitvale School, Boston and  
School Streets, Oakland.
- February 22 John Stormer speaks on "The Future of America" 7:30 pm  
Nourse Auditorium, 275 Hays St., San Francisco.  
Tickets...\$1.50. For information and reservations  
phone UN 3-6784 or JU 6-4607. For Fremont phone  
793-5083.
- February 22 Seminar Series... "The Constitution and Related Documents", 7:30 pm  
Part II. The American Opinion Library,  
935 B Street, Hayward. Fee \$1.00 for adults,  
\$.50 for students. For information and reserva-  
tions phone The Free Bulletin office or write  
P. O. Box 253, Fremont.
- February 24 Scott Stanley, Jr. speaks on "Reds Heads of State", 8:00 pm  
Buchser High School Cafetorium, 3000  
Benton Street (off Kiely Blvd.) Santa Clara,  
California.
- February 27 John Birch Society Presentation conducted by 7:00 pm  
Hugh Fine, District Coordinator for the John  
Birch Society. Fremont Community Center, Mission  
View Drive, Fremont. Phone Fremont 793-9460  
for further information.

●●●●●●●●●● ADVERTISE in The Free Bulletin

Contact: Diane Arner  
4540 Alhambra Dr.  
Fremont  
Call 793-2871 ●●●●●●●●●●



## Conservative Broadcast Committee

PO BOX 552-SAN FRANCISCO 1, CALIFORNIA

Dear Bay Area:

Americans generally believe in fair play. They want to hear both sides. Then they want to help the right side!

We are asking you and a few other informed persons in the Bay Area to help keep the handful of Conservative radio and TV programs on the air just because they do oppose the policies of our "Liberal" government and they should be heard - by the public.

With massive coverage on TV, radio and by the Press - all devoted to a flattering portrayal of government policies - isn't it time to try, seriously, to get a wider hearing for the loyal opposition?

You can help achieve this goal by placing - in paid newspaper space - the times and channels of the broadcasts listed on the enclosed schedule. \*

Whether your participation is five dollars or ten dollars - or more - we need it, and without constant soliciting, each and every month of 1965 if we are to engage in a sustained service to the public and to the cause of Truth.

This effort will not compete with or duplicate the work of any local organization. It is, in fact, the finest inter-Conservative effort you can support. And it can be the first step in recruiting sizeable segments of the general population to active participation in all kinds of local Conservative work.

Won't you join us in this urgently needed action?

Respectfully yours,

*Linn Johnson*

Secretary

-----  
(Please detach and return)

Dear Linn:

I pledge \$ \_\_\_\_\_ for each month of the coming year, with the understanding that I will receive a financial report at the end of year and be informed of meetings or social gatherings in the interim.

My name and address \_\_\_\_\_

Note: Checks may be made payable to B.A.A.C. (Bay Area Advertising Council, Inc.) and mailed to PO Box 552, San Francisco 1.

\*REWARD of \$10 for every provocative and attention-getting heading you submit and we can use with the published radio-TV schedule!

LET YOUR VOICE BE HEARD!

## ...think about it!

In view of the atrocities being committed by the Congolese Communists, that tired old joke about the cannibal who had a Christian Missionary for Christmas dinner doesn't seem very funny anymore, does it?

Sporting Arms, Ammo, Reloading

Camping & Survival Equipment

Professional Technical Guidance

MAIL ORDER OR APPOINTMENT ONLY

EARLY AMERICAN ARMS CO, 3170 Saddle Dr

Hayward 94541, Calif. R.P. POWELL

538-5385 or 582-5666

Edmon V. Kaiser



DOCTOR OF CHIROPRACTIC

BY APPOINTMENT  
TELEPHONE  
OLIVER 6-2305

41467 FREMONT BLVD.  
IRVINGTON DISTRICT  
FREMONT, CALIFORNIA

## A Second Look At The United Nations

in G. Edward Griffin's  
probing new study

## THE FEARFUL MASTER

profusely illustrated

\$2.00



at the  
American Opinion

Bookstore

935 B STREET

Hayward - 538-2644

## R A D I O

### Monday through Friday

* 7:00 AM - BIBLE INSTITUTE	KFAX - 1100
* 9:00 VOICE OF AMERICANISM	KFAX - 1100
* 10:00 TURNING POINT-Parker	KFAX - 1100
* 10:30 REFORMATION HOUR	KPER - 1290
5:00 PM - LIFE LINE	KFAX - 1100
6:30 LIFE LINE	XERB - 1090
* 8:30 CHRISTIAN CRUSADE	XERB - 1090
9:15 CONSERVATIVE VIEW	XERB - 1090
10:00 ERGO	FM-KEEN - 1000

### Saturday

* 6:00 AM - TRUTH & FREEDOM	KFAX - 1100
* 7:00 BIBLE INSTITUTE	KFAX - 1100
* 7:45 THE WORLD TODAY-Kyle	KFAX - 1100
* 10:30 AWAKE AMERICA!	KFAX - 1100
12:00 Paul Harvey	KGO - 810
12:30 PM - INDEP. AMERICAN	KFAX - 1100
* 12:45 VOICE OF AMERICANISM	KFAX - 1100
5:00 LIFE LINE	KFAX - 1100
6:30 LIFE LINE	XERB - 1090
* 8:30 CHRISTIAN CRUSADE	XERB - 1090

### Sunday

* 7:00 AM - BIBLE INSTITUTE	KFAX - 1100
8:00 FREEDOM FORUM (YAF)	KLIV - 1490
2:00 PM - DAN SMOOT REPORT	KFAX - 1100
2:15 DEAN MANION FORUM	KFAX - 1100
2:30 CAPITOL REPORTER	KFAX - 1100
5:00 LIFE LINE	KFAX - 1100
5:30 DAN SMOOT REPORT	KEEN - 1370
5:45 DEAN MANION FORUM	KEEN - 1370
11:30 FREEDOM FORUM (YAF)	KLIV - 1490

### SUNDAY T E L E V I S I O N

5:45 PM - DAN SMOOT REPORT	Channel 2
10:45 DEAN MANION FORUM	Channel 2

### 24-HR. T E L E P H O N E

Daily LET FREEDOM RING! Dial- 524 - 014

\* Religious emphasis Jan., 1965

LET THE PEOPLE KNOW THE FACTS AND THE  
COUNTRY WILL BE SAVED - ABRAHAM LINCOLN

END INVISIBLE GOVERNMENT BASED ON  
PROPAGANDA - DOUGLAS MACARTHUR

### Conservative Broadcast Committee

PO BOX 552 SAN FRANCISCO 1, CALIFORNIA

If UNICEF is REALLY concerned about the welfare of the children of this planet, they might convince the Xerox Corporation that the \$4 million they're blowing on that pro-UN television series would buy an awful lot of milk.



☐ American Opinion  
395 Concord Ave.  
Belmont, Mass. 02178

Monthly  
\$10.00/yr

CORRECTION, PLEASE!

and

A Review Of The News

☐ Correction, Please!  
Belmont, Mass. 02178

Fortnight  
Newsletter  
\$10.00/yr

THE  
*Dan Smoot Report*

☐ THE DAN SMOOT REPORT  
BOX 9538  
DALLAS, TEXAS 75214

Weekly  
\$10.00/yr

TOCSIN

☐ TOCSIN  
5765 CLAREMONT AVENUE  
OAKLAND, CALIFORNIA 94618

Weekly  
\$10.00/yr



☐ HUMAN EVENTS  
410 First Street, S. E.  
Washington 3, D. C.

Weekly  
\$12.50/yr

NATIONAL REVIEW

A JOURNAL OF FACT AND OPINION

☐ NATIONAL REVIEW  
150 East 35th Street  
New York 16, N. Y.

Semi-Weekly  
\$9.00/yr  
Bulletin  
\$7.00/yr



☐ U. S. NEWS & WORLD REPORT  
Circulation Department, 435 Parker Ave.  
Dayton, Ohio 45401

Weekly  
\$8.00/yr



☐ FREEDOM MAGAZINE  
6413 Franklin Avenue  
Los Angeles 28, California

Bi-Monthly  
\$3 for 12 issues.

THE FREE BULLETIN  
P.O. Box, 253  
FREMONT, CALIFORNIA 94537

Dear Sirs:

- ( ) To further the work of the Free Bulletin, please accept my donation.  
( ) I would like some information regarding advertising in the bulletin.  
( ) Please add the following names to your mailing list:

Name _____	Name _____
Address _____	Address _____

- ( ) Please add my name to your mailing list.



4540 Alhambra Dr.  
Fremont, Calif.  
Ph. 793-2871



# straight talk



## MORE ON THE NCC

By Tom Anderson

Every Christian owes it to Christ, country and self — and in that order — to know what the National Council of Churches is doing to Christ, country and you. Many readers of this column didn't believe what we told them a few columns ago about some of the activities of the NCC. Naturally. It is indeed incredible. We were accused of quoting out of context. We did, but we had to because of space limitations. Here is more out-of-context from the same NCC pamphlet, "Called to Responsible Freedom: The Meaning of Sex in the Christian Life":

"... The man who really loves God and his neighbor doesn't need any laws or rules to tell him what to do or what not to do. He spontaneously and freely and joyously acts out of love. This is what led St. Augustine and Martin Luther both to say, 'Love God and do as you please.' Now that's what we mean by freedom... One group says to you, 'Be free!' No rules, no holds barred, anything goes. On the other side, you are told, 'Be responsible!' Live according to the rules of society, the dictates of your parents, and the faith of your church. Now 'the Christian life' occupies a point in no-man's land between these two opposing camps. It says a yes and no to both sides. For the Christian there are no laws, no rules, no regulations... Every culture places curbs and checks on the sexual behavior of the young with one basic purpose in mind, the prevention of irresponsible procreation. All of these codes are designed, if you will, to prevent a man's becoming a grandfather before he can vote!... Officially, Western civilization has for some time now banned all sexual activity, including masturbation, before marriage and decreed that monogamous fidelity until death shall be the standard gov-

erning all men. It has tried to block irresponsible sexual activity by building up walls of guilt and shame and anxiety about the whole business, seeking to frighten the young people into conformity with the rules. The net effect has been to make people feel that sex is 'dirty,' unclean, shameful—something nice people never discuss and seldom do except in strictest privacy and then primarily for purposes of parenthood. It is against this shadow of silence and shame that many a modern has revolted, insisting that sex is natural, clean and fun. This revolt is, of course, correct... The crucial question to be asked about any sexual contact — from holding hands to complete intercourse — is not so much what is done as what is meant. A relatively mild necking session can mean a crude and selfish abuse of a person as a mere object while a more intense type of petting can mean that two human beings are expressing a genuine and deep love for each other. This is why the attempt to set up elaborate rules governing dating behavior is so silly. Is it all right to hold hands but wrong to pet? Society seems to say so, but then society has only its external concern. It cares little or nothing for any motivation, only for results... As Christians we are interested in the *quality* of interpersonal relationships and not simply in their *quantity* in measuring how far they have gone in physical acts..."

Yes, the above is out of context. For those who wish to read this entire advocacy of free love and lustful license, you may order reprints from 20th Century Reformation Center, Haddon and Frazer Avenues, Collingswood, New Jersey at 15 cents each. And remember, if you are motivated by love, make your own rules. Full speed ahead, but be careful!



## ODDS 'N' ENDS

Has ANYbody here seen Hubert? Nikita? Mario?

Chief Justice Earl Warren made his annual appearance at the Shrine East-West Game New Year week-end. Earl is living proof that a person can advocate aid to crippled children and outlaw God at the same time.

Busch Bavarian "Best of TWO Worlds" beer will continue its international flavor presumably, until either American malt or Communist hops becomes unavailable. Of course LBJ might take up milk, and wouldn't that put a dent in the suds market!

At the risk of being branded a "super-patriot", Father Hannigan of Hayward had the "Star Spangled Banner" on his Midnight Mass Christmas Eve. There is no finer tribute to all that means America than to hear the National Anthem resounding from within a great church.

Communist Malvina Reynolds continues her assault against the American construction industry and America's suburbia with her "Ticky-Tacky Boxes". (Miss Reynolds reportedly "judged" a contest for the most horrible names for subdivisions.) Non-communist Lyndon has just begun his assault against the home-building industry with a program of federal aid to city "planning" that will all but dissolve the private sector of future home construction. If you think the communists compose music and write books for entertainment only, then you haven't been paying attention.

Herb Caen recently mentioned that Jessica (Decca) Mitford was to conduct an interview of Ronald Reagan for Esquire Magazine. How Miss Mitford, with her communist affiliations, made it to the staff of Esquire is a puzzle. Why Ronald Reagan accepted the interview bit is not. Mr. Reagan's interview will very likely never be published, because if it is it will truly become "The American Way of Death" journalistically, for one Miss Mitford.

Mr. McCloskey (of the Bobby Baker set) has just recently committed another miracle on the Potomac. He managed to erect a new \$14,000,000 House office building in the District of Calamity for a mere \$95,000,000! It will accommodate 169 congressional suites at a cost of \$562,000 per suite.

The primary difference between a "liberal" and a conservative is: the "liberal" thinks the Constitution is a function of the Federal Government; the conservative knows the Federal Government is a function of the Constitution.

Lest we forget: Walter Jenkins was only CAUGHT twice!

## THE AMERICAN WAY



You can't have one without the other

## a statement of.

### EDITORIAL OPINION

SOMEbody is sure putting on a hard sell for the U.N.

The recent Xerox television offering on behalf of the United Nations (with four more offerings promised), apparently was only the tip of the spear that is being oh-so-subtly thrust into the unthinking brains of some of America's boob-tube watchers. On Thursday night, January 21, the Kraft Suspense Theater will conclude a two-part story designed to expose another sinister plot against the mighty UN. (Channel 4, 10:00 pm)

In addition to these offerings by Xerox and Kraft, the network station breaks are becoming more and more occupied with "commercials" selling the UN's alleged propriety. The American viewer was long ago conditioned to accept as proper that which the TV, in its infinite wisdom, says is proper.

Some very natural questions arise as a result of this very obvious television campaign in behalf of that agency for World Federation: what particular purpose best will be served by this sudden and thorough acceleration of the propaganda mills and why this almost frenetic effort to impose upon the American populace at large, a blind and brainwashed allegiance to the United Nations?

In view of the tenor of these sited instances of undisguised propaganda, these questions are fair and reasonable.

First of all, the UNO has been extravagantly silent during its twenty year tenure about matters dealing with its shortcomings and failures. The current sales program filling the airwaves has so far been completely void of any exposition whatsoever, about the UN. (If the UNO has in fact any shining light, it is keeping it under a lightproof basket) Rather these programs are designed to IMPLY, without evidence, that the UNO is the holiest of holies. And in a posture of righteous martyrdom beside which Joan de Arc would pale in comparison, the UN stands defensively against the

onslaught of some undefined but sinister force. There are "societies" at work conspiring to wantonly tarnish the ladie's snow-pure reputation! This particular ploy to gain unearned support does not ask for respect...only sympathy. The UNO is asking for alms, when it seemingly has not earned the right to Charity. The UNO is not, in any sense extolling its own virtues, but is only projecting a vicious and distorted image of its critics.

Somehow, the vision of an altruistic and noble giant, such as the UN has been portrayed, employing cheap emotional smear to silence those who dare criticize, is a gross incongruity.

The eagle is not supposed to fly with the sparrow.

Or, is the "eagle" perhaps only a hawk in disguise? ☆☆☆

"Now the Lord is that Spirit: and where the Spirit of the Lord is, there is liberty."

II Corinthians 3:17



## PHIL MC COLLUM

- GENERAL BUILDING CONTRACTOR
- ROOM ADDITIONS
- CUSTOM HOMES

857 BEDFORD ST., FREMONT, CALIF. 656-3826





## In The Know

In the period preceding the end of World War II, the great powers of the world had all but finalized plans for a federation of world governments. This plan was to be a rebirth of the principles of the defunct League of Nations, with certain controls to be established which would obviate the errors suffered by the League.

The final product, now known as the United Nations Organization, was a severe reflection of the International Communist doctrine which had a major influence in its formation. The Charter of the United Nations contains clause after clause which are near-verbatim recitations of the Constitution of the Union of Soviet Socialist Republics. The political structure of the U.N.O. was so designed as to insure the USSR almost immediate control of the Security Council.

But of all the Communist influence to be noted in the United Nations and its mechanics, none is as obvious as the now famous emblem of the U.N. This emblem could very easily appear to be the Soviet Arms Banner reworked by an able advertising agency to give it a "modern touch", much the same as a long standing trade name is "up-dated" to meet the competition. ★



RUSSIAN ARMS BANNER

The Soviet Arms Banner is a replica of the earth viewed from a slight angle, with the Communist Hammer and Sickle cast above it. The African Continent is positioned in the lower area. The longitudinal and meridian lines of the earth are prominent. Sheaves of wheat form a wreath around the earth.

The United Nations' Banner is a polar view of the earth, from the North pole, with the African continent positioned in the foreground. The longitudinal and meridian lines of the earth are prominent. Sheaves of wheat form a wreath around the earth.

Even though the United States had a major role in establishing the UN, not one star, or stripe, or any one element of America's patriotic culture is to be seen in the heraldry of the United Nations. ★



UNITED NATIONS FLAG

INTERESTED IN HELPING a Korean  
ORPHAN ???  
Fremont Mothers of Sung Kah Orphanage  
have films and tapes of orphans  
singing,  
and individual orphan photographs.  
To Help, call Diane Arner at 793-2871.

OAKLAND - BERKELEY - RESIDENTS

Patronize your convenient  
outlet for conservative literature

### AMERICAN OPINION LIBRARY

904 San Pablo Ave. Albany, Calif. Phone 524-4424  
Mail orders promptly filled



# STOP LOOK

Under Lenin the Communists adopted a three-step strategy for conquest of the world. They have never departed from it since.

1. The first step was to take eastern Europe. Except for the tiny country of Greece, and the city of Istanbul, this stage was completed by 1950.

2. The second step was to gain control over the mass and masses of Asia. Today this is more than eighty percent accomplished.

3. The third and final step was to be the encirclement and infiltration of the United States of America, whereby the Communists would gradually establish their control in and over "that last bastion of capitalism." They have now gone over fifty percent of the way towards achieving this goal.

By simple arithmetic on the above percentages, we see that the Communists are now three-fourths of the way towards their final target of world rule. Since the end of 1945 they have *averaged* enslaving seven thousand more human beings *every hour*, and they believe that the end is now in sight. Our complete surrender, already plotted in detail by agencies of our own government, would mark that end. And the Communists have brought themselves this far by *means* as unvarying as their strategy and their goal.

**The Free Bulletin**

P. O. Box 253

Fremont, California 94537

BULK RATE  
Postage  
PAID  
No. 89  
Fremont,  
Calif.

**RETURN REQUESTED**

Mr. McMullen  
c/o F. B. I.  
Box 487  
Hayward, Calif.

# AND LISTEN

The John Birch Society has undertaken to play a leading role in stopping and routing this International Communist Conspiracy.

Since it is a conspiracy, and must cloak its operations with deception and secrecy, the greatest danger which the Communists face is exposure of their methods, their purposes, and their progress.

The Communists do not fear arms or armies. They control too many of the men who would have to give the orders to march. They do not fear the bombs and missiles of pushbutton warfare. In most cases they now own the men who would have to push the buttons. But they do fear light on their activities.

The Communists do not fear purely political action. In every country they have proved their ability, under all circumstances, to control and stultify such political action, and mold it to their purposes. But when political activity is motivated by fundamental hopes and fears of religious intensity, and is *made a part of a massive and permanent educational program*, it climbs above the reach of Communist manipulation.

But our strength and effectiveness derive from our being far more than merely an anti-Communist group. We are basically concerned with constructive longrange objectives, to which the rout and destruction of an ephemeral conspiracy of Communist criminals is really incidental. We are something new in history: A body of truly good men and women, of religious ideals and humane consciences, of all races and colors and creeds, who are welded together to work now, and in the years, decades, and even centuries to come, for the purposes and beliefs that we hold in common. Our goals have been summarized as: Less government, more responsibility, and a better world.

If you have what it takes, in character, in courage, and in ideals, come join us in our proud companionship and in our epic undertaking.

**THE JOHN BIRCH SOCIETY**  
Belmont, Massachusetts 02178

100-47042-1A-(7)

File No. 100-47042

Date Received 4/22/65

From \_\_\_\_\_  
(Name of contributor)

\_\_\_\_\_  
(Address of contributor)

By \_\_\_\_\_  
(Name of Special Agent)

To Be Returned Yes ( )  
No ( )

Description:

*Geopies The Free Bulletin.*

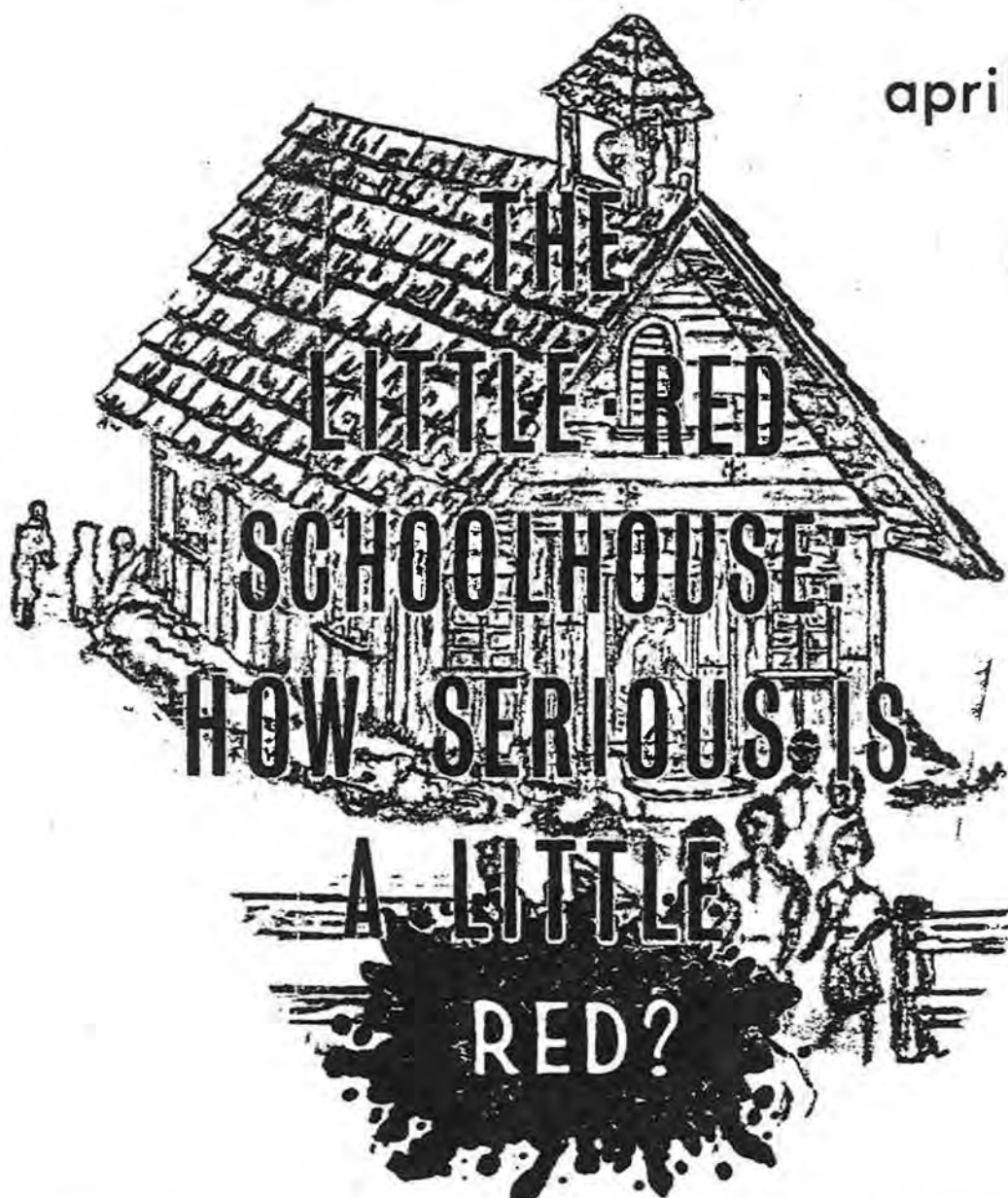
*Received with Serial 218*

100-47042-1A-(7)

# the FREE BULLETIN



april, 1965



o  
p 1

The Free Bulletin, now in its third season of publication, is dedicated to the extension of libertarian principles through the dissemination of news of conservative activities in the Bay Area.

It is mailed without charge to any responsible person or organization requesting it.

The Free Bulletin is financed in part by advertising, and reader-donations. The main costs, however, are borne by a small group of dedicated individuals who choose to follow the axioms set down by Winston Churchill, when he said: "...if you will not fight for the right when you can easily win without bloodshed; if you will not fight when your victory will be sure and not too costly; you may come to the moment when you will have to fight with all odds against you and only a precarious chance of survival. There may be even a worse case. You may have to fight when there is no hope of survival, because it is better to perish than to live as slaves."



EDITOR  
Wes Andrews

ASSISTANT EDITOR  
Branimir Zdunich

GENERAL MANAGER  
Charles Bowie

ART DIRECTOR  
Beverly Carahan

ADVERTISING MANAGER  
Diane Arner

BUSINESS MANAGER  
Joanne Bowie

PRODUCTION MANAGER  
Tom Rowe

PRODUCTION CONTROL  
Al Segala

COMMUNICATIONS  
Phyllis Snow

LIBRARY & RESEARCH  
Sonia Dokken

*In this issue...* Vol. 3 No. 2  
APRIL 5, 1965

### Table of Contents

Miscellaneous:.....2,3,4  
Cover Story.....5  
Tom Anderson.....7,8,9  
Feature Story....10,11,12  
Calendar Section..C-1 C-4  
(Centerspread)

*The Free Bulletin*  
P. O. Box 253  
Fremont, California 94537

April 5, 1965

Bates Johnston

of the  
NEW YORK LIFE INS. CO.  
213 Bonita Ave.  
Piedmont, Calif.  
Phone 653-6990

-For-  
Family Protection  
Individual or Business Life Insurance  
Education Endowments  
Group Life  
Hospitalization, Health  
and Retirement Plans



NEW YORK  
LIFE INSURANCE COMPANY



## PHIL MC COLLUM

- GENERAL BUILDING CONTRACTOR
- ROOM ADDITIONS
- CUSTOM HOMES

857 BEDFORD ST., FREMONT, CALIF. 656-3826

*A New Idea in Programs!*

**"ERGO"**

with Jim Donati  
Host and Debater

EXPRESS YOUR OPINIONS  
ON THE AIR!

Tune in & Telephone  
294-0344

Mon. thru Fri. 10:00 P.M. to

**KEEN** *Midnight*  
**FM**

"100" on your FM dial



**Liberty Amendment  
Committee of the U.S.A.**

6413 FRANKLIN AVENUE, LOS ANGELES 28, CALIFORNIA

Formerly  
National Committee for Economic Freedom

Telephones: 467-7107  
467-3169  
(Area Code: 213)

**PERSONAL INCOME TAX IS THE  
OPIATE OF THE PEOPLE**



**ANTIDOTE** read "Action  
For Americans" now at  
your local Americanism  
Center, or write Liberty  
Amendment Committee of  
California, Box 1152, Los  
Gatos, California.

**THE LIBERTY AMENDMENT**

## Red Planners

In a very recent spy case in New York City, it was discovered that Soviet strategy called for information regarding location data of civilian facilities such as gas mains, gas storage tanks, power plants, and water reservoir. Involved was FADOR KVDASHKIN, "a top Soviet intelligence agent" concealed as such in his assignment as "head of the Soviet section of U. N. verbatim reporters," and an American (sic) airman, Robert Glenn Thompson. (Ref: San Francisco Examiner, 3-15-65, Pg. 22 by Paul Roberts).

The above instance raises very serious doubts as to the good judgment employed by the sponsor who made a great to-do in bringing a team of seven Soviet "planners" into the Bay Area last week. This visit, a part of the "Cultural (sic) Exchange Program" was allegedly for the purpose of "teaching Democratic (sic) standards" to these Soviets. There is no evidence to guarantee that those Soviet (and Communist) planners failed to garner information regarding public utility information similar to that gained in New York. The only glaring difference is that in New York, the American (sic) spy was paid for his information. In the Bay Area, the availability for such data is being graciously offered by the Institute of American Planners, and allied facilities inside our city administration.

## LACLAC

The Los Angeles County Liberty Amendment Committee, has prepared an "April Action Program" by employing the painful parting of man and money on April 15 as an impetus for the action.

The primary activity will be a state coordinated program to pass out Liberty Amendment leaflets in every Internal Revenue Service office and Post Office in the state . . . especially those open evenings. The special duty for this will be April 8-10, and 12-15. Follow-up rallies are planned during April 19 to 23 to further publicize the Liberty Amendment through Liberty Amendment Speakers.

This is a tremendous program, and everyone who wishes to participate can obtain specifics by contacting the Liberty Amendment Committee of California, P. O. Box 1152, Los Gatos, California

*The Free Bulletin*



## JBS To Fete RW

The Northern California members of The John Birch Society will fete the Society's founder Robert Welch, at a huge rally and testimonial dinner, to be held Saturday, April 10, at the Senator Hotel, 12th and L Streets, Sacramento. This will be the first dinner given in Northern California in recognition of Mr. Welch's untiring dedication to God and country.

Mr. Welch will be the honored speaker for the evening affair, which begins at 6:30 p.m. Tom Anderson, popular writer, editor, and outspoken Americanist lecturer will perform as Master of Ceremonies. Over 1,000 members and guests are expected to attend.

## Friend or Foe?

On February 25, The John Birch Society released an official report relating to the activities and programs of Mr. Richard Cotton, author and publisher of "Conservative Viewpoint." In view of Mr. Cotton's record, it is recommended that Society members not support Mr. Cotton. The statement gives six thorough examples of Mr. Cotton's conduct to support the Society's position.

The most important example, one in which all conservatives should be concerned, is Richard Cotton's sponsorship of Kilsoo Haan. (Mr. Haan has been a frequent contributor to the "Korean Independence" cited by HCUA in 1955 as "exclusively a vehicle for Communist Party propaganda." Haan is better known to Bay Area residents as the author of the "Korean Underground," a purported report of anti-communist activities in Korea.)

Other activities cited by the report which detract from Mr. Cotton's deserving confidence of conservatives is his support of PRAY and The Minutemen, both radical organizations that reflect little if any responsible conservatism.

In concluding, the report states that the Society is "neither attacking nor condemning Richard Cotton. We are simply saying, on the other hand, that his active support by our members does not seem to us to be justified by either his knowledge, his experience, his judgment, his temperament or his methods. Especially when there are so many excellent anti-Communist radio and television programs to support such as those by Dan Smoot and Dean Manion and Cal McIntire and Billy Hargis to name just a few . . . ."

## World on Fire

Late this month, Dr. W. S. McBernie, well known conservative, Christian lecturer of Glendale, will begin a series of sixteen rallies which will take him from San Diego to Seattle. These rallies will be aimed at an interpretation of the big news stories of the day, and as such, the specific topics for each meeting are not foreseeable.

The Bay Area rally will be held at the Leamington Hotel, Regency Room, 19th and Franklin Streets, Oakland at 7:45 p.m.

Anyone interested in taking an active part in making this rally the huge success it deserves is urged to contact Mr. Ted Seymour, Associate Director, Box 90, Glendale, Calif.

### ANTI-OBSCENITY LEGISLATION

Assemblyman E. Richard Barnes of San Diego County has received the support of twenty-four Democrats and twenty-five Republicans as co-authors of his anti-obscenity legislation, A.B. 1313. Barnes has fought the battle of filth and pornography for many years and has finally realized strong support for his efforts to strengthen California's penal code provisions on obscenity.

In an age where pornography is considered acceptable from the Soda Fountain Set to the Supreme Court, a redefining of what is "obscene" is necessary so it will not be misconstrued as being within the area of free speech or press.

In a state where pornography finds its way into the hidden notebooks on a Junior High School campus and onto the campus of one of the nation's leading universities as a "free speech" issue, it is time for the laws to be strengthened to prevent morally degrading literature from being circulated.

Write your Assemblyman in support of A.B. 1313, today.

"I went to the woods because I wished to live deliberately, to front only the essential facts of life, and see if I could not learn what it had to teach, and not, when I came to die, discover that I had not lived."

"Great God, I ask thee for no meaner pelf  
Than that I may not disappoint myself,  
That in my action I may soar as high  
As I can now discern with this clear eye."

. . . Henry David Thoreau



## Is Kyle Right?

During mid-March, Reverend C. Fain Kyle of Richmond prepared a news release charging that Karl Prussion had participated in the destruction of certain petitions of the Recall Brown Committee. Reverend Kyle is Chairman of this committee. The release stated that "one such incident of felonious action on the part of Karl Prussion took place in Placerville, California. District Attorney (Jack R.) Winkler (of El Dorado County) said he would submit evidence immediately to the Grand Jury."

In exclusive interviews with both Reverend Kyle and Mr. Prussion, it seems that Reverend Kyle is suffering from a severe case of pique. Little else can be said to the contrary.

In addition to Reverend Kyle's recall effort, a second recall committee has filed in Sacramento. The second, the Citizens Committee for Constitutional Action, originated in Southern California. Mr. Prussion stated he endorsed the second committee in favor of Reverend Kyle's committee because he was better acquainted with the people who organized it, and feels that the verbage of the second petition is more sound.

If this is all that there is to this incident, Reverend Kyle is guilty of creating a tempest in a teapot. If there is indeed more, we shall know of it. However, to commit the unpardonable sin of pre-judgement, our chips must ride with Karl Prussion.

## Pot Luck

The Free Bulletin cordially invites one and all to an extremely conservative family style POT LUCK DINNER. Bring a full Pot-Wish for conservative luck-Have dinner with us on Saturday May 1st.

There will be singing, dancing, prizes, and an auction.

Adults: \$1.00, Children \$.50.

Reservations must be in by April 25th to Joanne Bowie, 793-5083, Bev Callahan, 657-0512, Carol Davidson, 657-3707.

What: Pot Luck Dinner

When: Saturday, May 1st, at 6:30.

Where: 39601 Banyon Tree Rd., Fremont, (28 Palms).

Why: To raise funds for The Free Bulletin.

## Draft Reagan



To call us back to dignity and strength and austerity, the "Draft Ronald Reagan For Governor Club of Southern Alameda County," will meet 8 p.m. Thursday, April 8, 1965, in the auditorium of 116 W. Winton Ave., Hayward, Calif. Col. Mitchell Page, U.S.M.C. will give a stimulating and informative talk on Ronald Reagan. A brief business meeting will precede the presentation. All are welcome.

John B. Rogers, Publicity Chairman, 37341 Second St., Fremont, California, Phone 797-3543.

## Who Wants This Child?



No one . . . .

This child lives in an orphanage in Pusan, Korea. For information about sponsoring a child, call Mrs. Arner, 793-2871, 4540 Alhambra Dr., Fremont.

The Free Bulletin



# How Serious Is A Little Red?

In the written doctrines for the Communist revolution, the importance of controlling American educational facilities is rated as one of the major conditions necessary to prepare America for a communist takeover. The incisions made into the fabric of America's educational structure by Fabian Socialist John Dewey were gaping holes through which Marxist-Leninist opportunists have poured by the thousands. Dewey's disciples, George Counts and Harold Rugg, have succeeded in a hundred different directions to promote the socialist-communist doctrine into the American classroom. Today, the advent of communist speakers and pro-communist texts in the schools has become almost daily fare.

The Bay Area is most assuredly the outstanding locale in this nation for the thrumping of communist programs. But how many citizens are fully aware of the eclat with which communist ideas are being implanted into our students? How many parents are apprised of the frequency and depth that communist spokesmen are penetrating into the fertile and receptive minds of our youth?

Following are a few of the pro-communist events that have transpired within the Bay Area. Those listed are just a sampling. The total of incidents is so numerous that many pages would be required to scarcely outline them.

Fremont: Since late last year, an academic maelstrom has been blowing in one of the more "progressive" high schools of this city relative to a book entitled "The Native Son," by Richard Wright. This book, established as required reading in the "Social Studies" department is a poorly written diatribe wherein a young Negro commits two murders, both "justified" as the consequence of the social injustices which the Negro suffers. During the story, the "facts" are well drawn to prove that only the communists fully understand and will work for the Negro's cause. The book is a recitation of atheist beliefs and strident vulgarity. It would fail to meet a literacy level under the lowest standards were it not a bleeding-heart instrument of Marxism.

Hayward: This city is rapidly becoming the "greenhouse" for communist "plants". One after another, the Marxist "hard-core" of the Hayward area has established new bridgeheads, and repaired old ones.

Two well-known Marxist "social studies" teachers, a Mr. Murphy and Mr. Pease are instructing an adult night-school class in American history! From this platform it is taught that the Boston Tea Party was committed by a group of leftist revolutionaries as a trenchant example of "economic determinism!"

In another Hayward school, three established communist sympathizers are the mainspring of a "Child Behavior Workshop" which has as its primary objective, a re-alignment of the American family relationship. If these go unhindered, the dozens of unsuspecting parents under this "workshop" influence will be gradually re-made into disciples of the Adlerian school of "group identity"; prime material for a new "peace front", or something similar.

And in Castro Valley, Mr. Edward Newman, Hayward attorney, was recently re-elected to the Castro Valley School Board. Ed Newman is of the Vincent Hallinan variety of lawyers, with membership in the notorious National Lawyers Guild, a cited Communist front. Newman's genealogy reads like a page from "Who's Who"—Moscow Edition.

At Stanford University recently, Doctor Scott Nearing spoke in a program sponsored by the Graduate Coordinating Committee. The liberal press announced Dr. Nearing as a "peace movement leader and advocate of world federation" (Palo Alto Times 2-10-65) but failed to mention that Dr. Nearing has been a communist for well over 30 years. Dr. Nearing was the faculty member who enticed Karl Prussion to join the Party in 1933 while at Wayne University.

On the Peninsula recently, Mickey Lima, Northern California Chairman of the Communist Party, was involved in two unrelated incidents in the educational field. At Redwood City, he was feted as a speaker at a high school program, during which Lima told more lies than could be tallied at a Fisherman's Convention. At Santa Clara University, Lima was "excused" from a scheduled debate with Karl Prussion by the faculty, which in explaining why they failed to notify Mr. Prussion of the cancelled debate, said they "did not want to embarrass Mr. Lima"!!!!

(cont'd page 6)

## 'When they grow up'

"What do you want to be when you grow up?"

Millions of adults ask this question, and are amused by the imaginative responses it evokes. Years later the adults chuckle over these answers, which the youngsters have long since forgotten.

But every so often a boy or a girl comes along who "just always knew" what he or she wanted to be. Haven't you heard this from dedicated doctors, nurses or clergymen?

We have in our midst now millions of teen-aged boys who once answered, "I want to be a policeman!" To them policemen represented strength, law and order, a snappy uniform, public respect and maybe even a little fear.

If all these impressions could have lasted, some of these young men would be fine policemen. But, unfortunately, all these concepts are fading.

Policemen aren't strong at all; they are attacked by college students and they hide in their patrol cars, which are then damaged and dented while they cower inside. They are forbidden to fight back.

They don't represent law and order; they give orders, and are promptly spat upon, shoved aside, disarmed—you name it.

The snappy uniform? It is often torn, muddled or bloodied.

In some cases, as in Chicago recently, policemen manage to take criminals into custody after suffering all manner of insults and injuries. The criminals are promptly set free by an anti-police judge.

The criminals, on the other hand, are defended by the judge. He says they have a "right to protect themselves from unlawful arrest." Was the impending arrest "unlawful"? The criminals were coming at the policemen with broken beer bottles for weapons.

"Walking down the street with a broken beer bottle in your hand is not a crime," said the judge sanctimoniously.

The policeman who was so badly cut by that bottle that he required hospitalization was told that he "had to expect" criminals to "defend themselves" against a drawn gun. The policeman is scarred for life, but he decided not to quit his job, a remarkable tribute to his courage.

How do all these events affect young men considering law enforcement careers? Can they

still picture themselves as defenders of right, or must they stop and consider themselves pushed and mauled, dirtied, insulted, spat upon—and then termed "brutal"?

Unless we back our law enforcement officers immediately and demand stronger action from our judges, we are telling millions of potential law enforcement officers that we don't want them, don't need them, and couldn't care less "what they are when they grow up."

## A Little Red

(from page 5)

At Berkeley, The Free Speech Movement has escalated into a cant for language generally prescribed to the gutter and books of the "Lady Chatterly's Lover" variety. In that facts are as unpopular to the "liberal" mind as a Scot guard on the Stone of Scone, a pointing up of the communist participation in the Free Speech Movement is tantamount to treachery against the Republic. However, the list of communists and frontiers grows with each passing placard. Robert Truehoft is still the Number 1 Attorney sought after by the Speech mongers!

And Comrade Truehoft's truly truly, wife Jessica (Mitford) was very recently denied permission to speak at Delta College in Stockton but was virtually begged to speak at Hayward's California State and at Stanford. At Cal State, incidentally, Dr. Marilyn Blawie, wife of James Blawie, Fremont's aspiring politico, made an impassioned plea to her students to get involved in the Selma, Alabama mess. Dr. Blawie has no known connection with pro-communist activities in the Southern Alameda County area, but with her education should have a more prudent concept of the Selma story.

And so it goes in practically every school in the Bay Area. Communists posing as communists and communists posing as "kindly professors" speak and teach and promote right under the noses of unknowing and unconcerned parents. It is a strange fact that the only people who seem to be aware of these circumstances, and who have the visceral fortitude to stand up in forciferous oppositions are those "extremist" groups, the most notable being the John Birch Society. Without the Birch "bark" on occasion, the Marxist-Leninist agents in our midst would be having a bigger feast than they are already enjoying.

The Free Bulletin



## In The Know

### 'We Shall Overcome'

In a recent speech, President of the United States, Lyndon Baines Johnson, closed an especially emotional paragraph with "... and we shall overcome." "We shall overcome" has become a rally cry of the so-called "civil rights" movement, but aside from the communist exploiters of race hatred in America, how many are aware of the implications behind this phrase, and particularly its current "popularity?"

For a study in confusion, you are invited to track down the story behind the song bearing this phrase. We did. And it took nearly two days of phone calls before we got near the answer. We were attempting to find who (or what) was the originator of the song. All that could be gleaned was that copywrites were issued in 1960-61 for a "revised lyric, and music," to the phrase. These copywrites were issued to Frank Hamilton and Pete Seeger. The original idea was lifted from the "Communist Song Book".

Pete Seeger is a highly touted "folk singer" who has been up to his ears in Bay Area communist activities for many years. There are few "peace" fronts, or "civil rights" fronts in which Seeger is not involved. Seeger was identified as a Communist—in 1960, in the annual Report of the House on Un-American Activities. Seeger's communist life extends through over half of his 44 year lifetime.

Whether or not Seeger receives any financial gain from his copywrite is only a guess, but it is curious to wonder why else he would receive a copywrite on a song which has become a virtual communist echo among every unbathed, unshaven slob from New York to Berkeley.

## A Second Look At The United Nations

in G. Edward Griffin's  
probing new study

### THE FEARFUL MASTER

profusely illustrated  
\$2.00



at the

AMERICAN OPINION LIBRARIES

478 LAKE PARK AVE., OAKLAND  
935 "B" STREET, HAYWARD  
904 SAN PABLO AVE., ALBANY

444-0355  
538-2644  
524-4424



Renewing  
Your  
Subscription  
Soon  
???

● These & ALL  
fine magazines  
new... re-new!

LaVERNE STEELE  
291 Lester Avenue  
Oakland 893-0217





## CALENDAR of EVENTS



- April 6      Berkeley Residents Attention!! City Council Elections...VOTE for Fred E. Huntley.
- April 7      Reverend Rushdoony to speak on the U. C. campus at Berkeley. Contact Conservative Students, 2521 Durant Ave., Berkeley, for details.
- April 10  
6:30 pm      Robert Welch Testimonial Dinner, Senator Hotel, 12th and L St., Sacramento, Calif. \$25.00 per person. Contact Mike D. McGagin, 7678 Greenridge Way, Fair Oaks. (See Bulletin, Page 4)
- April 10  
7:30 pm      Sarah Coventry Fashion Show, 39601 Banyan Tree Rd., Fremont, Calif. A Free Bulletin Fund Raising Affair. Your hostess will be Carol Davidson.
- April 11      PALM SUNDAY Attend the Church of your choice.
- April 14  
8:00 pm      John Stormer speaks on "The Future of America Today", Roosevelt Jr. High Auditorium, 401 E. Santa Clara St., San Jose. Tickets available through the American Penninsula Forum, P. O. Box 663, Los Altos, or your local American Opinion Bookstore.
- April 16      GOOD FRIDAY 1965 years ago, our Lord died for us.
- April 17  
8:00 pm      John Birch Society Presentation, American Opinion Library, 935 B st., Hayward.
- April 18      EASTER SUNDAY Attend the Church of your choice. Happy Easter from The Free Bulletin.
- April 20      Hayward Residents Attention!! Hayward Unified School District Boards of Education Election. VOTE to keep Crabgrass-out and Janet Snodgrass in.
- April 20      Fremont Residents Attention!! City Hall Lease-Purchase Election. VOTE NO!!!
- April 21  
7:45 pm      Dr. W. S. McBernie Rally, Leamington Hotel, Regency Room, 19th and Franklin St., Oakland. (See Bulletin, Page 4)



# CALENDAR of EVENTS

May 1  
6:30 pm

Conservative Potluck Dinner, 39601 Banyan Tree Rd. Fremont, Singing, Dancing, Prizes and Auction. Reservations by April 25, Phone 793-5083.

May 26  
8:00 pm

G. Edward Griffin speaks on "The U.N., A Fearful Master". Presented by the American Penninsula Forum at the Roosevelt Jr. High School, Santa Clara St., San Jose. Tickets are \$1.50. Available at American Penninsula Forum, P.O. Box 663, Los Gatos, or your local American Opinion Book Store.

## Peninsula Forum

A highly successful Americanist speakers series was begun in the San Jose-Santa Clara area in February, the Peninsula Forum. It's first program featuring Scott Stanley Jr., was attended by over 700. Mr. Stanley is the very literate editor of "American Opinion", the hardest hitting conservative magazine in America.

Last week Mr. Willis Stone, author of the Liberty Amendment, spoke to a capacity audience.

The third program in this series will be held April 14. John A. Stormer will speak on "The Future of America Today", at the Roosevelt Junior High School Auditorium, 901 East Santa Clara St., San Jose, at 8:00 p.m. Mr. Stormer is the now famous lecturer who authored that bane of "liberalism" known as "None Dare Call It Treason", a 6 million-plus best-seller.

The remaining program for this series will feature G. Edward Griffin, author of "The Fearful Master" on May 26; and Frank Iszak, Bay Area author and lecturer, on June 16. Both the remaining programs will take place at the Roosevelt Jr. High School, same location and time.

Tickets for all these programs are \$1.50, available at your Americanist Center, American Opinion Library, or directly from Peninsula Forum, P.O. Box 663, Los Gatos.

"The only thing the government can do to help business is the rapidity with which it gets out of the road."

*sonya*

IS PROUD TO PRESENT

*"A Fashion Show in Copper"*



"DISTINCTION IN DECORATING"  
BY

*Coppercraft Guild*

for home appointment  
call 537-0108

# The Poets poet

The Supreme Being . . . by Farr Rite

Now all men know that our supreme court,  
Is humble, just, and wise.  
They whittled away God's powers;  
They cut Him down in size.  
They said that, "God, no place you have,  
In constitution, home or school.  
We found that You're unconstitutional;  
and this will be the Rule."  
Now, our great men of renown and fame,  
And SO liberal in their views;  
Said "this Decision's wise and great,  
And gives freedom for me and you."  
The Reds used to be our enemies;  
To enslave us was their aim.  
No longer are they enemies;  
But their goal remains the same.  
Don't be troubled, Friend,  
The answer's very clear.  
The just wise men of our court,  
Made a ruling that is dear.  
They said that to discriminate,  
Against the Red's enslaving aim,  
Is against the Bill of Rights;  
So, on God we rule the same.  
Now our liberal press to a man arose,  
And with clamor and acclaim;  
Said, "this Decision is truly great,  
And adds to the court's great fame."  
Now the Founding Fathers of our great land,  
Were guilty of treason at every hand!  
How else can you explain, my Friend,  
Their insidious plot to freedom end?  
They built our great nation on God and  
Truth,  
But the Warren Court to us gives proof;  
That Freedom's pursuit is the path of a  
Fool.  
Constitution and God are against the Rule.

**APEX REALTY and INSURANCE**  
1508 150<sup>th</sup> Ave. San Leandro  
351-7171

SALES — INSURANCE  
BOND — NOTARY

Conservatively speaking,  
we are the most

# for the birds

by Farr Rite



Once upon a time there were four Birds,  
Who lived in a little White bird house.  
There was the Daddy Bird and Lady Bird;  
And they had two little birds called  
Looney Bird and Gooney Bird.  
One day Daddy Bird was out with his friends;  
the Baker Bird, the Cotton Bird, and the  
Gay Bird.  
He invited them to come live with him in  
his little White bird house.  
Hence, the saying, "birds of a feather flock  
together."  
Everything was peaceful and serene in the lit-  
tle White bird house;  
Till that day a Snoopy Bird came and took the  
Cotton Bird away;  
Because he was a very bad bird.  
This made Daddy Bird very sad and lonely,  
Cause his friends were very rare birds and  
hard to find.  
But at last Daddy Bird sighed and thought,  
"at least I have the Baker Bird and the  
Gay Bird to make me happy";  
And being good friends they did just that.  
Then one day the Baker Bird was busy bak-  
ing another pie;  
And he got burned very badly.  
Because . . . he had too many pies in the  
fire.  
When Daddy Bird found out about this fire,  
He started a Big Investigation.  
So that from now on the Baker Bird could  
have as many pies in the fire as he wanted.  
And not get burned.

"Any man more right than his neighbors  
constitutes a majority of one."

"It takes two to speak the truth, — one to  
speak, and another to hear."

"As if you could kill time without injuring  
eternity."

The Free Bulletin

# straight talk

## REPLY TO THE NCC

By Tom Anderson



Mr. Fletcher Coates  
Executive Director, Dept. of Information  
National Council of Churches of Christ  
in the USA

475 Riverside Drive, New York, New York  
Dear Sir:

In the some 20 years I have been editorializing, you are the first person to call me a deliberate liar. Since you sent your libelous letter to the editors of the newspapers carrying my column, I will answer your letter in the column, point by point, week by week, and let the readers decide who is lying. Your letter starts: "... The charges (involving the National Council) were utterly false or misleading, and could only have been invented for the purpose of attacking and weakening the thirty-one Protestant, Anglican and Orthodox church bodies which founded the National Council of Churches and determine all its policies today. The column claimed falsely that the NCC spent four million dollars on the Protestant exhibit at the New York World's Fair, and that it sponsored there a motion picture portraying Jesus Christ as a clown. The truth is that the NCC did not sponsor the World's Fair exhibit and that it had nothing to do with exhibiting the motion picture in question." I was indeed in error, and I'm sorry. The movie depicting Christ as a clown was sponsored by the Protestant Council of Churches of the City of New York.

Now, how about some straight answers on that, Mr. Coates? Just exactly what is the relationship between the Protestant Council and the National Council? Sorta like that between Russia and Cuba? How many board members do you share in common? Does the NCC approve or disapprove of the movie showing Christ as a boob? Did NCC make any protest, public or private? Where did the Protestant Council get the four million dollars? Did its members know how the money was to be used? Is it tax deductible?

Some of your NCC preachers wrote me suggesting that if I thought the clown were

Christ, perhaps it was just in my mind. But the writer-director of the film, Rolf Forsberg, was quoted as saying that the clown "is a Christ-image. He may be an objective Christ or a Christ-image in us."

Robert Moses, Fair president, said there were "grave misgivings about the propriety, good taste and validity of the film representing Jesus Christ as a clown".

The Protestant Council said its aim with the film was to turn the viewer to meditation, prayer, the Scriptures and to his pastor for answers to questions the film raises. I've gone to all of these sources. And the only one of them I still question is the NCC.

Your letter continues: "To answer other reckless charges in the column, the NCC has never advocated recognition, or diplomatic exchange, or membership in the United Nations of Communist China..."

Dr. Joseph B. Hunter of Little Rock, executive Secretary of the Arkansas Council of Churches, and a state delegate to NCC conventions, was quoted thusly in the "Arkansas Democrat" December 26, 1960:

"The National Council of Churches has asked for the recognition of Red China in the United Nations. You can't keep a nation out of the U.N. simply because its government shot its way into power."

Was Dr. Hunter lying, Mr. Coates?

"China, for example, has a great record for peace," Hunter continued. "I cannot condone the invasion from the North during the Korean war, but the Chinese people for the first time have a government that is working for the people."

What difference does it make whether a man who makes the above statement is a liar or a fool? Who cares whether the card he carries is a Communist card, an NCC card, or a civic club card?

I would have made this first reply sooner, but I decided to make a study of my voluminous files on the NCC.

Truly Yours,  
Tom Anderson.



# straight talk



## REPLY TO THE NCC — PART II

By Tom Anderson

Mr. Fletcher Coates  
Executive Director, Dept. of Information  
National Council of Churches, USA  
475 Riverside Drive, New York, N.Y.  
Dear Mr. Coates:

Last week I wrote the first installment of what shall be a detailed answer to your public charge that I am a deliberate liar. Any fairminded person will, I believe, when the full facts about certain leaders of the National Council of Churches are presented, have no doubt as to who is the liar.

You deny that the Council claims to speak for 38 million Christians. You say it speaks only for itself. And to these 38 million Christians and the world. If NCC doesn't speak for its members, why doesn't it? Why does it speak at all? Other political organizations such as AFL-CIO, Klu Klux Klan, Farmers' Union, B'nai B'rith, Black Muslims and the Communist Party speak for their memberships. If NCC chooses not to speak for its membership, all of its pronouncements should make clear who is speaking and why. The American Communist newspaper, "The Worker," exultantly and consistently devotes its front pages to reporting NCC pronouncements as the expression of "38 million Protestants." Have you or one of your committees ever called "The Worker" a deliberate liar? Incidentally, when has the NCC ever denounced "The Worker" or any activity or platform of the Communist Party?

Your libelous letter to newspaper editors carrying my column stated: "To answer other reckless charges in the column, the National Council of Churches has never advocated recognition, or diplomatic exchange, or membership in the United Nations of Communist China." Has not NCC advocated that membership in the UN be open to all nations? Doesn't that include Red China, Mr.

Coates?

When you say NCC does not *advocate* these things, what you really mean is that a committee of NCC recommended them and that NCC "accepted" the committee report. NCC claims that only the official pronouncements and resolutions *adopted* by its General Board or the General Assembly speak for it. NCC "accepted" the reports and resolutions of the Cleveland Conference. My dictionary says "accept" means, "to receive with favor." Were they, or were they not received with favor?

According to the "Presbyterian Journal" and numerous other sources, the Cleveland World Order Study Conference, sponsored by NCC November 18-21, 1958, advocated: Diplomatic recognition by the US of Red China. Admission of Red China to the UN: "Coexistence" with Communist nations. Internationalism to supercede patriotism. "Disarmament by multilateral agreement"—with "the goal of universal disarmament." The use of military force only when "sanctioned by and under the control of the United Nations." Ratification of the genocide convention. "The creation of a permanent UN police force." Abolition of universal military training. Abolition of "the system of military conscription" and of the Selective Service System. Opposition to "the concept of nuclear retaliation or preventive war." Extension of trade and travel without restriction between the US and Communist countries. Etcetera.

Mr. Coates, do you claim that the NCC did not take these stands, that it was merely the World Order Study Conference, sponsored by the NCC? If so, this is deceit worse than simply lying.

— Tom Anderson

The Free Bulletin



# straight talk



## REPLY TO THE NCC — PART III

By Tom Anderson

"Mr. Fletcher Coates,  
Executive Director, Dept. of Information,  
The National Council of Churches of Christ  
in the U.S.A.

475 Riverside Drive  
New York, New York 10027

"Dear Mr. Coates:

"I read a letter that you wrote to Mr. Tom Anderson on January 29, in which you deny some of the most famous activities of the National Council of Churches such as their effort to repeal the McCarran-Walter Immigration Act, to abolish Congressional Committees investigating communism, etc., etc.

"What Tom Anderson said about you is true and it is my sincere hope and prayer that more courageous editorial writers like Tom Anderson can get the truth out about you people. . .

"I am serving notice on you characters right now that I am coming out with a brand new book with your own quotes in which you do all these things of which Anderson accuses you, and even more. When I read letters like you wrote Tom Anderson, I am more determined than ever to step up my fight against religious apostasy which is perverting the Gospel and destroying the church, and brother, you are a knowledgeable part of it or an ignorant extremist, to say the least.

"Yours for God and our children,  
Billy James Hargis"

The above letter speaks for itself and is an outgrowth of several columns of "Straight Talk" regarding the National Council of Churches. The Executive Director of the Dept. of Information, Mr. Coates, wrote the Editors of newspapers carrying this column, saying I was a deliberate liar.

I thought perhaps I had made a mistake in saying that the film (shown at New York's

World's Fair) depicting Christ as a clown was sponsored by N.C.C. I apologized, but according to the following letter to me from Dr. Hargis, I was right.

Dr. Hargis writes:

"You haven't lied about the National Council of Churches. They are objecting to you telling the truth about them. I don't know what statement in your column is to be the lie. I don't see any corrections that need to be made. The National Council of Churches is a clever organization. They do all of these terrible things through various committees and fronts, all of which are headed by the hierarchy of the National Council of Churches. Then when they get caught, they claim they don't know anything about it.

"For instance, let me point out several things to you: The National Council of Churches do, in fact, own that Protestant exhibit at the New York World's Fair. It is hypocritical, to say the least, for them to claim that the New York Council of Churches and the National Council of Churches are not the same thing. They share the same offices. Their desks are across the row from each other. They are in the same building and they use the same telephone number. I was at the World's Fair this year. I saw this dirty film which depicts Jesus as a clown. I went over to one of the booths inside the Protestant building (the one run by the Churches of Christ) and asked the manager of the booth who they paid their rent to and he said, 'We pay it to the National Council of Churches.' The National Council of Churches is trying to disavow their own operation and they can't do it.

"What you said about them is true.

"Yours for God and our children,  
Billy James Hargis"

## ODDS 'N' ENDS

A Presidential candidate was campaigning in the West, and was giving a speech at an Indian reservation. "If I am elected, my friends, my party will love you as our neighbors." "Buzzonga! Buzzonga!" cheered the Indians. "And we will eliminate war, poverty, and disease," he continued. "Buzzonga! Buzzonga!", thundered the Indians, the excited squaws holding their papooses into the air to better see the speaker. "We will teach all citizens to have tolerance and understanding . . .", kept on the candidate. "Buzzonga! Buzzonga!", roared the tribe in tribute to the white man's ending his speech. Later, while talking to the Chief, the politician noticed an odd breed of horses grazing in a nearby field. Explaining his interest, he asked if he might go out and walk among the horses. "Sure", said the Chief, "but be careful you don't step in the buzzonga." - California Miner

Federal Aid to Education should start with teaching arithmetic in Washington. - Nashville Tennessean

Uncle Cornpone's "poverty" bill is like a 3 pound chicken laying a 6 pound egg: ambitious, painful, and destructive.

Noticed where the U.N. is getting interested in the Viet Nam War. That's a SURE sign the Communists are taking a shellacking.

The Livermore Council voted 3-2 against a Flag Pledge at their weekly meets. "Would tend to become a thoughtless habit," said one. When acknowledging that beautiful piece of cloth

becomes a "thoughtless habit," it will be by thoughtless souls such as Councilman Nordycke, who authored those disgusting words.

"If right is wrong, then what's left becomes all right. Nothing is absolute, so all right is not all right. And what's left is only partly right, and . . ." - "Liberal" Logic

Remember how our now Chief Justice Warren outrageously persecuted the Neisel during World War II? Time wounds all heels, it is said, but what's taking so long?

While the Commie "Planners" were having lunch one day during their recent "visit" to Fremont, the High Twelve (Masons) were meeting in an adjoining room . . . getting a pretty good smack of patriotism from a Navy Recruiting Officer!

Since Kraft Theatre has become so involved with the "liberal" hate-America-love-the-world campaign, those Kraft products don't taste as good any more.

In case you still read it, the San Francisco Chronicle's Herb Caen column has been making regular contribution to the FSM, Filthy Speech Mongering . . . in the sniggering style of licentious "liberalism."



" . . . We seek to enrich the life of man. For that is the world in which we flourish. And that is the world that we mean for all men to ultimately have . . ." LBJ - 1-4-65

HONESTY! DEPENDABILITY!

SERVICE!

STANLEY M. DAVIS

INSURANCE AGENCIES

640 BANCROFT AVE.  
SAN LEANDRO  
NEPTUNE 8-3100

All lines of Insurance  
Since 1930

○ California  
○ Oregon  
○ Nevada

The Free Bulletin